

The Ramakrishna Mission  
Institute of Culture Library

Presented by

Dr. R. C. Majumdar

108457





THE  
VINAYA PIṭAKAM.

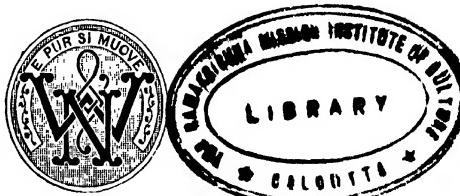


THE  
VINAYA PITAKAM:  
ONE OF  
THE PRINCIPAL BUDDHIST HOLY SCRIPTURES IN  
THE PÂLI LANGUAGE.

EDITED BY  
HERMANN OLDENBERG.

VOL. V.  
THE PARIVÂRA.

PUBLISHED WITH THE ASSISTANCE OF THE ROYAL ACADEMY OF BERLIN  
AND OF THE SECRETARY OF STATE FOR INDIA IN COUNCIL.



WILLIAMS AND NORGATE,  
14, HENRIETTA STREET, COVENT GARDEN, LONDON;  
AND 20, SOUTH FREDERICK STREET, EDINBURGH.

1883.

P.M.I.C LIBRARY	
Acc. No.	108-15
Class No.	2
Date	3.9.47
St. Cr.	B
Ch. Cr.	✓
Cat.	✓
Bk. Cr.	84
Ch. Cr.	84

HERTFORD:  
PRINTED BY STEPHEN AUSTIN AND SONS

## CONTENTS.

---

### THE PARIVĀRA.

- I. MAHĀVIBHAÑGA. pp. 1-53.
- II. BHIKKHUNIVIBHAÑGA. pp. 54-85.
- III. SAMUTTHĀNA. pp. 86-90.
- IV. ANANTARAPEYYĀLA. SAMATHABHEDA. pp. 91-113.
- V. KHANDAKAPUCCHĀVĀRA. p. 114.
- VI. EKUTTARAKA. pp. 115-141.
- VII. UPOSATHĀDIVISSAJJANĀ. pp. 142-143.
- VIII. GĀTHĀSAMGĀNIKA. pp. 144-149.
- IX. ADHIKARAÑYABHEDA. pp. 150-157.
- X. APĀRA GĀTHĀSAMGĀNIKA. pp. 158-159.
- XI. CODANĀKAYDA. pp. 160-162.
- XII. CŪLASAMGĀMA. pp. 163-165.
- XIII. MAHĀSAMGĀMA. pp. 166-171.

XIV. KATTHINABHEDA. pp. 172-179.

XV. UPALIPOÑCAKA. pp. 180-206.

XVI. SAMUTTHANA. pp. 207-209.

XVII. GATHASAMGANIKA. pp. 210-215.

XVIII. SEDAMOCAKAGATHA. pp. 216-219.

XIX. THE FIVE VAGGAS. pp. 220-226.

---

Various Readings and Extracts from the Commentary of Buddha-  
ghosa, pp. 227-232.

Index to Vols. III.-V., pp. 233-257.

Corrections, pp. 259-260.

# VINAYAPITAKAM.

## PARIVĀRA.

### I.

Namo tassa bhagavato arahato sammâsam buddhassa.

Yan tena bhagavatâ jânatâ passatâ arahatâ sammâ-sambuddhena pañhamam pârâjikam kattha paññattam, kampârabba, kisminpi vatthusminpi, atthi tattha paññatti anupaññatti anuppannapaññatti, sabbatthapaññatti padesa-paññatti, sâdhârañapaññatti asâdhârañapaññatti, ekato-paññatti ubhatopaññatti, pañcannam pâtimokkhuddesâpam katthogadham katthapariyâpannam, katamena uddesenâ uddesapam âgacchatî, catunnañ vipatlinam katamâ vipatti, sattannam âpattikkhandham kâtamo âpattikkhandho, channam âpattisamuñthânânam katîhi samutthânehi samutthâti, catunnañ adhikarañânam katamañ adhikarañam, sattannam samathânam katîhi samathehi summati, ko tattha vinayo ko tattha abhivinayo, kim tattha pâtimokkham kim tattha adhipâtîmokkham, kâ vipatti, kâ sampatti, kâ paññatti, kati atthavase pañicea bhagavatâ pañhamam pârâjikanam paññattam, ke sikkhanti, ke sikkhitasisikkhâ, kattha thitanam, ko dhârenti, kassa vacanam, kenâbhathan ti.

yan tena bhagavatâ jânatâ passatâ arahatâ sammâsam buddhena pañhamam pârâjikam kattha paññattam ti Vesâliyâ paññattam. kampârabbhâ 'ti Sudinnam Kalandaputtam ârabba. kisminpi vatthusmin ti Sudinno Kalandaputto purâñadutiyikâya methu-

naṁ dhammaṁ paṭisevi, tasmiṁ vatthusmiṁ. atthi tattha  
 paññatti anupraññatti anuppannapaññattiti ekā paññatti dve  
 anupraññattiyo, anuppannapaññatti tasmiṁ n'atthi. sabbattha-  
 paññatti padesapaññattiti sabbatthapaññatti. sâdhâraṇa-  
 paññatti asâdhâraṇapaññattiti sâdhâraṇapaññati. ekato-  
 paññatti ubhatopapaññattiti ubhatopapaññatti. pañcannam pâti-  
 mokkhuddesânaṁ katthogadhaṁ katthapariyâpannan ti nidâ-  
 nogadham niḍâpariyâpannam. katamena uddesena udde-  
 sanā ḡacechatītī dutiyena uddesena uddesam ḡacechati.  
 catunnam vipattinam katamâ vipattitī sîlavipatti. sattan-  
 nam âpattikkhandhânam katamo âpattikkhandho 'ti pârâ-  
 jikâpattikkhandho. channaṁ âpattisamuṭhânânam ka-  
 thi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâtiti ekena samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti  
 kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato. catunnam adhi-  
 karayânam katumanā adhikaraṇam ti âpattâdhikaraṇam.  
 sattannam samathânam katibhi samathehi sammati dvîhi  
 sumathehi sammati sammukhâvinayena ca patîññâtakaraṇena  
 ea. ko tattha vinayo ko tattha abhivinayo 'ti paññatti vinayo  
 vibhatti abhivinayo. kiṁ tattha pâtimokkhanū kiṁ tattha  
 adhipâtimokkhan ti paññatti pâtimokkham vibhatti adhipâti-  
 mokkham. kâ vipattitī asaṁvaro vipatti. kâ saṁpattitī  
 saṁvaro sampatti. kâ patipattitī na evarûpaṁ karissâmiti  
 yâvajivam âpâṇakoṭikam samâdâya sikkhati sikkhâpadesu.  
 kati attavase paṭiceca bhagavatâ paṭhamam pârâjikan  
 paññattan ti dasa attavase paṭiceca bhagavatâ paṭhamam  
 pârâjikan paññattam saṅghasutthâya saṅghaphâsutâya  
 dummañkânam puggalânam niggahâya pesalânam bhikkhû-  
 ñam phâsuvihârâya diṭṭhadhammikânam âsavânam saṁvarâya  
 samparâyikânam âsavânam paṭighâtâya appasannânam pasâ-  
 dâya pasannânam bhiyyobhâvâya saddhammatthitâyâ vinayâ-  
 nuggahâya. ke sikkhantitî sekhâ ca puthujjanakalyâṇakâ ca  
 sikkhanti. ke sikkhitasisikkhâ 'ti arahanto sikkhitasisikkhâ.  
 kattha thitan ti sikkhâkâmesu thitan. ke dhârentitî yesam  
 vattati te dhârenti. kassa vacanan ti bhagavato vacanaṁ ara-  
 hato sammâsambuddhassa. kenâbhatan ti parapparâbhataṁ :

Upâli Dâsako e' eva Sonako Siggavo tatthâ  
 Moggaliputtaṇa pañcamâ ete Jambusirivhaye.]

tato Mahindo It̄iyo Uttiyo Sambalo tathā Bhaddanāmo  
 ca paññito  
 ete nāgā mahāpaññā Jambudīpā idhāgatā,|  
 vinayaṁ te vācayin̄su piṭakam̄ Tambapanṇiyā.  
 nikāye pañca vācesuṁ satta c' eva pakāraṇe |  
 tato Arit̄hō medhāvī Tissadatto ca paññito  
 visārado Kālasumano therō ca Dīghanāmako Dīghasu-  
 mano ca paññito,|  
 punar eva Kālasumano Nāgatthero ca Buddharakkhito  
 Tissatthero ca medhāvī Devatthero ca paññito,|  
 punar eva Sumano medhāvī vinaye ca visārado,  
 bahussuto Cūlanāgo gajo va duppadhamsiyo,|  
 Dhammapālitanāmo ca Rohaṇe sādhupūjito,  
 tassa sisso mahāpañño Khemanāmo tiptakī |  
 dīpe tārakarājā va paññāya atirocatha.  
 Upatisso ca medhāvī Phussadevo mahākathī,|  
 punar eva Sunano medhāvī Pupphanāmo bahussuto  
 mahākathī Mahāsivo piṭake sabbatthakovido,|  
 punar eva Upāli medhāvī vinaye ca visārado,  
 Mahānāgo mahāpañño saddhammavampsakovidō,|  
 punar eva Abhayo medhāvī piṭake sabbatthakovido,  
 Tissatthero ca medhāvī vinaye ca visārado,|  
 tassa sisso mahāpañño Pupphanāmo bahussuto  
 sāsanam̄ anurakkhanto Jambudīpe patit̄hito.|  
 Cūlabhayo ca medhāvī vinaye ca visārado  
 Tissatthero ca medhāvī saddhammavampsukovidō |  
 Cūladevo ca medhāvī vinaye ca visārado  
 Sivatthero ca medhāvī vinaye sabbatthakovido,|  
 ete nāgā mahāpaññā vinayāññā maggakovidā  
 vinayaṁ dīpe pakāsesuṁ piṭakam̄ Tambapanṇiyā 'ti. || 1 ||

yan tena bhagavatū jānatā . . . dutiyam̄ pārājikam̄ kattha  
 paññattan̄ ti Rājagahē paññattam̄. kam̄ ārabblā 'ti Dhani-  
 yaṁ kumbhakāraputtaṁ ārabbha. kismiṁ vatthusmin̄ ti  
 Dhaniyo kumbhakā. aputto rañño dārāni adinnaṁ ādiyi  
 tasmiṁ vatthusmiṁ. ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti. chan-  
 nam̄ āpātisamutthānānam̄ katthi samutthānchi samutthātī  
 thi samutthānehi samutthātī, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca

samuṭṭhāti na vācato, siyā vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na kāyato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||2||

— pe — tatiyam pārājikam kattha paññattan ti Vesāliyā paññattam. kam ārabbhā 'ti sambahule bhikkhū ārabbha. kismīn vatthusmin ti sambahulā bhikkhū aññamaññam jivitā voropesum tasmin vatthusmin. ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti. channam āpattisamuṭṭhānānam . . . (see § 2) . . . siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||3||

— pa — catuttham pārājikam kattha paññattan ti Vesāliyā paññattam. kam ārabbhā 'ti Vaggumudatīriye bhikkhū ārabbha. kismīn vatthusmin ti Vaggumudatīriyā bhikkhū gihānam aññamaññassa uttarimanussadhammassa vanṇam bhāsiṁsu tasmin vatthusmin. ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti. channam āpattisamuṭṭhānānam . . . (see § 2) . . . siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||4||

cattāro pārājikā niṭṭhitā. tass' uddānam:

methun'-ādinnādānañ ca manussaviggah'-uttari  
pārājikāni cattāri chejjavatthu asaṇsayā 'ti.

yan tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsam-buddhena upakkamitvā asuciñ mocentassa saṅghādiseso kattha paññatto, kam ārabbha, kismīn vatthusmin . . . (see Pārāj. 1) . . . katī attavase paṭicca bhagavatā upakkamitvā asuciñ mocentassa saṅghādiseso paññatto, ke sikkhanti, ke sikkhitasikkhā, kattha thitañ, ke dhārenti, kassa vacanam, kenābhantan ti.

yan tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsam-buddhena upakkamitvā asuciñ mocentassa saṅghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sāvatthiyā paññatto. kam ārabbhā 'ti āyasmantañ Seyyasakañ ārabbha. kismīn vatthusmin ti āyasmā Seyyasako hatthena upakkamitvā asuciñ mokesi tasmin vatthusmin. atthi tattha paññatti anupaññatti anuppannapaññatti tasmin n' atthi. sabbatthapaññatti padesa-paññatti sabbatthapaññatti. sādhāraṇapaññatti asādhāraṇapaññatti asādhāraṇapaññatti. ekatopaññatti ubhatopaññatti ekatopaññatti. pañcannam . . . nidānogadhañ nidānapariyāpannam . . . tatiyena uddesena uddesam

āgacchatī . . . sīlavipatti . . . samghādiseso āpattikkhandho . . . ekena samutthānenā samutthāti kāyato ca cittato ca samutthāti na vācato . . . āpattādhikaraṇam . . . dvīhi samathchi sammati sammukhāvinayena ca paṭiññātakaraṇena ca . . . (see Pārāj. 1) . . . kati athavase paṭiceca bhagavatā upakkamitvā asuciṇ mocentassa samghādiseso paññatto 'ti dasa athavaso paṭiceca bhagavatā up. as. moc. samghādiseso paññatto samghasutthutāya . . . vinayānugghahāya. ke sikkhantī sekhā ca . . . piṭakam Tambapaññiyā 'ti. ||1||

yan tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsam-buddhena mātugāmena saddhiṇ kāyasamṣaggaṇ samā-pajjantassa samghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sāvatthiyā paññatto. kaṇi ḍrabbhā 'ti āyasmantam Udāyiṇ ḍrabbha. kismiṇ vatthusmin ti. āyasmā Udāyi mātugāmena saddhiṇ kāyasamṣaggaṇ samāpajji tasmiṇ vatthusmin. ekā paññatti. channam āpattisamutthānānam ekena samutthānenā samutthāti kāyato ca cittato ca samutthāti na vācato. ||2||

— pa — mātugāmam duṭṭhullāhi vācāhi obhāsentassa samghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sāvatthiyā paññatto. kaṇi ḍrabbhā 'ti āyasmantam Udāyiṇ ḍrabbha. kismiṇ vatthusmin ti. āyasmā Udāyi mātugāmam duṭṭhullāhi vācāhi obhāsi tasmiṇ vatthusmin. ekā paññatti. channam āpattisamutthānānam tīhi samutthānehi samutthāti, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samutthāti na vācato, siyā vācato ca cittato ca samutthāti na kāyato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samutthāti. ||3||

— pa — mātugāmassa santike attakāmapāricariyāya vaṇ-ṇai bhāsantassa samghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sāvatthiyā paññatto . . . āyasmantam Udāyiṇ ḍrabbha . . . āyasmā Udāyi mātugāmassa santike attakāmapāricariyāya vaṇṇam abhāsi . . . (see § 3). ||4||

— pa — sañcarittam samāpajjantassa samghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sāvatthiyā paññatto . . . āyasmantam Udāyiṇ ḍrabbha . . . āyasmā Udāyi sañcarittam samāpajji . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaiṇatti . . . chahi samutthānehi samutthāti, siyā kāyato samutthāti na vācato na cittato, siyā vācato samutthāti na kāyato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca samutthāti na cittato, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samutthāti na

vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca samutthâti na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samutthâti. ||5||

— pe — saññâcikâya kutîp kârâpentassa samghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Âlaviyâ paññatto . . . Âlavake bhikkhû ârabba . . . Âlavakâ bhikkhû saññâcikâya kutîyo kârâpesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samutthânehi samutthâti. ||6||

— pa — mahallakam vihâram kârâpentassa samghâdiseso , kattha paññato 'ti Kosambiyâ paññatto . . . âyasmantam Channanâ ârabba . . . âyasmâ Channo vihâravatthum sodhento aññataram cetiyarukkham chedâpesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samutthânehi samutthâti. ||7||

— la — bhikkhûm amûlakena pârâjikena dhammena anuddhaṃsentassa samghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Râjagaho paññatto . . . Mettiyabhummajako bhikkhû ârabba . . . Mettiyabhummajakâ bhikkhû âyasmantam Dabbam Mallaputtam amûlakena pârâjikena dhammena anuddhaṃsesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samutthânehi samutthâti. ||8||

— la — bhikkhûm aññabhâgijyassa adhikaraṇassa kiñci desam lesamattam upâdâya pârâjikena dhammena anuddhaṃsentassa samghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Râjagaho paññatto . . . Mettiyabhummajako bhikkhû ârabba . . . Mettiyabhummajakâ bhikkhû âyasmantam Dabbam Mallaputtam aññabhâgijyassa . . . anuddhaṃsesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samutthânehi samutthâti. ||9||

— la — samghabhedakassa bhikkhuno yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjantassa samghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Râjagaho paññatto . . . Devadattam ârabba . . . Devadatto samaggassa samghassa bhedâya parakkani . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samutthânenâna samutthâti kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samutthâti. ||10||

— la — bhedânuvattakânam bhikkhûnam yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjantâm samghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Râjagaho paññatto . . . sambahule bhikkhû ârabba . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû Devadattassa samghabhedâya parakkamantassa anuvattakâ ahesun vaggavâdakâ . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samutthânenâna . . . ||11||

— la — dubbacassa bhikkhuno yâvatatiyam samanubhâ-

sanāya na pañinissajjantassa sañghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti  
Kosambiyā paññatto . . . āyasmantañ Channam̄ ārabbha  
. . . āyasmā Channo bhikkhūhi sahadhammikāñ vuccamāno  
attānañ avacanīyañ akāsi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena  
samuṭṭhānena . . . ||12||

— la — kuladūsakassa bhikkhuno yāvatatiyāñ samanu-  
bhāsanāya na pañinissajjantassa sañghādiseso kattha paññatto  
'ti Sāvatthiyā paññatto . . . Assajipunabbasuke bhikkhū  
ārabbha . . . Assajipunabbasukā bhikkhū sañghena pabbā-  
janiyakammakatā bhikkhū chandagāmitā dosagāmitā moha-  
gāmitā bhayagāmitā pāpesuñ . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena  
samuṭṭhānena . . . ||13||

terasa sañghādisesā nīṭhitā. tassa uddānañ :

visuṭṭhi, kāyasam̄saggam, duṭṭhullam, attakāmañ ca,  
sañcarittam, kuṭṭi c'eva, vihāro ca, amūlakam,|  
kiñcidesañ ca, bhedo ca, tath' eva anuvattakā,  
dubbacan, kuladūsañ ca : sañghādisesā terasa 'ti.|

yan tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsam-  
buddhena pathamo aniyato kattha paññatto, kāpi ārabbha,  
kismiñ vatthusmiñ, . . . kati atthavase paṭiceca bhagavatā  
paṭhamo aniyato paññatto . . . kenābhatan ti.

yan tena bhagavatā . . . paṭhamo aniyato kattha paññatto  
'ti Sāvatthiyā paññatto. kāpi ārabbha 'ti āyasmantañ Udā-  
yīñ ārabbha. kismiñ vatthusmiñ ti āyasmā Udāyi mātugā-  
mena saddhiñ eko ekāya raho paṭicchanne āsane alaṅkainmu-  
niye nisajjam kappesi tasmiñ vatthusmiñ. atthi tattha  
. . . (seo Sañghād. I) . . . catutthena uddesena uddesena  
āgacchatī. catunnāñ viपattīnañ katamā viपattīti siyā  
sīlavipatti siyā ācāravipatti. sattannam āpattikkhandhānam  
katamo āpattikkhandho 'ti siyā pārājikāpattikkhandho siyā  
sañghādisesāpattikkhandho siyā pācittiyāpattikkhandho.  
channam āpattisamuṭṭhānāñ katīhi samuṭṭhānhi sam-  
uṭṭhātīti ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato  
ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato . . . āpattādhikaraṇam . . . tīhi  
samathohi sammati, siyā sammukhāvinayena ca paṭiññāta-  
karaṇena ca, siyā sammukhāvinayena ca tiṇavatthārakena ca  
. . . kati atthavase paṭiceca bhagavatā paṭhamo aniyato paññatto

'ti dasa atthavase pātīcīa bhāgavatā pāthamo aniyato paññatto samghasutthutāya . . . vinayānuggalāya, ke sikkhāntī sekhā ca . . . piṭakam Tambapāṇṇiyā 'ti. ||1||

yan tena bhagavatā . . . dutiyo aniyato kattha paññatto 'ti Sāvatthiyā paññatto . . . āyasmantam Udāyiṁ ārabba . . . āyasmā Udāyi mātugāmena saddhiṁ eko ekāya raho nisajjam kappesi tasmiṁ vatthusmin ti. atthi tattha . . . (see Aniyata 1) . . . katamo āpattikkhandho 'ti siyā. saṃghādiseśāpattikkhandho siyā pācittiyāpattikkhandho. channam āpattisamutthānānam kāthi samutthānōhi samutthātī tīhi samutthānēhi samutthātī, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samutthātī na kāyato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samutthātī . . . tinavatthārakena ca. ||2||

dvo aniyatā niṭhitā. tass' udānaṇ :

alaṅkammaniyāñ c' eva tath' eva ca, na h' eva kho :  
aniyatā supaññattā buddhaseṭṭhena tādinā 'ti.

yan tena bhagavatā . . . atirokacivaram dasāham atikkāmentassa nissaggiyam pācittiyam kattha paññattan ti Vesāliyā paññattam. kām ārabbhā 'ti chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba. kismiṁ vatthusmin ti chabbaggiyā bhikkhū atirekacivaram dhāresum tasmiṁ vatthusmiṁ. ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti. channam āpattisamutthānānam dvīhi samutthānēhi samutthātī, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca samutthātī na cittato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samutthātī. ||1||

— la — ekarattam tievarena vippavasantassa nissaggiyam pācittiyam kattha paññattan ti Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhū bhikkhūnām hatthe cīvaraṇ nikhipitvā santaruttarena janapadacārikam pakkamimsu . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti. channam . . . (see Nissaggiya 1). ||2||

— la — akālacivaram pātīgahetvā māsam atikkāmentassa nissaggiyam pācittiyam kattha paññattan ti Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhū akālacivaram pātīgahetvā māsam atikkāmesum . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti. channam . . . ||3||

— la — aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā purāṇacivaram dhowā-

pentassa nissaggyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . àyasmantam Udāyiñ árabba . . . àyasmā Udāyi aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā purāñacivaram dhowāpesi . . . ekā paññatti channam apattisamutthānānam chahi samutthānchi samutthāti. ||4||

— la — aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā hatthato civaram paññahantassa nissaggyam . . . Rājagahe paññattam . . . àyasmantam Udāyiñ árabba . . . àyasmā Udāyi aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā hatthato civaram paññaghesi . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . chahi samutthānchi samutthāti. ||5||

— la — aññātakam gahapatim vā gahapatāniñ vā civaram viññāpentassa nissaggyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . àyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam árabba . . . àyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto aññātakam setthiputtam civaram viññāpesi . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . chahi samutthānchi samutthāti. ||6||

— la — aññātakam gahapatim vā gahapatāniñ vā taduttarim civaram viññāpentassa nissaggyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū árabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū na mattam jānitvā bahuñ civaram viññāpesuñ . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samutthānchi samutthāti. ||7||

— gha — pubbe appavāritena aññātakam gahapatikam upasamkamitvā civare vikappam apajjantassa nissaggyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . àyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam árabba . . . àyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto pubbe appavārito aññātakam gahapatikam upasamkamitvā civare vikappam apajji . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samutthānchi samutthāti. ||8||

— la — pubbe appavāritena aññātake gahapatike upasamkamitvā civare vikappam apajjantassa nissaggyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . àyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam árabba . . . àyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto pubbe appavārito aññātako gahapatiko upasamkamitvā civare vikappam apajji . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samutthānchi samutthāti. ||9||

— la — atirekatikkhattum codanāya atirekachakkhattum thānena civaram abhinipphādentassa nissaggyam . . .

Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . āyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam ārabbha . . . āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto upasākena ajuṇho bhante āgamchīti vuccamāno nāgamesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||10||  
kaṭhinavaggo paṭhamo.

— la — kosiyamissakam santhataṁ kārāpentassa nissaggiyam . . . Ālaviyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabbha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū kosiyakārake upasākamitvā evam āhamṣu: bahū āvuso kosakārake pacatha, amhākam pi dassatha, mayam pi icchāma kosiyamissakam santhataṁ kātun ti . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||11||

— la — suddhakālakānam elakalomānam santhataṁ kārāpentassa nissaggiyam . . . Vesāliyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabbha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū suddhakālakānam elakalomānam santhataṁ kārāpesuṁ . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||12||

— la — anādiyitvā tulāpi oḍātānam tulāpi gocariyānam navāpi santhataṁ kārāpentassa nissaggiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabbha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū thokañ ūnēva oḍātāpi ante ādiyitvā tath' eva suddhakālakānam elakalomānam santhataṁ kārāpesuṁ . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||13||

— la — anuvassam̄ santhataṁ kārāpentassa nissaggiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabbha . . . sambahulā bhikkhū anuvassam̄ santhataṁ kārāpesuṁ . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||14||

— la — anādiyitvā purāṇasanthatassa sāmantā sugataviddathim navāpi niśidanaasanthataṁ kārāpentassa nissaggiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabbha . . . sambahulā bhikkhū santhatāni ujjhitvā āraññakāñgam piṇḍapātiķañgam pāṃsukūlikāñgaṇi samādiyimṣu . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||15||

— la — elakalomāni paṭiggahetvā tiyojanam̄ atikkāmentassa nissaggiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . aññatarām bhikkhum ārabbha . . . aññataro bhikkhu elakalomāni paṭiggahetvā tiyojanam̄ atikkāmesi . . . ekā paññatti

. . . dvīhi samutṭhānehi samutṭhāti, siyā kāyato samutṭhāti na vācato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samutṭhāti na vācato. ||16||

— la — aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā elakalomāni dhovā-pentassa nissaggiyam . . . Saksesu paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabbha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū aññātikāhi bhikkhunīhi elakalomāni dhovāpesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samutṭhānehi samutṭhāti. ||17||

— pa — rūpiyam paṭigāṇhantassa nissaggiyam . . . Rājagaha paññattam . . . āyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtañ ārabbha . . . āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto rūpiyam paṭiggahehi . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samutṭhānehi samutṭhāti. ||18||

— la — nānappakārakam rūpiyasamvohāram samāpajjan-tassa nissaggiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabbha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū nānappa-kārakam rūpiyasamvohāram samāpajjimṣu . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samutṭhānehi samutṭhāti. ||19||

— la — nānappakārakam kayavikkayam samāpajjantassa nissaggiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . āyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam ārabbha . . . āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto paribbājakena saddhiñ kayavikkayam samāpajji . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samutṭhānehi samutṭhāti. ||20||

kosiyavaggo dutiyo.

— la — atirekapattam dasāham atikkāmentassa nissaggiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabbha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū atirekapattam dhāresum . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . dvīhi samutṭhānehi samutṭhāti, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca samutṭhāti na cittato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samutṭhāti. ||21||

— la — ñapañcabandhanena pattena aññam navam pattam cetāpentassa nissaggiyam . . . Saksesu paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabbha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū appamattakena pi blinnena appamattakena pi khaṇḍena vilikhitamattena pi Lāhū patte viññāpesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samutṭhānehi samutṭhāti. ||22||

— la — bhesajjāni paṭiggahetvā sattāham atikkāmentassa nissaggiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahule

bhikkhû árabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû bhesajjâni pañiggahetvâ sattâham atikkâmesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi samuñjhânehi samuñjhâti kâthinake. ||23||

— la — atirekamâse sese gimhâne vassikasâtikacîvaraṇ pariyesantassa nissaggiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggye bhikkhû árabbha . . . chabbaggyâ bhikkhû atirekamâse seso gimhâne vassikasâtikacîvaraṇ pariyesimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuñjhânehi samuñjhâti. ||24||

bhikkhussa sâmaṇ cîvaraṇ datvâ kupitena anattamanena acchindantassa nissaggiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam árabbha . . . âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto bhikkhussa sâmaṇ cîvaraṇ datvâ kupoṭo anattamano acchindi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuñjhânehi samuñjhâti. ||25||

— la — sâmaṇ suttam viññâpetvâ tantavâychi cîvaraṇ vâyâpentassa nissaggiyam . . . Râjagahe paññattam . . . chabbaggye bhikkhû árabbha . . . chabbaggyâ bhikkhû sâmaṇ suttam viññâpetvâ tantavâychi cîvaraṇ vâyâpesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuñjhânehi samuñjhâti. ||26||

— la — pubbe appavâritena aññâtakagahapatikassa tantavâye upasamkamitvâ cîvare vikappam âpajjantassa nissaggiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam árabbha . . . âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto pubbe appavârito aññâtakagahapatikassa tantavâye upasamkamitvâ cîvare vikappam âpajji . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuñjhânehi samuñjhâti. ||27||

— la — accekae cîvaraṇ pañiggahetvâ cîvarakâlasamayaṇ atikkâmentassa nissaggiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhû árabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû accekae cîvaraṇ pañiggahetvâ cîvarakâlasamayaṇ atikkâmesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi samuñjhânehi samuñjhâti kâthinake. ||28||

— la — tiṇṇam cîvarânam aññataram cîvaraṇ antaraghare nikhipitvâ atirekachârattam vippavasantassa nissaggiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhû árabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû tiṇṇam cîvarânam aññataram cîvaraṇ antaraghare nikhipitvâ atirekachârattam vippavasiṇsu

. . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti  
kaṭhinake. ||29||

— la — jânam saṅghikam lâbhâm pariṇatam attano pari-  
ṇâmentassa nissaggiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . .  
chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabba . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû  
jânam saṅghikam lâbhâm pariṇatam attano pariṇâmesum  
. . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||30||

pattavaggo tatiyo. tiṁsa nissaggiyâ pâc. n. tass' uddânam:

das', ekaratti, mâso ca, dhovanañ ca, paṭiggaho,  
aññâtakañ ca, uddissa, ubhinnam, dûtakena ca,|  
kosiyâ, suddha-dve bhâgâ, chabbassâni, niśidanañ,  
dve ca lomâni, uggañhe, ubho nânappakârakâ,!  
dve ca pattâni, bhesajjam, vassikâ, dânapañcamam,  
sâmañ, vâyâpan', acecko, sâsañkum, saṅghikena cå 'ti.

yan tena bhagavatâ jânatâ passatâ arahatâ sammâsam-  
buddhena sampajânamusâvâde pâcittiyam kattha paññattan-  
ti Sâvatthiyâ paññattam. kamp ârabbhâ 'ti Hatthakam  
Sakyaputtañ ârabba. kismiñ vatthusmin ti Hatthako  
Sakyaputto titthiyehi saddhiñ sallapento avajânitvâ paṭijâni  
paṭijânitvâ avajâni tasmiñ vatthusmin. ekâ paññatti.  
channam âpattisamuṭṭhânañ tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti,  
siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca  
cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca  
cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. ||1||

omasavâde pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . .  
chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabba . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû  
pesalhi bhikkhûhi saddhiñ bhanḍentâ pesale bhikkhû  
omasim̄su . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi sam-  
uṭṭhâti. ||2||

bhikkhupesuññe pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam  
. . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabba . . . chabbaggiyâ bhi-  
kkhû bhikkhûnañ bhanḍanajâtânam kaluhajâtânam vivâdâ-  
pannânam pesuñnam upasampharîpsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . .  
tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||3||

anupasampannam padaso dhammam vâcentassa pâcittiyam  
. . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû  
ârabba . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû upâsake padaso dhammam

vâccsum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi samutthânehi samutthâti, siyâ vâcato samutthâti na kâyato na cittato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca samutthâti na kâyato. ||4||

anupasampannena uttarividvirattirattam sahaseyyam kappentassa pâcittiyam . . . Âlaviyâ paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhû ârabba . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû anupasampannena sahaseyyam kappesum . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . dvîhi samutthânehi samutthâti, siyâ kâyato, samutthâti na vâcato na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca samutthâti na vâcato. ||5||

mâtugâmema sahaseyyam kappentassa pâcittiyam . . . Savathiyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantam Anuruddham ârabba . . . âyasmâ Anuruddho mâtugâmema sahaseyyam kappesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi samutthânehi samutthâti clâkalomake. ||6||

mâtugâmassa uttaricchappañcavâcâhi dhammañ desentassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantam Udayîm ârabba . . . âyasmâ Udayî mâtugâmassa dhammañ desesi . . . ekâ paññatti dve anupaññattiyo . . . dvîhi samutthânehi samutthâti padasodhamme. ||7||

anupasampannassa uttarimanussadhammañ bhûtam ârocentassa pâcittiyam . . . Vesâliyâ paññattam . . . Vaggumudâtîriyâ bhikkhû gihinapñ aññamaññassa uttarimanussadhammassa vaññapñ bhâsiñpsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samutthânehi samutthâti, siyâ kâyato samutthâti na vâcato na cittato, siyâ vâcato samutthâti na kâyato na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca samutthâti na cittato. ||8||

bhikkhussa duñthullâpattim anupasampannassa ârocentassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabba . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhussa duñthullâpattim anupasampannassa ârocesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samutthânehi samutthâti — la —. ||9||

pathavîñ kbanantassa pâcittiyam . . . Âlaviyâ paññattam . . . Âlavake bhikkhû ârabba . . . Âlavakâ bhikkhû pathavîñ khaniñpsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samutthânehi samutthâti — la —. ||10||

musâvâdavaggo pañhamo.

bhūtagāmapātabyatāya pācittiyam . . . Ālaviyā paññattam . . . Ālavake bhikkhū ārabba . . . Ālavakā bhikkhū rukkhaṇḍ chindimṣu . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samutṭhānehi samutṭhāti. ||11||

aññavādake vihesake pācittiyam . . . Kosambiyā paññattam . . . āyasmantam Channam ārabba . . . āyasmā Channo saṅghamajjhe āpattiyā anuyuñjiyamāno aññen' aññam pati-cari . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . tīhi samutṭhānehi samutṭhāti. ||12||

ujjhāpanake khīyanake pācittiyam . . . Rājagahē paññattam . . . Mettiyabhumajake bhikkhū ārabba . . . Mettiyabhummajakā bhikkhū āyasmantam Dabbam Mallaputtam bhikkhū ujjhāpesum . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . tīhi samutṭhānehi samutṭhāti. ||13||

saṅghikam mañcaṇ vā pīṭhaṇ vā bhisim vā kocchaṇ vā ajjhokāse santharitvā anuddharitvā anāpucchā pakkamantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhū saṅghikam senā-sanaṇ apjjhokāse santharitvā anuddharitvā anāpucchā pakka-miṇsu . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . dvīhi samutṭhānehi samutṭhāti kaṭhinake. ||14||

saṅghike vihāre seyyam santharitvā anuddharitvā anā-pucchā pakkamantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sattarasavaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhū saṅghike vihāre seyyam santharitvā anuddharitvā anāpucchā pakkamīṇsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samutṭhānehi samutṭhāti kaṭhinake. ||15||

saṅghike vihāre jānam pabbupagaṭam bhikkhūn anupakhajja seyyam kappentassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū there bhikkhū anupakhajja seyyam kappesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samutṭhānenā samutṭhāti kāyato ca cittaṭo ca samutṭhāti na vācato. ||16||

bhikkhūn kūpitena anattamanena saṅghikā vihārā nikkaḍḍhantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū kūpitā anattamanā bhikkhū saṅghikā vihārā

nikkaḍḍhiṁsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||17||

samghiko vihāre uparivechāsakuṭiyā āhaccapādakam mañcam vā pīṭhaṇi vā abhinisidantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhuṇi ḥabbha . . . aññataro bhikkhu samghike vihāre uparivechāsakuṭiyā āhaccapādakam mañcam sahasā abhinisidi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato samuṭṭhāti na vācato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na' vācato. ||18||

dvittipariyāye adhitṭṭhalitvā taduttarim adhitṭṭhalantassa pācittiyam . . . Kosambiyā paññattam . . . āyasmantam Channam ḥabbha . . . āyasmā Channo katapariyositam vihāram punappunam chādāpesi punappunam limpāpesi, atibhāriko vihāro paripati . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||19||

jānam sappānakam udakam tiṇam vā mattikam vā siñcan-tassa pācittiyam . . . Ālaviyā paññattam . . . Ālavako bhikkhū ḥabbha . . . Ālavakā bhikkhū jānam sappānakam udakam tiṇam pi mattikam pi siñceinsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||20||

bhūtagāmavaggo dutiyo.

asamatena bhikkhuniyo ovadantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiyo bhikkhū ḥabbha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū asamatā bhikkhuniyo ovadipsu tasmiṃ vatthusmin. atthi tattha paññatti anupaññatti anuppannapaññatti ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti, anuppannapaññatti tasmiṇi n' atthi . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti siyā vācato samuṭṭhāti na kāyato na cittato, siyā vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na kāyato. ||21||

atthamgate suriye bhikkhuniyo ovadantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . āyasmantam Cūlapanthakam ḥabbha . . . āyasmā Cūlapanthako atthamgate suriye bhikkhuniyo ovadi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti padasodhamme. ||22||

bhikkhunūpassayaṇ upasamkamitvā bhikkhuniyo ovadantassa pācittiyam . . . Sakkesu paññattam . . . chabbaggiyo bhikkhū ḥabbha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhi-

kkhunūpassayam upasampkamitvā bhikkhuniyo ovadīmsu . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . dvīhi samutthānehi samutthāti kathinake. ||23||

āmisahetu bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo ovadantīti bhanantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū āmisahetu bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo ovadantīti bhanīpsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samutthānehi samutthāti. ||24||

\* aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṁ dentassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . aññatarām bhikkhū ārabba . . . aññataro bhikkhu aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṁ adāsi . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . chahi samutthānehi samutthāti. ||25||

aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṁ sibbentassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . āyesmantam Udāyiṁ ārabba . . . āyasmā Udāyi aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṁ sibbesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samutthānehi samutthāti. ||26||

bhikkhuniyā saddhiṁ samvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam patipajjantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunīhi saddhiṁ samvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam patipajjīmsu . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . catūhi samutthānehi samutthāti, siyā kāyato samutthāti na vācato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca samutthāti na cittato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samutthāti na vācato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca samutthāti. ||27||

bhikkhuniyā saddhiṁ samvidhāya ekaṁ nāvām abhirūhantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunīhi saddhiṁ samvidhāya ekaṁ nāvām abhirūhīmsu . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . catūhi samutthānehi samutthāti. ||28||

jānaṁ bhikkhunīparipācītam piṇḍapātam bhuñjantassa pācittiyam . . . Rājagaha paññattam . . . Devadattam ārabba . . . Devadatto jānaṁ bhikkhunīparipācītam piṇḍapātam paribhuñji . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . ekena samutthānena samutthāti kāyato ca cittato ca samutthāti na vācato. ||29||

bhikkhuniyā saddhiṁ eko ekāya raho nisajjam kappentassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . āyasmantam Udāyim ārabbha . . . āyasmā Udāyi bhikkhumiyā saddhiṁ eko ekāya raho nisajjam kappesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samutthānena samutthāti kāyato ca cittato ca samutthāti na vācato. ||30||

ovādavaggo tatiyo.

taduttariṁ āvasathapindam bhuñjantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabbha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū anuvasitvā anuvasitvā āvasatha-pindam bhuñjimsu . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . dvīhi samutthānehi samutthāti elakalomake. ||31||

gañabhojane pācittiyam . . . Rājagahe paññattam . . . Devadattam ārabbha . . . Devadatto sapariso kulesu viññā-petvā viññāpetvā bhuñji . . . ekā paññatti satta anupaññattiyo . . . dvīhi samutthānehi samutthāti elakalomake. ||32||

paramparabhojane pācittiyam . . . Vesāliyā paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabbha . . . sambahulā bhikkhū aññatra nimantitā aññatra bhuñjimsu . . . ekā paññatti tisso anupaññattiyo . . . dvīhi samutthānehi samutthāti kathinake. ||33||

dvittipattapuro pūve patigghahetvā taduttariṁ patigan-hantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabbha . . . sambahulā bhikkhū na mattam jānitvā patiggaheesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samutthānehi samutthāti. ||34||

bhuttāvinā pavāritena anatirittam khâdaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā bhuñjantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabbha . . . sambahulā bhikkhū bhuttāvī pavāritā aññatra bhuñjimsu . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . dvīhi samutthānehi samutthāti kañhinake. ||35||

bhikkhum bhuttāvī pavāritam anatirittenā khâdaniyena vā bhojaniyena vā abhihattum pavārentassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . aññatarām bhikkhum ārabbha . . . aññataro bhikkhu bhikkhum bhuttāvī pavāritam anatirittenā bhojaniyena abhihattum pavāresi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samutthānehi samutthāti. ||36||

vikâle khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ bhuñjantassa pâcitti-  
yam . . . Râjagahe paññattam . . . sattarasavaggiye bhi-  
kkhû árabba . . . sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû vikâle bhoja-  
nam bhuñjimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi samutþhânehi  
samutþhâti elakalomake. ||37||

sannidhikârakam khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ bhuñjan-  
tassa pâcitti- . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . âyasman-  
tam Belatþhasisan árabba . . . âyasmâ Belatþhasiso sanni-  
dhikârakam bhojanam bhuñji . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi  
samutþhânehi samutþhâti elakalomake. ||38||

paññatabhojanâni attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjantassa  
pâcitti- . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiyo  
bhikkhû árabba . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû paññatabhojanâni  
attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjimsu . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ  
anupaññatti . . . catûhi samutþhânehi samutþhâti. ||39||

adinnam mukhadvâram áhâram áhârentassa pâcitti- . . .  
Vesâliyâ paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhum árabba  
. . . aññataro bhikkhu adinnam mukhadvâram áhâram áhâ-  
resi . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . dvîhi samutþhâ-  
nehi samutþhâti elakalomake. ||40||

bhojanavaggo catuttho.

acelakassa vâ paribbâjakassa vâ paribbâjikâya vâ sahatthâ  
khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ dentassa pâcitti- . . .  
Vesâliyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantam Ánandam árabba . . .  
âyasmâ Ánando aññatarissâ paribbâjikâya ekamî maññanamâno  
dve pûve adâsi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi samutþhânehi  
samutþhâti elakalomake. ||41||

bhikkhum eh' ávuso gâmañ vâ nigamañ vâ piñdâya  
pavisissâmâ 'ti tassa dâpetvâ vâ adâpetvâ vâ uyyojentassa  
pâcitti- . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantañ  
Upanandam Sakyaputtam árabba . . . âyasmâ Upanando  
Sakyaputto bhikkhum eh' ávuso gâmañ piñdâya pavisissâmâ  
'ti tassa dâpetvâ uyyojesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi  
samutþhânehi samutþhâti. ||42||

sabhojane kule anupakhajja nisajjam kappentassa pâcitti-  
yam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantañ Upanandam  
Sakyaputtam árabba . . . âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto  
sabhojane kule anupakhajja nisajjam kappesi . . . ekâ

paññatti . . . ekena samutthānena samutthāti kāyato ca cittato ca samutthāti na vācato. ||43||

mātugāmena saddhiṃ raho pāṭicchanne āsane nisajjaṃ kappentassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . āyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtaṃ ḫrabba . . . āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto mātugāmena saddhiṃ raho pāṭicchanne āsane nisajjaṃ kappesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samutthānena samutthāti kāyato ca cittato ca samutthāti na vācato. ||44||

mātugāmena saddhiṃ eko ekāya raho nisajjaṃ kappentassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . āyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtaṃ ḫrabba . . . āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto mātugāmena saddhiṃ eko ekāya raho nisajjaṃ kappesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samutthānena samutthāti kāyato ca cittato ca samutthāti na vācato. ||45||

nimantitenā sabhattenā santam bhikkhuṇ anāpucchā purebhattam pacchābhettam kulesu cārittam āpajjantassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Rājagahe paññattam . . . āyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtaṃ ḫrabba . . . āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto nimantito sabhatto samāno purebhettam pacchābhettam kulesu cārittam āpajji . . . ekā paññatti catasso anupaññattiyo . . . dvīhi samutthānehi samutthāti kaṭhinake. ||46||

taduttariṇ bhesajjaṃ viññāpentassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Saksesu paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ḫrabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū Mahānāmena Sakkena ajjuṇbo bhante āgāmethā 'ti vuccamānā nāgumesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samutthānehi samutthāti. ||47||

uyyuttaṃ senaṃ dassanāya gacchantassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ḫrabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū uyyuttaṃ senaṃ dassanāya agamamsu . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . dvīhi samutthānehi samutthāti elakulomake. ||48||

atirekatirattam senāya vasantassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ḫrabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū atirekatirattam senāya vasimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samutthānehi samutthāti elakulomake. ||49||

uyyodhikam gacchantassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā

paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū árabbha . . . chabba-giyā bhikkhū uyyodhikam̄ agamamsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānchi samuṭṭhāti elakalomake. ||50||  
acelakavaggo pañcamo.

surāmerayapāne pācittiyam . . . Kosambiyā paññattam . . . áyasmantam̄ Sāgatam̄ árabbha . . . áyasmā Sāgato majaṭam pivi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānchi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato samuṭṭhāti na vācato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||51||

aṅgulipatodake pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū árabbha . . . chabbaggiyā bhi-kkhū bhikkhum̄ aṅgulipatodakena hāsesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||52||

udake hāsadhamme pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sattarasavaggiye bhikkhū árabbha . . . sattarasavaggyā bhikkhū Aciravatiyā nadiyā udake kilim̄su . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||53||

anādariye pācittiyam . . . Kosambiyā paññattam . . . áyasmantam̄ Channam̄ árabbha . . . áyasmā Channo anā-dariyam akāsi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānchi samuṭṭhāti. ||54||

bhikkhum̄ bhimsāpentassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū árabbha . . . chabba-giyā bhikkhū bhikkhum̄ bhimsāpesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānchi samuṭṭhāti. ||55||

jotim̄ samādahitvā visibbentassa pācittiyam . . . Bhaggesu paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhū árabbha . . . sambahulā bhikkhū jotim̄ samādabitvā visibbesum . . . ekā paññatti dve anupaññattiyo . . . chahi samuṭṭhānchi samuṭṭhāti. ||56||

oren' addhamāsañ nhāyantassa pācittiyam . . . Rājugaho paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhū árabbha . . . sambahulā bhikkhū rājāram pī passitvā na mattam̄ jānitvā nhāyimsu . . . ekā paññatti cha anupaññattiyo. sabbattha-paññatti padesapaññatti padesapaññatti. channam̄ āpatti-samuṭṭhānānam̄ dvīhi samuṭṭhānchi samuṭṭhāti elaka-lomake. ||57||

109457

anādiyitvā tiṇṇam dubbaṇṇakaraṇānam aññataram dubbaṇṇakaraṇānam navam cīvaraṇ paribhuñjantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhū attano cīvaraṇ na sañjānimsu . . . ekā paññatti. channam āpattisamutṭhānānam dvihi samutthānehi samutthāti elakalomake. ||58||

bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā sikkhamānāya vā sāmaṇerassa vā sāmaṇeriyā vā sāmaṇ cīvaraṇ vikappetvā apaccuddhārakam paribhuñjantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . āyasmantaṇ Upanandam Sakyaputtam ārabba . . . āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto bhikkhussa sāmaṇ cīvaraṇ vikappetvā apaccuddhārakam paribhuñji . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvihi samutthānehi samutthāti kathinake. ||59||

bhikkhussa pattam vā cīvaraṇ vā niśidānam vā sūcigharam vā kāyabandhanām vā apanidhentassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggyā bhikkhū bhikkhūnaṇam pattam pi cīvaraṇ pi apanidhesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samutthānehi samutthāti. ||60||

surāmerayavaggo chaṭṭho.

sañcicca pāṇam jīvitā voropentassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . āyasmantaṇ Udāyiṇ ārabba . . . āyasmā Udāyi sañcicca pāṇam jīvitā voropesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samutthānehi samutthāti. ||61||

jānam sappāṇakam udakam paribhuñjantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggyā bhikkhū jānam sappāṇakam udakam paribhuñjinsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samutthānehi samutthāti. ||62||

jānam yathādhammām nihatādhikaraṇām punakammāya ukkoṭentassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggyā bhikkhū jānam yathādhammām nihatādhikaraṇām punakammāya ukkoṭesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samutthānehi samutthāti. ||63||

bhikkhussa jānam dutthullam āpattim patiechādentassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . aññataram bhi-

kkhumūrabbha . . . aññataro bhikkhu bhikkhussa jānam  
dūthullam āpattim pāticchādesi . . . ekā paññatti . . .  
ekena samutthānena samutthāti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato  
ca samutthāti. ||64||

jānam ûnavisativassam puggalam upasampādentassa pācittiyam . . . Rājagahe paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhū  
ārabbha . . . sambahulā bhikkhū jānam ûnavisativassam  
puggalam upasampādesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samutthānchi samutthāti. ||65||

jānam theyyasatthena saddhiṁ samvidhāya ekaddhāna-  
maggam paṭipajjantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . .  
aññatararam bhikkhumūrabbha . . . aññataro bhikkhu  
jānam theyyasatthena saddhiṁ samvidhāya ekaddhāna-  
maggam paṭipajji . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samutthā-  
nehi samutthāti, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samutthāti na  
vācato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samutthāti. ||66||

mātugāmena saddhiṁ samvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam  
paṭipajjantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . .  
aññatararam bhikkhumūrabbha . . . aññataro bhikkhu mātu-  
gāmena saddhiṁ samvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam patipajji  
. . . ekā paññatti . . . catthi samutthānchi samutthāti. ||67||

pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā yāvatatiyam samanubhāsanāya na paṭi-  
nissajjantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . .  
Ariṭṭham bhikkhum gaddhabāḍhipubbam ārabbha . . .  
Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabāḍhipubbbo pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā yāva-  
tatiyam samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajji . . . ekā paññatti  
. . . ekena samutthānena samutthāti kāyato ca vācato ca  
cittato ca samutthāti. ||68||

jānam tathāvādinā bhikkhunā akaṭānuḍhammena tam  
diṭṭhim appaṭinissaṭṭhena saddhiṁ sambhūñjantassa pācittiyam . . .  
Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū  
ārabbha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānam tathāvādinā  
Ariṭṭhena bbikkhunā akaṭānuḍhammena tam diṭṭhim appaṭi-  
nissaṭṭhena saddhiṁ sambhūñjinsu . . . ekā paññatti . . .  
tīhi samutthānehi samutthāti. ||69||

jānam tathā nāsitam samanuddesam upalāpentassa pācittiyam  
Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū  
ārabbha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānam tathā nāsitam

Kaṇḍakam samanuddesam upalāpesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||70||  
sappāṇakavaggo sattamo.

bhikkhūhi sahadhammikam vuccamānena na tāvāham āvuso etasminī sikkhāpade sikkhissāmi yāva nāññam bhi-kkhum byattam vinayadharām paripucchāmīti bhaṭṭantassa pācittiyam . . . Kosambiyā paññattam . . . āyasmantam Channam ārabba . . . āyasmā Channo bhikkhūhi saha, dhammikam vuccamāno na tāvāham . . . paripucchāmīti bhaṇi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||71||

vinayaṃ vivāṇṇentassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū vinayaṃ vivāṇṇesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||72||

mohanako pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū mohesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||73||

bhikkhussa kūpitena anattamanena pahāram dentassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū kūpitā anattamanā bhikkhūnaṃ pahāram adāmsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānenā samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||74||

bhikkhussa kūpitena anattamanena talasattikam uggi-rantassa pācittiyam . . . (see § 74; instead of pahāram adāmsu read talasattikam uggiṁsu). ||75||

bhikkhum amūlakena saṃghādisesena anuddhamṣentassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhum amūlakena saṃghādisesena anuddhamṣesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||76||

bhikkhussa sañcicca kukkuṭeṣam upadahantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhūnaṃ sañcicca kukkuṭeṣam upadahīmsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||77||

bhikkhūnaṃ bhaṇḍanajātānam kalahajātānam vivādā-

pannānam upassutim tiṭṭhantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabbha . . . chabbagiyā bhikkhū bhikkhūnām bheḍanajātānam kalahajātānam vivādāpannānam upassutim tiṭṭhamsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||78||

• dhammikānam kammānam chandaṇ datvā pacchā khīya-dhammām āpajjantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabbha . . . chabbaggyā bhikkhū dhammikānam kammānam chandaṇ datvā pacchā khīyadhammām āpajjimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||79||

saṅghe vinicchayakathāya vattamānāya chandaṇ adatvā utṭhāyāsanā pakkamantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . aññatarām bhikkhum ārabbha . . . aññataro bhikkhu saṅghe vinicchayakathāya vattamānāya chandaṇ adatvā utṭhāyāsanā pakkāmi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānenā samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||80||

saṅaggena saṅghena cīvaraṇ datvā pacchā khīyadhammām āpajjantassa pācittiyam . . . Rājagabe paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabbha . . . chabbaggyā bhikkhū saṅaggena saṅghena cīvaraṇ datvā pacchā khīyadhammām āpajjimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||81||

jānaṇ samghikam lābhām pariṇatam puggalassa pariṇāmentassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabbha . . . chabbaggyā bhikkhū jānaṇ samghikam lābhām pariṇatam puggalassa pariṇāmesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||82||

sahadhammikavaggo atṭhamo.

pubbe appaṭisamviditena rāñño antepurām pavasantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . āyasmantam Ānandaṇ ārabbha . . . āyasmā Ānando pubbe appaṭisamvidito rāñño antepurām pāvisi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti kaṭhinake. ||83||

ratanām uggaṇhantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā pañ-

ñattam . . . aññataram bhikkhum árabbha . . . aññataro  
bhikkhu ratanam uggahesi . . . eká paññatti dve anu-  
paññattiyo . . . chahi samuññánehi samuññátháti. ||84||

santam bhikkhum anápuechá vikále gámañam pavasantassa  
pácittiyanam . . . Sávatthiyá paññattam . . . chabbaggiye  
bhikkhú árabbha . . . chabbaggiyá bhikkhú vikále gámañam  
pávisimusu . . . eká paññatti tisso anupaññattiyo . . . dvíhi  
samuññánehi samuññátháti kañhineke. ||85||

atthimayam vâ dantamayam vâ visáñnamayam vâ súcigha-  
ram kârápentassa pácittiyanam . . . Sakkesu paññattam . . .  
sambahule bhikkhú árabbha . . . sambahulá bhikkhú na  
mattam jánitvá bahú súcighare viññápesum . . . eká paññatti  
. . . chahi samuññánehi samuññátháti. ||86||

pamáñatikkantam mañcam vâ pítham vâ kârápentassa  
pácittiyanam . . . Sávatthiyá paññattam . . . áyasmantañ  
Upanandam Sakyaputtam árabbha . . . áyasmá Upanando  
Sakyaputto ucce mañce sayi . . . eká paññatti . . . chahi  
samuññánehi samuññátháti. ||87||

mañcam vâ pítham vâ túlonaddham kârápentassa pácitti-  
yanam . . . Sávatthiyá paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhú  
árabbha . . . chabbaggiyá bhikkhú mañcam pi pítham pi  
túlonaddham kârápesum . . . eká paññatti . . . chahi sam-  
uññánehi samuññátháti. ||88||

pamáñatikkantam nisídanam kârápentassa pácittiyanam . . .  
Sávatthiyá paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhú árabbha  
. . . chabbaggiyá bhikkhú appamáñikáni nisídanáni dháresum  
. . . eká paññatti eká anupaññatti . . . chahi samuññánehi  
samuññátháti. ||89||

pamáñatikkantam kapdupacíchádim kârápentassa pácitti-  
yanam . . . Sávatthiyá paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhú  
árabbha . . . chabbaggiyá bhikkhú appamáñikáyo kanḍupa-  
cíchádiyo dháresum . . . eká paññatti . . . chahi sam-  
uññánehi samuññátháti. ||90||

pamáñatikkantam vassikasátiñkam kârápentassa pácittiyanam  
. . . Sávatthiyá paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhú  
árabbha . . . chabbaggiyá bhikkhú appamáñikáyo vassika-  
sátiñkáyo dháresum . . . eká paññatti . . . chahi samuññá-  
nehi samuññátháti. ||91||

sugatacīvarappamānam cīvaraṁ kārāpentassa pācittiyam  
 . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . āyasmantam Nandaṁ  
 ārabba . . . āyasmā Nando sugatacīvarappamānam cīvaraṁ  
 dhāresi . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi sam-  
 utthāti. ||92||

rājavaggo navamo. dvenavuti pācittiyā niṭṭhitā. tass'  
 uddānam:

musā, omasa-pesuññe, pada-seyyā ca itthiyo  
 aññatra viññunā, bhūtā, duṭṭhullāpatti, khaṇanā,|  
 bhūtam, aññaya, ujjhāyi, mañco, seyyā ca vuccati,  
 pubba-nikkadḍhan'-āhacca, dvāram, sappānakena ca,|  
 asammatā, atthamgate, upassay'-āmisena ca,  
 dade, sibbe, vidhānena, nāvā, bhuijeyya, ekato,|  
 piñḍam, gānam, param, pūvam, pavārito, pavāritam,  
 vikālam, sannidhi, khīram, dantapoṇena te dasa,|  
 acelak'-ānupakhajja, paṭicchannam, rahena ca,  
 nimantito, pacceyehi, senā, vasan', uyyodhikarṇ,|  
 surā, aṅguli, hāso ca, anādariyam ca, bhiṇsanā,  
 joti, nhānena, dubbaṇe, sāmam, apanidhena ca,|  
 sañcicc', udaka-kammā ca, duṭṭhullam, ñavisati,  
 theyya-itthi, avadesam, samvāse, nāsitena ca,|  
 sahadhammika-vilekhā, moho, pahāren', uggire,  
 amūlakañ ca, sañcicca, sossāmi, khīya-pakkame,  
 saṃghena cīvaraṇ datvā, pariṇāmeyya puggale,|  
 raññañ ca, ratanaṇ, santam, sūci, mañco ca, tūlikā,  
 niśidanam, kañḍuechādi, vassikā, sugatena cā 'ti.|

tesam vaggānam uddānam:

musā, bhūtā ca, ovādo, bhojan'-acelakena ca,  
 surā, sappānakā, dhammo, rājavaggena te navā 'ti.|

yan tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammā-  
 sambuddhena aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā antaragharam pa-  
 viṭṭhāya hatthato khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā sahatthā  
 paṭiggahetvā bhuñjanassa pāṭidesaniyam . . . Sāvatthiyā  
 paññattam . . . aññatararam bhikkhumi ārabba . . . aññataro  
 bhikkhu aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā antaragharam pavīṭṭhāya  
 hatthato āmisam paṭiggahesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi

samuṭṭhānchi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato samuṭṭhāti na vācato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||1||

bhikkhuniyā vosāsantiyā na nivāretvā bhuiñjantassa pāṭidesaniyam . . . Rājagahe paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabbha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo vosāsantiyo na nivāresum . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānchi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca samuṭṭhāti na cittato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||2||

sekhasammatesu kulesu khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā sahatthā pāṭiggahetvā bhuiñjantassa pāṭidesaniyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabbha . . . sambahulā bhikkhū na mattam jānitvā pāṭiggahesum . . . ekā paññatti dve anupaññattiyo . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānchi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato samuṭṭhāti na vācato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||3||

āraññakesu senāsanesu pubbe appaṭisamviditam khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā ajjhārāme sahatthā pāṭiggahetvā bhuiñjantassa pāṭidesaniyam . . . Sakkesu paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabbha . . . sambahulā bhikkhū ārāme core pativasante nārocesum . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānchi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca samuṭṭhāti na cittato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||4||

cattāro pāṭidesaniyā niṭhitā. tass' uddānam :

aññātikāya, vosāsam, sekha-āraññakena ca  
pāṭidesaniyā cattāro sambuddhena pakasitā 'ti.

yan tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsain-buddhena anādariyam paticca purato vā pacchato vā olambentena nivāsentassa dukkataṁ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabbha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū purato pi pacchato pi olambentā nivāsesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||1||

anādariyam paticca purato vā pacchato vā olambentena pārupantassa dukkataṁ . . . (see § 1; instead of nivāsesum read pārupimśu.) ||2||

anādariyam paticca kāyam vivaritvā antaraghare gacchanta-tissa dukkataṁ . . . (as before.) ||3||

anādariyam paṭicca kāyam vivaritvā antaraghare nisidantassa dukkaṭam . . . ||4||

anādariyam paṭicca hattham vā pādam vā kīlāpentena antaraghare gacchantassa dukkaṭam . . . ||5||

anād. p. hattham vā pādam vā kīlāpentena antaraghare nisidantassa dukkaṭam . . . ||6||

anād. p. taham taham olokentena antaraghare gacchantassa ( . . . nisidantassa . . . ) dukkaṭam . . . ||7. 8||

anād. p. ukkhittakāya antaraghare gacchantassa ( . . . nisidantassa . . . ) dukkaṭam . . . ||9. 10||

parimandalavaggo paṭhamo.

anād. p. ujjhaggikāya antaraghare gacchantassa ( . . . nisidantassa . . . ) dukkaṭam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū mahāhusitaṁ hasantā antaraghare gacchimsu ( . . . nisidimsu . . . ) . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||11. 12||

anād. p. uccāsaddam mahāsaddam karontena antaraghare gacchantassa ( . . . nisidantassa . . . ) dukkaṭam . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū uccāsaddam mahāsaddam karontā antaraghare gacchimsu ( . . . nisidimsu . . . ) . . . (see § 11). ||13. 14||

anād. p. kāyappacālakam antaraghare gacchantassa ( . . . nisidantassa . . . ) dukkaṭam . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||15. 16||

anād. p. bāhuppacālakam . . . (see § 15). ||17. 18||

anād. p. sisappacālakam . . . ||19. 20||

ujjhaggikavaggo dutiyo.

anād. p. khambhakatena antaraghare gacchantassa ( . . . nisidantassa . . . ) dukkaṭam . . . ||21. 22||

anād. p. oguṇhitena antaraghare gacchantassa ( . . . nisidantassa . . . ) dukkaṭam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sasīsaṁ pārupitvā antaraghare gacchimsu ( . . . nisidimsu . . . ) . . . ||23. 24||

anād. p. ukkuṭikāya antaraghare gacchantassa dukkaṭam . . . ||25||

anād. p. pallatthikāya antaraghare nisidantassa dukkaṭam . . . ||26||

anâd. p. asakkaccaṁ piñḍapâtam paṭigaṇhantassa dukkaṭam . . . ||27||

anâd. p. taham taham oloketena piñḍapâtam paṭigaṇhantassa dukkaṭam . . . ||28||

anâd. p. sūpañ ñeva bahum paṭigaṇhantassa dukkaṭam . . . ||29||

anâd. p. thūpikatam piñḍapâtam paṭigaṇhantassa dukkaṭam . . . ||30||

khambhakatavaggo tatiyo.

anâd. p. asakkaccaṁ (. . . taham taham oloketena . . . taham taham omasitvā) piñḍapâtam bhuñjantassa dukkaṭam . . . ||31-33||

anâd. p. sūpañ ñeva bahum bhuñjantassa dukkaṭam . . . ||34||

anâd. p. thūpakato omadditvā piñḍapâtam bhuñjautassa dukkaṭam . . . ||35||

anâd. p. sūpam vā byañjanam vā odanena paṭicchādentassa dukkaṭam . . . ||36||      108457

anâd. p. sūpam vā odanam vā agilâno attano athâya viññāpetvā bhuñjantassa dukkataṁ . . . Sāvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ārabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sūpam pi odanam pi attano athâya viññāpetvā bhuñjimsu . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . dvîhi samutthânchi samutthâti, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca samutthâti na vâcato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samutthâti. ||37||

anâd. p. ujjhânaññino paresam pattam oloketassa dukkaṭam. ekâ paññatti. ekena samutthânena samutthâti kâyato ca cittato ca samutthâti na vâcato. ||38||

anâd. p. mahantam kabalam karontassa dukkaṭam . . . ||39||

anâd. p. dîgham alopam karontassa dukkaṭam . . . ||40||

piñḍapâtavaggo catuttho.

anâd. p. anâhaṭe kabale mukhadvâraṁ vivarantassa dukkaṭam . . . ||41||

anâd. p. bhuñjamânenâ sabbaṁ hattham mukhe pakkhipantassa dukkaṭam . . . ||42||

anâd. p. sakabalena mukhena byâharantassa dukkaṭam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû

ârabba . . . chabbaggyâ bhikkhû sakabalena mukhena byâbarimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samuñjhânena samuñjhâti kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuñjhâti. ||43||

anâd. p. piñdukkhepakañ ( . . . kabalâvacchedakañ . . . avagandakârakañ . . . hatthaniddhunakañ . . . sitthâvâkârakañ . . . jivhânicchârakañ . . . capucapukârakañ . . . ) bhuñjantassa dukkañam. ekâ paññatti. ekena samuñjhânena samuñjhâti kâyato ca cittato ca samuñjhâti na vâcato. ||44-50||

kabalavaggo paññamo.

anâd. p. surusurukârakañ bhuñjantassa dukkañam . . . Kosambiyâ paññattam . . . sambahulo bhikkhû ârabba . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû surusurukârakañ khîram pivîmsu . . . ekâ paññatti. ekena samuñjhânena samuñjhâti . . . ||51||

anâd. p. hatthanillehakañ ( . . . pattanillehakañ . . . otthaniillehakañ . . . ) bhuñjantassa dukkañam. ekâ paññatti. ekena samuñjhânena samuñjhâti . . . ||52-54||

anâd. p. sâmisena hathrena pâniyathâlakânam patigâñhantassa dukkañam . . . Bhaggesu paññattam . . . sambahulo bhikkhû ârabba . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû sâmisena hathrena pâniyathâlakânam patiggahesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samuñjhânena samuñjhâti . . . ||55||

anâd. p. sasitthakânam paittadhovanam antaraghare chañden-tassa dukkañam . . . Bhaggesu paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhû ârabba . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû susitthakanam paittadhovanam antaraghare chañdesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samuñjhânena samuñjhâti . . . ||56||

anâd. p. chattapâñissa dhammañ desentassa dukkañam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabba . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû chattapâñissa dhammañ desesum . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . ekena s. s. vâcato ca cittato ca samuñjhâti na kâyato. ||57||

anâd. p. dançapâñissa ( . . . satthapâñissa . . . âvudha-pâñissa . . . ) dhammañ desentassa dukkañam. ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . ekena s. s. vâcato ca cittato ca samuñjhâti na kâyato. ||58-60||

surusuruvaggo chattho.

anâd. p. pâdukârûlhassa ( . . . upâhanârûlhassa . . . yâna-gatassa . . . sayanagatassa . . . pallatthikâya nisinnuassa

... veṭṭhitasīsassa ... oguṇṭhitasīsassa ...) dhammam desentassa dukkaṭam. ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti ... (as before.) ||61-67||

anād. p. chamāyam nisiditvā āsane nisinnassa (. . . nice āsane nisiditvā uce āsane nisinnassa . . . thitena nisinnassa . . . pacchato gacchantena purato gacchantassa . . . uppāthna gacchantena pathena gacchantassa . . .) dhammam desentassa dukkaṭam. ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti. chantam āpattisamuṭṭhānānam ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||68-72||

anād. p. thitena uccāram vā passāvam vā karontassa dukkaṭam. ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti. channam āpattisamuṭṭhānānam ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||73||

anād. p. harite uccāram vā passāvam vā kheṭam vā karontassa dukkaṭam . . . ||74||

anādāriyam paṭiceca udake uccāram vā passāvam vā kheṭam vā karontassa dukkaṭam kattha paññattan ti Sāvatthiyā paññattam. kaṇi ḥarabbhā 'ti chabbaggiyo bhikkhū ḥarabbha. kismim vatthusmin ti chabbaggiyā bhikkhū udake uccāram pi passāvam pi kheṭam pi akamsu tasmin vatthusmim. ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti. channam āpattisamuṭṭhānānam ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||75||

pādukavaggo sattamo. pañcasattati sekhiyā niṭṭhitā.

Mahāvibhaṅge katthapaññattivāro niṭṭhito. tass' uddānam:

parimāṇḍalam, paṭiechannam, susamvut' - okkhittaca-kkhunā,

ukkhittojjhaggikā, saddo, tayo c' eva pacālanā,

khambhām, oguṇṭhito c' eva, kuṭi, pallatthikāya ca,

sakkaccaṁ, pattasaññī ca, samasūpam, samatithikam,

sakkaccaṁ, pattasaññī ca, sapadānam, samasūpakan,

thūpakato, paṭiechannam, viññatt', ujjhānasaññinā,

na mahantaṁ, maṇḍalaṁ, dvāraṁ, sabbhatthaṁ, na

byāhare,

ukkhepo, chedanā, gaṇḍo, dhunam, sitthāvakārakam,

jivhānicchārakañ c' eva, capucapu, surusuru,

hattho, patto ca, oṭṭho ca, sāmisam̄, sitthakena ca,|  
 chattapāṇissa saddhammam̄ na desenti tathāgatā,  
 evam̄ eva danḍapāṇissa, sattha-āvudhapāṇinam̄,|  
 pādūkā, upāhanā c' eva, yāna-seyyāgatassa ca,|  
 pallatthikānisinnassa, vettīhitogunṭhitassa ca,|  
 chāmā, nīcāsane, thāne, pacchato, uppathena ca,  
 thitakena na kātabbam̄, harite udakamhi cā 'ti.|

tesam̄ vaggānam̄ uddānan̄ :

parimandalam̄, ujjhaggi, khambham̄, piṇḍam̄ tath' eva ca,  
 kabalā, surusuru ca, pādukena ca sattamā 'ti. ||1||

methunam̄ dhammam̄ patisevanto kati āpattiyo āpajjati.  
 methunam̄ dh. p. tisso āpattiyo āpajjati. akkhayite sarīre  
 methunam̄ dhammam̄ paṭisevati, āpatti pārājikassa. ye-  
 bhuyyena khayite sacīre methunam̄ dhammam̄ paṭisevati,  
 āpatti thullaccayassa. vattakate mukhe acchupantam̄ aṅga-  
 jātam paveseti, āpatti dukkatassa. methunam̄ dhammam̄  
 paṭisevanto imā tisso āpattiyo āpajjati. ||1||

adinnam̄ ādiyanto kati āpattiyo āpajjati. adinnam̄ ādi-  
 yanto tisso āpattiyo āpajjati. pañcamāsakam̄ vā atireka-  
 pañcamāsakam̄ vā agghanakam̄ adinnam̄ theyyasam̄khātan̄  
 ādiyati, āpatti pārājikassa. atirekamāsakam̄ vā ûnapañcamā-  
 sakam̄ vā agghanakam̄ adinnam̄ theyy. ād., āpatti thullacea-  
 yassa. māsukam̄ vā ûnamāsakam̄ vā agghanakam̄ ad. theyy.  
 ād., āpatti dukkatassa. adinnam̄ ādiyanto imā tisso āpattiyo  
 āpajjati. ||2||

sañcicca manussaviggaham̄ jīvitā voropento . . . tisso  
 āpattiyo āpajjati. manussam̄ odissa opātaṁ khaṇatī papatitvā  
 marissatī, āpatti dukkatassa. papatite dukkhā vedanā  
 uppajjati, āpatti thullaccayassa. marati, āpatti pārājikassa.  
 sañcicca . . . imā tisso āpattiyo āpajjati. ||3||

asantam̄ abhūtaṁ uttarimanussadhammam̄ ullapanto . . .  
 tisso āpattiyo āpajjati, pāpiccho ichhāpakato asantam̄ abh.  
 utt. ullapati, āpatti pārājikassa. yo te vihāre vasati so bhi-  
 kkhu arahā 'ti bhaṇatī, paṭivijñānantassa āpatti thullacea-  
 yassa, na paṭivijñānantassa āpatti dukkatassa. asantam̄ . . .  
 imā tisso āpattiyo āpajjati. ||4||

cattāro pārājikā nitthitā.

upakkamitvâ asucim mocento tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. ceteti upakkamati muccati, âpatti samghâdisesassa. ceteti upakkamati na muccati, âpatti thullaccayassa. payoge dukkataqm. ||1||

mâtugâmena saddhim kâyasamsaggam samâpajjanto tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. kâyena kâyam âmasati, âpatti samghâdisesassa. kâyena kâyapañibaddham âmasati, âpatti thullaccayassa. kâyapañibaddhena kâyapañibaddham âmasati, âpatti dukkataqassa. ||2||

mâtugâmaqm duñthullâhi vâcâhi obhâsento tisso âp. âp.; vaccamaggam passâvamaggam âdissa vañnam pi bhañati avanñam pi bhañati, âp. samgh.; vacceamaggam passâvamaggam thapetvâ adhakkakam ubbhajânumaqalam âdissa vañnam pi bh. avanñam pi bh., âp. thull.; kâyapañibaddham âdissa . . . pi bhañati, âpatti dukkataqassa. ||3||

attakâmapâricariyâya vañnam bhâsanto tisso âp. âp.; mâtugâmassa santike attakâmapâricariyâya vañnam bhâsati, âp. samgh.; pañdakassa santike att. v. bhâsati, âp. thull.; tiracchânagatassa sartiko att. v. bhâsati, âpatti dukkataqassa. ||4||

sañcarittam samâpajjanto tisso âp. âp.; pañiganhâti vîmamsati paccâharati, âp. samgh.; pañiganhâti vîmamsati na paccâharati, âp. thull.; pañiganhâti na vîmamsati na paccâharati, âpatti dukkataqassa. ||5||

saññâcikâya kutîm kârâpento tisso âp. âp.; kârâpeti payoge dukkataqm; ekam piñdam anâgate âp. thull.; tasmin piñde âgate âp. samghâdisesassa. ||6||

mahallakam vihârañ kârâpento . . . (see § 6). ||7||

bhikkhuñ amûlakena pârâjikena dhammena anuddham-sento tisso âp. âp.; anokâsam kârâpetvâ câvanâdhippâyo vadeti, âp. samghâdisesena dukkataqassa; okâsam kârâpetvâ akkosâdhippâyo vadeti, âpatti omasavâdassa. ||8||

bhikkhuñ aññâbhâgîyassa adhikaranâassa kiñci desam lesamattam upâdâya pârâjikena dhammena anuddham-sento tisso âp. âp.; anokâsam . . . ||9||

sañghabhedako bhikkhu yâvatatiyan samanubhâsanâya na patinissajjanto tisso âp. âp.; ñattiya dukkataqm; dvîbi kammaravâcâhi thullaccayâ; kammaravâcâpariyosâne âpatti samghâdisesassa. ||10||

bhedakānuvattakā bhikkhū yāvatatiyam samanubhāsanāya  
na paṭinissajjantā tisso āpattiyo āpajjanti; nāttiyā . . . ||11||  
dubbaco bhikkhu yāvatatiyam samanubhāsanāya na paṭi-  
nissajjanto tisso . . . ||12||

kuladūsako bhikkhu yāvatatiyam samanubhāsanāya na  
paṭinissajjanto tisso . . . ||13||  
terasa saṃghādisesā niṭṭhitā.

atirekacīvaraṇa dasāham atikkāmento ekam āpattiṁ āpajjati  
nissaggiyam pācittiyam. ||1||

ekarattam ticīvarena vippavasanto ekam . . . ||2||

akālacakīvaraṇa paṭiggahetvā māsaṇ atikkāmento ekam  
. . . ||3||

aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā purāṇacīvaraṇa dhovāpento dve  
āpattiyo āpajjati; dhovāpeti payoge dukkaṭam, dhovāpite  
nissaggiyam pācittiyam. ||4||

aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā hatthato cīvaraṇ patigaṇhanto  
dvo āpattiyo āpajjati; gaṇhāti payoge dukkaṭam, gahite  
nissaggiyam pācittiyam. ||5||

aññātakam gahapatim vā gahapatāniṁ vā cīvaraṇ viññā-  
pento dve āp. āp.; viññāpeti payoge dukkaṭam, viññāpite  
nissaggiyam pācittiyam. ||6||

aññātakam gahapatim vā gahapatāniṁ vā taduttariṁ cī-  
varaṇ viññāpento . . . (see § 6). ||7||

pubbe appavārito aññātakam gahapatikam upasam̄kamitvā  
cīvare vikappam āpajjanto dve āp. āp.; vikappam āpajjati  
payoge dukkaṭam; vikappam āpanne nissaggiyam pācitti-  
yam. ||8||

pubbe appavārito aññātakē gahapatiko upasam̄kamitvā  
cīvare vikappam āpajjanto . . . (see § 8). ||9||

atirekatikkhattum codanāya atirekachakkhattum thānenā  
cīvaraṇ abhinippahādento dve āp. āp.; abhinippahādeti payoge  
dukkaṭam; abhinippahādite nissaggiyam pācittiyam. ||10||

kaṭhinavaggo paṭhamo.

kosiyamissakam santhataṁ kārāpento dve āp. āp.; kārā-  
peti payoge dukkaṭam; kārāpite nisaggiyam pācittiyam. ||11||

suddhakālakanam elakalomānam santhataṁ kārāpento . . .  
(see § 11). ||12||

anādiyitvā tulam̄ odātānam̄ tulam̄ gocariyānam̄ navam̄  
santhatam̄ kārāpento . . . ||13||

anuvassam̄ santhatam̄ kārāpento . . . ||14||

anādiyitvā purāṇasanthatassa sāmantā sugatavidatthim̄ na-  
vam̄ nisidanasanthatam̄ kārāpento . . . ||15||

elakalomāni paṭiggahetvā tiyojanam̄ atikkāmento dve āp.  
āp.; paṭhamam̄ pādām̄ tiyojanam̄ atikkāmeti, āp. dukkaṭassa;  
dutiyam̄ pādām̄ atikkāmeti, niss. pācittiyan̄. ||16||

aññātikāyā bhikkhuniyā elakalomāni dhovāpento . . . (see  
§ 4). ||17||

rūpiyam̄ paṭigāṇhanto dve āp. āp.; gaṇhāti payoge dukka-  
ṭam̄; gahite niss. pācittiyan̄. ||18||

nānappakārakam̄ rūpiyasam̄volhāraṇam̄ samāpajjanto dve āp.  
āp.; samāpajjati payoge dukkaṭam̄, samāpanne niss. pācitti-  
yan̄. ||19||

nānappakārakam̄ kayavikkayaṇam̄ samāpajjanto . . . (see  
§ 19). ||20||

kosiyavaggo dutiyo.

atirekapattam̄ dasāhaṇi atikkāmento ekan̄ āp. āp. nissaggi-  
yan̄ pācittiyan̄. ||21||

ūnapūñicabandhanena pattena aññam̄ navam̄ pattam̄ cetā-  
pento dve āp. āp.; cetāpeti payoge dukkaṭam̄; cetāpite niss.  
pācittiyan̄. ||22||

bhosjjāni paṭiggahetvā sattāhaṇi atikkāmento ekan̄  
. . . ||23||

atirekamāso sese gimhāne vassikasātikacīvaraṇam̄ pariyesanto  
dve āp. āp.; pariyesati pay. dukk.; pariyyitthe niss. pācitti-  
yan̄. ||24||

bhikkhussa sāmaṇi cīvaraṇam̄ datvā kupto anattamano  
acchindauto dve āp. āp.; acchindati pay. dukk.; acchinne  
niss. pācittiyan̄. ||25||

sāmaṇi suttam̄ viññāpetvā tantavāyehi cīvaraṇam̄ vāyāpento  
dve āp. āp.; vāyāpeti pay. dukk.; vāyāpite niss. pācitti-  
yan̄. ||26||

pubbe appavārito aññātakassa gahapatikassa tantavāye  
upasam̄kamitvā cīvare vikappam̄ āpajjanto dve āp. āp.;  
vikappam̄ āpajjati payoge dukkaṭam̄; vikappam̄ āpanne niss.  
pācittiyan̄. ||27||

accekacivaram paṭiggaḥetvā cīvarakālaśamayaṁ atikkā-  
mento ekaṁ . . . ||28||

tīṇam cīvaraṇam aññataraṇi cīvaraṇi antaraghare nikkhī-  
pitvā atirekachārattam vippavasanto ekaṁ . . . ||29||

jānaṁ samghikam lābhāṁ pariṇātaṁ attano pariṇāmento  
dve āp. āp.; pariṇāmeti pay. dukk.; pariṇāmite niss. pācitti-  
yam. ||30||

pattavaggo tatiyo. tiṁsa nissaggiyā pācittiyā niṭṭhitā.

sampajānamusāvādaṁ bhāsanto kati āpattiyo āpajjati.  
sampajānamusāvādaṁ bhāsanto pañca āp. āp.; pāpiccho  
icchāpakato asantaṇi abhūtam uttarimanussadhammaṇi ulla-  
pati, āp. pārājikassa; bhikkhuṇi amūlakona pārājikena  
dhammena anuddhaṇseti, āp. saṅghādisesassa; yo te vihāre  
vasati so bhikkhu arahā 'ti bhaṇati paṭivijānantassa āp.  
thullacevayassa, na paṭivijānantassa āp. dukkaṭassa; sampajā-  
namusāvāde pācittiyam. sampajānamusāvādaṇi bhāsanto  
imā pañca āpattiyo āpajjati. ||1||

omasanto dve āpattiyo āpajjati; upasampannam omasati,  
āp. pācittiyassa; anupasampannam omasati, āp. dukkaṭassa. ||2||

pesuññam upasampharanto dve āp. āp.; upasampannassa  
pesuññam upasampharati, āp. pāc.; anupasampannassa pe-  
suññam upasampharati, āp. dukkaṭassa. ||3||

anupasampannam padaso dhammaṇi vācento dve āp. āp.;  
vāceti payoge dukkaṭam, pade pade āpatti pācittiyassa. ||4||

anupasampannena uttaridvirattirattam sahaseyyam kappento  
dve āp. āp.; nipajjati pay. dukk.; nipanno āp. pācitti-  
yassa. ||5||

mātugāmēna sahaseyyam kappento . . . (see § 5). ||6||

mātugāmassa uttarichappānicavācāhi dhammaṇi desento dve  
āp. āp.; deseti payoge dukkaṭam; pade pade āp. pācittiyassa. ||7||

anupasampannassa uttarimanussadhammaṇi bhūtam āro-  
cento dve āp. āp.; āroceti pay. dukk.; ārocite āp. pācitti-  
yassa. ||8||

bhikkhusa duṭṭhullam āpattim anupasampannassa āro-  
cento dve āp. āp.; āroceti . . . (see § 8). ||9||

pathavīni khaṇanto dve āp. āp.; khaṇati pay. dukk.;  
pahāre pahāre āpatti pācittiyassa. ||10||

musāvādavaggo paṭhamo.

bhûtagâmam pâtentô dve âp. âp.; pâteti pay. dukk.; pahâre pahâre âp. pâcittiyassa. ||11||

aññena aññam pâticaranto dve âp. âp.; anâropite aññavâdake aññena aññam paticarati âp. dukk.; âropite aññavâdake aññena aññam pâticarati âp. pâcittiyassa. ||12||

bhikkhuṇ ujjhâpentô dve âp. âp.; ujjhâpeti payoge dukkaṭam; ujjhâpîte âp. pâcittiyassa. ||13||

sanghikam mañcaṁ vâ pîṭhaṁ vâ blisim vâ koccham vâ ajjhokâso santharitvâ anuddharitvâ anâpucchâ pakkamanto dve âp. âp.; paṭhamam pâdam ledḍlupâtam atikkâmeti, âp. dukkaṭassa; dutiyam pâdam atikkâmeti, âp. pâcittiyassa. ||14||

sanghike vihâro seyyam santhaśitvâ anuddharitvâ anâpucchâ pakkamanto dve âp. âp.; paṭhamam pâdam parikkhepam atikkâmeti, âp. dukkaṭassa; dutiyam pâdam atikkâmeti, âp. pâcittiyassa. ||15||

sanghiko vihâre jânam pubbupagataṁ bhikkhuṇ anupakhaṇa seyyam kappento dve âp. âp.; nipajjati pay. dukk.; nipanne âp. pâcittiyassa. ||16||

bhikkhuṇ 'kupito anattamano samghikâ vihârâ nikkaḍḍhanto dve âp. âp.; nikkaḍḍhathi pay. dukk.; nikkaḍḍhite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||17||

sanghike vihâre uparivehâsakuṇiyâ âhaccapâdakam mañcam vâ pîṭhaṁ vâ abhinisidanto dve âp. âp.; abhinisidati pay. dukk.; abhinisinne âp. pâcittiyassa. ||18||

dvittipariyâye adhiṭṭhahitvâ taduttarin pâdakam mañcam vâ pîṭhaṁ vâ abhinisidanto dve âp. âp.; adhiṭṭhite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||19||

jânan sappânakam udakam tiṇam vâ mattikam vâ siñcanto dve âp. âp.; siñcati pay. dukk.; siñcite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||20||

bhûtagâmavaggo dutiyo.

asammato bhikkhuniyo ovadanto dve âp. âp.; ovadati pay. dukk.; ovadite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||21||

atthamgate suriye bhikkhuniyo ovadanto . . . (see § 21). ||22||

bhikkhuṇ passayam upasam̄kamitvâ bhikkhuniyo ovadanto . . . ||23||

âmisahetu bhikkhû bhikkhuniyo ovadantîti bhaṇtano dve âp. âp.; bhaṇati pay. dukk.; bhaṇite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||24||

aññâtikâya bhikkhuniyâ cîvaraṁ dento dve âp. âp.; deti pay. dukk.; dinne âp. pâcittiyassa. ||25||

aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṁ sibbento dve āp. āp.;  
sibbeti pay. dukk.; ārāpathē ārāpathē āp. pācittiyassa. ||26||

bhikkhuniyā saddhim̄ samvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam̄ paṭi-  
pajjanto dve āp. āp.; paṭipajjati pay. dukk.; paṭipanne āp.  
pācittiyassa. ||27||

bhikkhuniyā saddhim̄ samvidhāya ekam̄ nāvam̄ abhirū-  
hanto dve āp. āp.; abhirūhati pay. dukk.; abhirūlhe āp.  
pācittiyassa. ||28||

jānaṇ bikkhunīparipācītam̄ piṇḍapātām̄ bhuñjanto dve  
āp. āp.; bhuñjissāmīti paṭigānhati, āp. dukkaṭassa; ajjhohāre  
ajjhohāre āp. pācittiyassa. ||29||

bhikkhuniyā saddhiṇ eko ekāya raho nisajjam̄ kappento  
dve āp. āp.; nisidati pay. dukk.; nisinno āp. pācitti-  
yassa. ||30||

ovādagaggo tatiyo.

taduttariṁ āvasathapiṇḍam̄ bhuñjanto dve āp. āp.; bhuñji-  
ssāmīti . . . (see § 29). ||31||

gaṇabhojanām̄ bhuñjanto dve āp. āp.; bhuñjissāmīti . . . ||32||  
paramparabhojanām̄ bhuñjanto dve āp. āp.; bhuñjissāmīti  
. . . ||32||

dvittipattapūre pūve paṭiggahetvā taduttariṁ paṭigānham̄  
dve āp. āp.; gaṇhati payoge dukk., gahite āpatti pācittiyassa. ||34||

bhuttāvī pavārito anatirittam̄ khādaniyam̄ vā bhojaniyam̄  
vā bhuñjanto dve āp. āp., bhuñjissāmīti . . . (see § 29). ||35||

bhikkhum̄ bhuttāvīm̄ pavāritam̄ anatirittenā khādaniyena  
vā bhojaniyena vā abhīhattūm̄ pavārento dve āp. āp., tassa  
vacanena khādissāmīti bhuñjissāmīti paṭigānhati, āpatti dukka-  
ṭassa, bhojanapariyosāne āp. pācittiyassa. ||36||

vikāle khādaniyam̄ vā bhojaniyam̄ vā bhuñjanto dve āp.  
āp., bhuñjissāmīti . . . (see § 29). ||37||

sannidhikārakam̄ khādaniyam̄ vā bhojaniyam̄ vā bhuñjanto  
dve āp. āp., bhuñjissāmīti . . . ||38||

paññatabhojanāni attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjanto dve  
āp. āp., bhuñjissāmīti . . . ||39||

adinnam̄ mukhadvāram̄ āhāram̄ āharanto dve āp. āp.,  
bhuñjissāmīti . . . ||40||

bhojanavaggo catuttho.

acelakassa vā paribbājakassa vā paribbājikāya vā sahatthā

khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ dento dve âp. âp., deti payoge dukkaṭam, dinne âp. pâcittiyassa. ||41||

bhikkhum eh' âvuso gâmam vâ nigamam vâ piṇḍâya pavisissâmâ 'ti tassa dâpetvâ vâ adâpetvâ vâ uyyojento dve âp. âp., uyyojeti payoge dukkaṭam, uyyojite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||42||

sabhojane kule anupakhajja nisajjam kappento dve âp. âp., nisidati pay. dukk., nisinne âp. pâcittiyassa. ||43||

mâtugâmena sâddhim raho pâticchanne âsane nisajjam kappento dve âp. âp., nisidati . . . (see § 43). ||44||

mâtugâmena saddhim eko ekâya raho nisajjam kappento dve âp. âp., nisidati . . . ||45||

nimantito sabhatto samâno purebhattam pacchâbhattam santam bhikkhum anâpuechâ kulesu cârittam apajjanto dve âp. âp., paṭhamanî pâdañum mārañ atikkâmeti, âp. dukkaṭassa, dutiyam pâdañum atikkâmeti, âp. pâcittiyassa. ||46||

taduttarîm bhesajjam viññâpento dve âp. âp., viññâpeti payoge dukkaṭam, viññâpito âp. pâcittiyassa. ||47||

uyyuttam senam dassanâya gacchanto dve âp. âp., gacchatî âp. dukkaṭassa, yattha ṭhito passati âp. pâcittiyassa. ||48||

atirekatirattam senâya vasanto dve âp. âp., vasati pay. dukk., vasite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||49||

uyyodhikam gacchanto dve âp. âp., gacchatî âp. dukkaṭassa, yattha ṭhito passati âp. pâcittiyassa. ||50||

acelakavaggo pañcamo.

majjam pivanto dve âp. âp., pivissâmiti patîganhâti âp. dukkaṭassa, ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âp. pâcittiyassa. ||51||

bhikkhum aṅgulipatodakena hâsento dve âp. âp., hâseti pay. dukk., hâsite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||52||

udeke kîlanto dve âp. âp., hetṭhâgophphake udeke kîlati âp. dukkaṭassa, uparigophphake udeke kîlati âp. pâcittiyassa. ||53||

anâdariyam karonto dve âp. âp., karoti pay. dukk., kate âp. pâcittiyassa. ||54||

bhikkhum bhiṃsâpento dve âp. âp., bhiṃsâpeti pay. dukk., bhiṃsâpîte âp. pâcittiyassa. ||55||

jotim samâdahitvâ visibbento dve âp. âp., samâdahati pay. dukk., samâdahite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||56||

oren' addhamâsam nhâyanto dve âp. âp., nhâyatî pay. dukk., nhânapariyosâne âp. pâcittiyassa. ||57||

anādiyitvā tiṇam dubbaṇṇakaraṇam aññataram dubbaṇṇakaraṇam navam cīvaraṁ paribhuñjanto dve āp. āp., paribhuñjati pay. dukk., paribhutte āp. pācittiyassa. ||58||

bhikkhusa vā bhikkhuniyā vā sikkhamānāya vā sāmañerassā vā sāmañeriyā vā sāmañ cīvaraṁ vikappetvā apaccuddhārakam paribhuñjanto dve āp. āp., paribhuñjati pay. dukk., paribhutte āp. pācittiyassa. ||59||

\* bhikkhusa pattaṁ vā cīvaraṁ vā niśidanaṁ vā sūcigharam vā kāyabandhanam vā apanidhento dve āp. āp., apanidheti pay. dukk., apanidhito āp. pācittiyassa. ||60||

surāmerayavaggo chāṭho.

sañcicca pāṇam jīvitā voropento kati āpattiyo āpajjati. sañcicca . . . voropento catasso āpattiyo āpajjati. anodissa opātām khayati yo koci papatitvā marissatī āp. dukkātassa, manusso tasmiṁ papatitvā marati āp. pārājikassa, yakkho vā peto vā tiracchānagatamanussaviggaho vā tasmiṁ papatitvā marati āpatti thullaceyyassa, tiracchānagato tasmiṁ papatitvā marati āpatti pācittiyassa. sañcicca pāṇam jīvitā voropento imā catasso āp. āpajjati. ||61||

jānam sappāṇakam udakaṁ paribhuñjanto dve āp. āp., paribhuñjati pay. dukk., paribhutte āp. pācittiyassa. ||62||

jānam yathādhammaṁ nihatādhikaraṇam punakammāya ukkoṭento dve āp. āp., ukkoṭeti pay. dukk., ukkoṭite āp. pācittiyassa. ||63||

bhikkhusa jānam duṭṭhullam āpattim paṭicchādento ekam āpattim āpajjati pācittiyam. ||64||

jānam ūnavisativassam puggalam upasampādento dve āp. āp., upasampādeti pay. dukk., upasampādite āp. pācittiyassa. ||65||

jānam theyyasatthena saddhiṁ samvidhāya ekaddhānumaggam paṭipajjanto dve āp. āp., paṭipajjati pay. dukk., paṭipanne āp. pācittiyassa. ||66||

mātugāmena saddhiṁ samvidhāya . . . (see § 66). ||67||

pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā yāvatatiyūm samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjanto dve āp. āp., nātiyā dukkaṭam, kammavācāpariyosāne āp. pācittiyassa. ||68||

jānam tathāvādinā bhikkhunā akaṭānudhammena tam diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissaṭṭhena saddhiṁ sambhuñjanto dve āp. āp., sambhuñjati pay. dukk., sambhutte āp. pācittiyassa. ||69||

jānam tathā nāsitam samanuddesam upalāpento dve āp. āp.,  
upalāpeti pay. dukk., upalāpīte āp. pācittiyassa. ||70||  
sappānakavaggo sattamo.

bhikkhūhi sahadhammikam vuccamāno na tāvāham āvuso  
etasmīm sikkhāpade sikkhissāmi yāva na aññam bhikkhum  
byattam vinayadham paripucchāmīti bhaṇanto dve āp. āp.,  
bhaṇati pay. dukk., bhaṇīte āp. pācittiyassa. ||71||

vinayam vivāñento dve āp. āp., vivāñneti pay. dukk.,  
vivāñnete āp. pācittiyassa. ||72||

mohento dve āp. āp., anāropite mohe moheti āp. dukka-  
ṭassa, āropite mohe moheti, āp. pācittiyassa. ||73||

bhikkhussa kupito anattamano pahāram dento dve āp. āp.,  
paharati pay. dukk., pahete āp. pācittiyassa. ||74||

bhikkhussa kupito anattamano talasattikam uggiranto dve  
āp. āp., uggirati pay. dukk., uggirite āp. pācittiyassa. ||75||

bhikkhum amūlakena saṅghādisesena anuddhamṣe dve  
āp. āp., anuddhamṣeti pay. dukk., anuddhamṣite āp. pācitti-  
yassa. ||76||

bhikkhussa saūcicca kukkuccam upadahanto dve āp. āp.,  
upadahati pay. dukk., upadahite āp. pācittiyassa. ||77||

bhikkhūnam bhaṇḍanajātānam kalahajātānam vivādā-  
pannānam upassutim tiṭṭhanto dve āp. āp., sossāmīti gacchati  
āp. dukkaṭassa, yattha tiṭṭho suṇāti āp. pācittiyassa. ||78||

dhammikānaṇi kammānaṇi chandaṇi datvā pacchā khīya-  
dhammam āpajjanto dve āp. āp., khīyati pay. dukk., khīyite  
āp. pācittiyassa. ||79||

samghe vinicchayakathāya vattamānāya chandaṇi adatvā  
utṭhāyāsanā pakkamanto dve āp. āp., parisāya hatthapāsanā  
vijahantassa āp. dukkaṭassa, vijahite āp. pācittiyassa. ||80||

samaggene saṅghena cīvaraṇam datvā pacchā khīyadhammam  
āpajjanto dve āp. āp., khīyati . . . (see § 79). ||81||

jānam saṅghikam lābhām parinatam puggalassa pariṇā-  
mento dve āp. āp., pariṇāmeti pay. dukk., pariṇāmite āp.  
pācittiyassa. ||82||

sahadhammikavaggo atṭhamo.

pubbe appaṭisamvidito rañño antepuram pavisanto dve āp.  
āp., paṭhamāṇi pādāṇi ummāram atikkāmeti āp. dukkaṭassa,  
dutiyāṇi pādāṇi atikkāmeti āp. pācittiyassa. ||83||

ratanam uggañhanto dve âp. âp., gañhâti pay. dukk., gahite  
âp. pâcittiyassa. ||84||

santañ bhikkhum anâpuccchâ vikâle gâmam paviso dve  
âp. âp., pañhamam pâdam parikkhepam atikkâmeti âp. dukka-  
tassa, dutiyam pâdam atikkâmeti âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||85||

atthimayam vâ dantamayam vâ visânamayam vâ sâcigha-  
ram kârâpento dve âp. âp., kârâpeti pay. dukk., kârâpîte âp.  
pâcittiyassa. ||86||

pamâñâtikkantam mañcam vâ pîtham vâ kârâpento dve âp.  
âp., kârâpeti pay. dukk., kârâpîte âp. pâcittiyassa. ||87||

mañcam vâ pîtham vâ tûlonaddham kârâpento dve âp. âp.,  
kârâpeti . . . (see § 87). ||88||

pamâñâtikkantam nisidnam kârâpento dve âp. âp., kârâ-  
peti . . . ||89||

pamâñâtikkantam kañdupañcchâdim kârâpento dve âp. âp.,  
kârâpeti . . . ||90||

pamâñâtikkantam vassikasâtiñam kârâpento dve âp. âp.,  
kârâpeti . . . ||91||

sugatacîvarappamâñam cîvarañ kârâpento kati âpattijyo  
âpajjati. sugatacîvarappamâñam cîvarañ kârâpento dve âp. âp.,  
kârâpeti pay. dukk., kârâpîte âp. pâcittiyassa. sugatacîvarappa-  
mâñam cîvarañ kârâpento imâ dve âpattijo âpajjati. ||92||

râjavaggo navamo. khuddakam niñhitam.

aññâtikâya bhikkhuniyâ antaragharam paviñthâya hatthato  
khâdaniyam vâ bhojanîyam vâ sahatthâ patiggahetvâ bhuñ-  
jonto kati âpattijo âpajjati. aññâtikâya . . . bhuñjonto dve  
âpattijo âpajjati, bhuñjissâmiti patigñhâti âp. dukkañtassa,  
ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âp. pâtidesaniyassa. aññâtikâya . . .  
bhuñjonto imâ dve âpattijo âpajjati. ||1||

bhikkhuniyâ vosâsantiyâ na nivâretvâ bhuñjonto dve âp.  
âp., bhuñjissâmiti . . . (see § 1). ||2||

sekhasammatesu kulesu khâdaniyam vâ bhojanîyam vâ  
sahatthâ patiggahetvâ bhuñjonto dve âp. âp., bhuñjissâ-  
miti . . . ||3||

âraññakesu senâsanesu pubbe appatisamviditam khâdaniyam  
vâ bhojanîyam vâ ajjhârâme sahatthâ patiggahetvâ bhuñjonto  
kati âp. âpajjati. âraññakesu . . . bhuñjonto dve âpattijo

âpajjati, bhuñjissâmîti . . . ; âraññakesu . . . bhuñjanto imâ  
dve âp. âpajjati. ||4||  
cattâro pâtiñdesaniyâ niññhitâ.

anâdariyam paticea purato vâ pacchato vâ olambento nivâ-  
sento kati âp. âpajjati. anâdariyam . . . nivâsento ekam  
âpattim âpajjati dukkatañ. anâdariyam . . . nivâsento  
imam ekam âpattim âpajjati. ||1||

anâdariyam paticea purato vâ pacchato vâ olambento pâru-  
panto ekam âp. âp. dukkatañ. ||2||

anâd. pat. kâyan vivaritvâ antaraghare gacchanto (. . . ni-  
sîdanto) ekam . . . ||3. 4||

anâd. pat. hatthañ vâ pâdam vâ kilâpento antaraghare  
gacchanto (. . . nisidanto) ekam . . . ||5. 6||

anâd. pat. tahañ tahañ olokento antaraghare gacchanto  
(. . . nisidanto) ekam . . . ||7. 8||

anâd. pat. ukhittakâya antaraghare gacchanto (. . . ni-  
sîdanto) ekam . . . ||9. 10||

parimandalañvaggo pañhamo.

anâd. pat. ujjhaggikâya antaraghare gacchanto (. . . ni-  
sîdanto) ekam . . . ||11. 12||

anâd. pat. uccâsaddam mahâsaddam karonto antaraghare  
gacchanto (. . . nisidanto) ekam . . . ||13. 14||

anâd. pat. kâyappacâlakam antaraghare gacchanto (. . . ni-  
sîdanto) ekam . . . ||15. 16||

anâd. pat. bâhuppacâlakam antaraghare gacchanto (. . . ni-  
sîdanto) ekam . . . ||17. 18||

anâd. pat. sisappacâlakam antaraghare gacchanto (. . . ni-  
sîdanto) ekam . . . ||19. 20||

ujjhaggikavaggo dutiyo.

anâd. pat. khambhakato antaraghare gacchanto (. . . ni-  
sîdanto) ekam . . . ||21. 22||

anâd. pat. oguññitho antaraghare gacchanto (. . . ni-  
sîdanto) ekam . . . ||23. 24||

anâd. pat. ukkuñikâya antaraghare gacchanto ekam . . . ||25||

anâd. pat. pallathikâya antaraghare nisidanto ekam . . . ||26||

anâd. pat. asakkaccam pindapâtam pañgañhanto ekam  
. . . ||27||

anâd. pat. tahanî taham olokento piñdapâtam patiganhanto  
ekam . . . ||28||

anâd. pat. súpañ ñeva bahum pañigâñhanto ekam . . . ||29||

anād. pat̄. thāpikatam̄ piñdapātam̄ pañganhanto ekam̄  
.. ||30||

khambhakatavaggo tatiyo.

anād. pat. asakkaccaṁ (. . . tahaṁ tahaṁ olokento . . .  
tahaṁ tahaṁ omasitvā) piṇḍapātam bhūjantō ekam  
. . . ||31-33||

anâd. pat̄. sūpañ ñeva bahum bhuñjanto ekam . . . ||34||

anād. paṭ. thūpakato omadditvā piṇḍapātam bhūñjanto  
ekam . . . ||35||

anād. pat. sūpam vā byañjanam vā odanena patīcchādente  
ekam . . . ||36||

anād. pat̄. sūpam̄ vā odanam̄ vā agilāno attano att'haya  
viññāpetvā bhuñjanto ekam . . . ||37||

anād. paṭ. ujjhānasāññī paresam̄ pattam̄ olokento ekam̄ . . . ||38||

anâd. pat. mahantañi kabalañi karonto ekam . . . ||39||  
anâd. pat. digham âlopam karonto ekam . . . ||40||

piṇḍapātavaggo catuttho.  
anād. pat. anāhate kabale mukhadvāram vivaranto ekam

anâd. pat. bhuñjamâno sabbam hattham mukhe pakkhi-

panto ekam . . . ||42||  
anâd. pat. sakabalena mukhena byâharanto ekam

anād. pat. pindukkhepakam bhuñjanto ekam . . . ||44||

anād. pat. kabala vacchedakaṁ ( . . . avagañḍakārakaṁ . . . hathaniddhunakaṁ . . . sitthāvakārakaṁ . . . jīvhā-

nicchârakam . . . capucapukârakam) bhuñjanto ekaṁ  
. . . ||45-50||

anâd. pat. surusurrâkaram (. . . hatthanillehakam . . .  
pattanilchakam . . . otthanalilehakam) bhuñjanto ekam  
॥51-54॥

anâd. paṭ. sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlakam paṭigaṇhanto  
skam. <sup>151-54</sup>

anâd. paṭ. sasitthakam̄ pattadhovanam̄ antaraghare chāḍento ekaṁ . . . ||56||

anâd. paṭ. chattapâṇissa (. . . daṇḍapâṇissa . . . satthapâṇissa . . . āvudhapâṇissa) dhammam̄ desento ekaṁ . . . ||57-60||  
surusuruvaggo chaṭṭho.

anâd. paṭ. pâdukârûlhassa (. . . upâhanârûlhassa . . . yânagatassa . . . sayanagatassa . . . pallatthikâya nisinnassa . . . veṭṭhitasisassa . . . oguṇthitisâsassa . . . chamâya nisiditvâ âsane nisinnassa . . . nice âsane nisiditvâ uecc âsane nisinnassa . . . tñito nisinnassa . . . pacchato gacchanto purato gacchantassa . . . uppathera gacchanto pathena gacchantassa) dhammam̄ desento ekaṁ . . . ||61-72||

anâd. paṭ. tñito ueccâram̄ vâ passâvam̄ vâ karonto ekaṁ . . . ||73||

anâd. paṭ. harito ueccâram̄ vâ passâvam̄ vâ kheṭam̄ vâ karonto ekaṁ . . . ||74||

anâd. paṭ. udake ueccâram̄ vâ passâvam̄ vâ kheṭam̄ vâ karonto kati âpattiyo âpajjati. anâd. paṭ. udake . . . karonto ekaṁ âpattim̄ âpajjati dukkaṭam̄. anâd. paṭ. udake . . . karonto imam̄ ekaṁ âpattim̄ âpajjati. ||75||

pâdukavaggo sattamo. sekhiyâ niṭṭhitâ. katâpattivâram̄ niṭṭhitam̄ dutiyam̄. ||2||

methunam̄ dhammam̄ patisevantassa âpattiyo catunnam̄ vipattinam̄ kati vipattiyo bhajanti. methunam̄ . . . âpattiyo catunnam̄ vipattinam̄ dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyâ silavipattim̄ siyâ âcâravipattim̄. — la —

anâdariyam̄ paṭicca udake ueccâram̄ vâ passâvam̄ vâ kheṭam̄ vâ karontassa âpatti catunnam̄ vipattinam̄ kati vipattiyo bhajati. anâdariyam̄ . . . karontassa âpatti catunnam̄ vipattinam̄ ekaṁ vipattim̄ bhajati âcâravipattim̄.

vipattivâram̄ niṭṭhitam̄ tatiyam̄. ||3||

methunam̄ dhammam̄ patisevantassa âpattiyo sattannam̄ âpattikkhandhânam̄ katîhi âpattikkhandehi samgahitâ. methunam̄ . . . âpattikkhandhânam̄ tîhi âpattikkhandehi samgahitâ siyâ pârâjikâpattikkhandhena siyâ thullaccayâpattikkhandhena siyâ dukkaṭâpattikkhandhena. — la —

anādariyam paṭiceca udake . . . karontassa āpatti sattannam  
āpattikkhandhānam katīhi . . . ekena āpattikkandhena sam-  
gahitā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena.  
samgahitavāram niṭṭhitam catutthaṇ. ||4||

methunam dhammam paṭisevantassa āpattiyo channam  
āpattisamūṭhānānam katīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhanti. me-  
thunam . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhanti kāyato ca  
cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na vācato. — la —

anādariyam paṭiceca udake . . . karontassa āpatti channam  
āpattisamūṭhānānam katīhi . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena sam-  
uṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato.  
samuṭṭhānavāram niṭṭhitam pañcamam. ||5||

methunam dhammam paṭisevantassa āpattiyo catunnam  
adlikaraṇānam katamam adhikaraṇam. methunam . . .  
adlikaraṇānam āpattādhikaraṇam. — la —.

anādariyam paṭiceca udake . . . karontassa āpatti catunnam  
adlikaraṇānam katamam adhikaraṇam. anādariyam . . .  
adlikaraṇānam āpattādhikaraṇam.

adlikaraṇavāram niṭṭhitam chaṭṭham. ||6||

methunam dhammam paṭisevantassa āpattiyo sattannam  
samathānānam katīhi samathehi sammanti. methunam . . .  
samathānānam tīhi samathehi sammanti siyā sammukhāvinay-  
yena ca paṭīnīṭakaraṇena ca siyā sammukhāvinayena ca  
tiṇavatthārakena ca. — la —.

anādariyam paṭiceca udake . . . karontassa āpatti sattannam  
samathānānam katīhi . . . samathānānam tīhi samathehi sammati  
siyā sammukhāvinayena ca paṭīnīṭakaraṇena ca siyā sammu-  
khāvinayena ca tiṇavatthārakena ca.

samathavāram niṭṭhitam sattamam. ||7||

methunam dhammam paṭisevanto kati āpattiyo āpajjati.  
methunam dhammam paṭisevanto tisso āpattiyo āpajjati.  
akkhayite sarire methunam dhammam paṭisevati, āpatti  
pārājikassa, yebhuyyena khayite sarire methunam dhammam  
paṭisevati, āpatti thullaccayassa. vattakate mukhe acchu-

pantam aṅgajātam paveseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. methunam dhammaṇam paṭisevanto imā tisso āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinām kati vipattiyo bhajanti, sattannam āpattikkhandhānam katīhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā, channam āpattisamuṭṭhānām katīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhanti, catunnam adhikaraṇānām katamān adhikaraṇām, sattannam samathānām katīhi samathehi sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinām dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyā sīlavipattim siyā ācāravipattim, sattannam āpattikkhandhānām tihī āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyā pārājikāpattikkhandhena siyā thullaccayāpattikkhandhena siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena, channam āpattisamuṭṭhānām ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhanti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na vācato, catunnam adhikaraṇānām āpattādhikaraṇām, sattannam samathānām tihī samathehi sammanti siyā sammukhāvinayena ca paṭiññātakarapena ca, siyā sammukhāvinayena ca tiṇavatthārukena ca. — la —.

anādariyaṇa paṭiceca udake . . . karonto kati āpattiyo āpajjati. anādariyaṇ . . . karonto ekam āpattim āpajjati dukkaṭam. anādariyaṇ . . . karonto imam ekam āpattim āpajjati. sā āpatti catunnam vipattinām kati vipattiyo bhajati . . . (*as above; instead of samuṭṭhanti read samuṭṭhāti*) . . . katīhi samathehi sammati. sā āpatti catunnam vipattinām ekam vipattim bhajati ācāravipattim, sattannam āpattikkhandhānām ekena āpattikkhandhena saṃgahitā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena, channam . . . (*as above*) . . . tiṇavatthārukena ca.

samuccayavāram niṭṭhitam atṭhamam. ||8||

ime aṭṭha vārā sajjhāyamaggena likhitā. tass' uddānam :

katthapaññatti, kati ca, vipatti, saṃgahena ca,  
samuṭṭhānādhikaraṇā, samathā, samuccayena cā 'ti. |

yan tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsam-buddhena methunom dhammam paṭisevanapaccayā pārājikam kattha paññattam kām ārabba kismiṇ vathusmiṇ — la — kenābhatañ ti. yan tena bhagavatā . . . paṭisevanapaccayā

pârâjikam̄ kattha paññattan ti Vesâliyâ paññattam̄ . . . (see chap. I, Pârâj. 1.) . . . kâyato ca cittato ca samutthâti na vâcato — la — kenâbhatan ti paramparâbhatañ:

Upâli Dâsako c' eva Sonako Siggavo tathâ  
Moggaliputtena pañcamâ ete Jambusirivhaye — la —  
ete nâgâ mahâpâññâ vinayaññâ maggakovidâ  
vinayam dîpe pakâsesum piñakam Tambapaññiyâ 'ti. ||1||

yan tena bhagavatâ . . . sammâsambuddhena adinnam̄  
âdiyanapaccayâ pârâjikam̄ kattha paññattan ti Râjagaha  
paññattam̄ . . . (see chap. 1) . . . ca cittato ca sam-  
utthâti. ||2||

sânicca manussaviggaham jîvitâ voropanapaccayâ pârâ-  
jikam̄ kattha paññattan ti Vesâliyâ paññattam̄ . . . ca cittato  
ca samutthâti. ||3||

asantañ abhûtam uttarimanussadhammam̄ ullapanapaccayâ  
pârâjikam̄ kattha paññattan ti Vesâliyâ paññattam̄ . . . ca  
cittato ca samutthâti. ||4||

yan tena bhagavatâ . . . sammâsambuddhena upakkâ-  
miñvâ asuciñ mocanapaccayâ samghâdiseso kattha paññatto  
kañ ârabba kismim̄ vatthusmim̄ — la — kenâbhatan ti.  
yan tena bhagavatâ . . . mocanapaccayâ samghâdiseso  
kattha paññatto 'ti Sâvatthiyâ paññatto . . . na vâcato  
— la — kenâbhatan ti paramparâbhatañ:

Upâli Dâsako . . . Tambapaññiyâ 'ti. ||1||

mâtugâmena saddhiñ kâyasamsaggasamâpajjanapaccayâ  
samghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sâvatthiyâ paññatto . . .  
samutthâti na vâcato. ||2||

mâtugâmañ duñthullâhi vâcâhi obhâsanapaccayâ samghâ-  
diseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sâvatthiyâ paññatto . . . ca cittato  
ca samutthâti. ||3||

mâtugâmassa santike attakâmapâricariyâya vanñam̄ bhâ-  
sanapaccayâ samghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sâvatthiyâ  
paññatto . . . ||4||

sañcarittam samâpajjanapaccayâ samghâdiseso kattha pañ-  
ñatto 'ti Sâvatthiyâ paññatto . . . ca cittato ca samutthâti. ||5||

saññâcikâya kuñiñ kârapanapaccayâ samghâdiseso kattha

paññatto 'ti Ālaviyā paññatto . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||6||

mahallakam vihāram kārāpanapaccayā samghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Kosambiyā paññatto . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||7||

bhikkhum amūlakena pārājikena dhammena anuddhaṃsa-napaccayā samghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Rājagaha paññatto 'ti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||8||

bhikkhum aīñabbhāgīyassa adhikaraṇassa kiicidesam lesa-mattam upādāya pārājikena dhammena anuddhaṃsanapaccayā samghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Rājagaha paññatto . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||9||

saṃghabhedakassa bhikkhuno yāvatatiyam samanubhāsanāya na ppaṭinissajjanapaccayā samghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Rājagaha paññatto . . . ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||10||

bhedakānuvattakānam bhikkhūnam yāvatatiyam samanubhāsanāya na ppaṭinissajjanapaccayā samghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Rājagaha paññatto . . . ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||11||

dubbacassa bhikkhuno yāvatatiyam samanubhāsanāya na ppaṭinissajjanapaccayā samghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Kosambiyā paññatto . . . ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||12||

kuladūsakassa bhikkhuno yāvatatiyam samanubhāsanāya na ppaṭinissajjanapaccayā samghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sāvatthiyā paññatto . . . ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||13||  
— la —.

anādariyam paticea udake uccāram vā passāvam vā kheḷam vā karāpanapaccayā dukkaṭam kattha paññattan ti Sāvatthiyā paññattam. kam ārabbhā 'ti chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabbhā. kismiṇi vatthusmin ti chabbaggiyā bhikkhū udake uccāram pi passāvam pi kheḷam pi akampsu tasmiṇi vatthusmin. ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti. channam āpattisamuṭṭhānānam ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||75||

kathaphaññattivāram niṭṭhitam. ||9||

methunam dhammam patisevanapaccayā kati āpattiyo

âpajjati. methunam dhammam pañisevanapaccayâ catasso âpattiyo âpajjati. akkhayite . . . (see chap. 2, Pârâj. 1) . . . âpatti dukkaṭassa; jatumaṭṭhake pâcittiyaṁ. methunam dhammam pañisevanapaccayâ imâ catasso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||1||

adinnam âdiyanapaccayâ . . . tisso âpattiyo âpajjati . . . (see chap. 2, Pârâj. 2) . . . dukkaṭassa. adinnam âdiyanapaccayâ imâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||2||

sañcicca manussaviggahañ jîvitâ voropanapaccayâ . . . tisso âpattiyo âpajjati . . . pârâjikassa. sañcicca man. j. voropanapaccayâ imâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||3||

asantañ abhûtañ uttarimanussadhammadam ullapanapaccayâ . . . tisso âpattiyo âpajjati . . . dukkaṭassa. asantañ . . . ullapanapaccayâ imâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||4||

upakkamitvâ asuciñ mocanapaccayâ . . . tisso âpattiyo âpajjati . . . ||1||

kâyasamsaggam samâpajjanapaccayâ . . . pañca âpattiyo âpajjati. avassutâ bhikkhunî avassutassa purisapuggalassa adhakkhakanñ ubbhajânumaṇḍulanñ gubanañ sâdiyatî, âpatti pârâjikassa. bhikkhu kâyena kâyañ âmasati, âpatti samghâ-discessassa. kâyena kâyapatibaddhañ âmasati, âpatti thullaceyawassa. kâyapatibaddhena kâyapatibaddhañ âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aṅgulipatodake pâcittiyaṁ. kâyasam-soggam samâpajjanapaccayâ imâ pañca âpattiyo âpajjati. ||2||

mâtuñâmamp duṭṭhullâhi vâcâhi obhâsanapaccayâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati . . . (see chap. 2). ||3||

attakâmapâricariyâya vaññam bhâsanapaccayâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati . . .

sañcarittam samâpajjanapaccayâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati . . . (etc., see chap. 2. Instead of kârapento, anuddhamento, patinissajjanto read kârapanapaccayâ, anuddham̄sanapaccayâ, patinissajjanapaccayâ). ||4-12||

kuladusako bhikkhu yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na patinissajjanapaccayâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati, ñattiyâ dukkatañ, dvîhi kammapâcâhi thullaceyawâ, kammapâcâpariyosâne âpatti samghâdisessassa. ||13|| — la —

anâdariyam patîcica udake uccâram vâ passâvam vâ khelam

vâ karaṇapaccayâ kati āpattiyo āpajjati. anādariyam . . . karaṇapaccayâ ekam āpattim āpajjati dukkaṭam. anādariyam . . . karaṇapaccayâ imam ekam āpattim āpajjati. ||75|| katāpattivâram niṭṭhitam dutiyam. ||10||

methunam dhammam paṭisevanapaccayâ āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam kati vipattiyo bhajanti. methunam . . . vi-pattinam dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyâ silavipattim siyâ acâra; vipattim. — la —

anādariyam paṭicca udake . . . karaṇapaccayâ āpatti catunnam vipattinam kati vipattiyo bhajati. anādariyam . . . vipattinam ekam vipattim bhajati acâravipattim. vipattivâram niṭṭhitam tatiyan. ||11||

methunam dhammam paṭisevanapaccayâ āpattiyo sattanam āpattikkhandhânam katîhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitam methunam . . . āpattikkhandhânam catûhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitâ siyâ pârâjikāpattikkhandhena siyâ thullaccayā-pattikkhandhena siyâ pâcittiyāpattikkhandhena siyâ dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena. — la —

anādariyam paṭicca udake . . . karaṇapaccayâ āpatti . . . (see chap. 4) . . . dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena. saṃgahitavâram niṭṭhitam catuttham. ||12||

methunam dhammam paṭisevanapaccayâ āpattiyo channam āpattisamuṭṭhanânam . . . (see chap. 5; instead of karontassa read karaṇapaccayâ).

samuṭṭhanâvâram niṭṭhitam pañcamam. ||13||

methunam dhammam paṭisevanapaccayâ āpattiyo catunnam adhikaraṇânam . . . (see chap. 6).

adhikaraṇavâram niṭṭhitam chattham. ||14||

methunam dhammam paṭisevanapaccayâ āpattiyo sattannam samathânam . . . (see chap. 7).

samathavâram niṭṭhitam sattamam. ||15||

methunam dhammam paṭisevanapaccayâ kati āpattiyo āpajjati. methunam dhammam paṭisevanapaccayâ catasso

āpattiyo āpajjati ; akkhayite . . . (*see chap. 10*) . . . pācittiyaṁ. methunam̄ dhammaṁ paṭisevanapacecayā imā catasso āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnam̄ . . . (*see chap. 8*) . . . katihī samathehi sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnam̄ vipattinam̄ dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyā sīlavipattiṁ siyā acāravipattiṁ, sattannam̄ āpattikkhandhānam̄ catūhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyā pārājikāpattikkhandhena siyā thullacecayāpattikkhandhena siyā pācittiyāpattikkhandhena siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena, channam̄ āpattisamuṭṭhānānam̄ . . . (*chap. 8, down to the end of that chapter. Instead of karonto read karaṇapacecayā.*) . . . tiṇavatthārakena cā 'ti. ||16||

samuccayavāram̄ niṭṭhitam̄ atṭhamam̄. atṭha pacceyavārā niṭṭhitā.

Mahāvibhañge mahābhede soṭasa mahāvārā niṭṭhitā.



## II.

Yan tena bhagavatâ jânatâ passatâ arahatâ sammâ-sambuddhena bhikkhunînam pañcamam pârâjikam kattha paññattam . . . (see I. 1, Pârâjika 1. *Instead of* pañcannam pâtimoikkhuddesânâm *real* catunnam pâtimoikkhuddesânâm) . . . kati athavase patîccea bhagavatâ bhikkhunînam pañcamam pârâjikam paññattam, kâ sikkhanti, kâ sikkhitasikkhâ, kattha thitam, kâ dhârenti, kassa vacanam, kenâbhathan ti.

yan tena bhagavatâ . . . bhikkhunînam pañcamam pârâjikam katth' paññattam ti Sâvatthiyâ paññattam. kampi ârabhbhâ 'ti Sundarînandam bhikkhuniñpi ârabhbha. kismim vatthusmin ti Sundarînandâ bhikkhunî avassutâ avassutassa purisopuggalassa kâyasamsaggam sâdiyi, tasminpi vatthusmim. atthi tattha paññatti anupaññatti anuppannappaññattitî ekâ paññatti, anupaññatti anuppannappaññatti tasminpi n' atthi. sabbathapaññatti padesapaññattitî sabbathapaññatti. sâdhârañapapaññatti asâdhârañapapaññattitî asâdhârañapapaññatti. eka-topaññati ubhatopaññattitî ekatopaññatti. catunnam pâtimoikkhuddesânâm . . . (see I. 1) . . . kati athavase patîccea bhagavatâ bhikkhunînam pañcamam pârâjikam paññattam ti dasa athavase patîccea bhagavatâ bhikkhunînam pañcamam pârâjikam paññattam samghasutthutâya . . . (see I. 1. *Instead of* puggalânâm and bhikkhûnam *read* bhikkhunînam) . . . vinayânugghâya. kâ sikkhantitî sekhâ ca puthujjanakalyânikâ ca sikkhanti, kâ sikkhitasikkhâ 'ti arahantâ sikkhitasikkhâ. kattha thitan ti sikkhâkâmâsu thitam. kâ dhârentitî yâsam vattati tâ dhârenti. kassa vacanan ti bhagavato vacanam arahato sammâsambuddhassa. kenâbhathan ti paramparâbhatham :

Upâli Dâsako c' eva . . .

vinayam dīpe pakāsesum pitakam Tambapaññiyā 'ti. ||1||

yan tena bhagavatā . . . bhikkhuninam chaṭṭham pārājikam kattha paññattan ti Sāvatthiyā paññattam. kaṇām ārabbhā 'ti Thullanandam bhikkhuniñ ārabbhā. kismiñ vatthusmin ti Thullanandā bhikkhuni jānaṇam pārājikam dhammaṇam ajjhāpannam bhikkhuniñ n' ev' attanā paṭicodesi na gaṇassa ārocesi, tasmiñ vatthusmiñ. ekā paññatti. channam āpattisamutthānānam ekena samutthānena samutthāti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samutthāti. ||2||

bhikkhuninam sattamam pārājikam kattha paññattan ti Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhuniñ ārabbhā . . . Thullanandā bhikkhuni samaggena samghena ukkhittam Arittham bhikkhum gaddhabādhipubbam anuvatti . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samutthānena samutthāti dhuranikkhepe. ||3||

bhikkhuninam atthamam pārājikam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggyā bhikkhuniyo ārabbhā . . . chabbaggyā bhikkhuniyo atthamam vatthū paripūresum . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samutthānena samutthāti dhuranikkhepe. ||4||

atthā pārājikā niṭhitā. tass' uddānam :

methun'-ādinnādāna ca, manussaviggah,' uttari  
kāyasampaggam, chādeti, ukkhittā, atthavatthukā  
paññāpesi mahāvīro chejjavatthu asaṃsayā 'ti.

yan tena bhagavatā . . . ussayavādikāya bhikkhuniyā attham karontiyā samghādiseso kattha paññatto kaṇām ārabbhā kismiñ vatthusmin ti — la — kenābhatañ ti.

yan tena bhagavatā . . . ussayavādikāya bhikkhuniyā attham karontiyā samghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sāvatthiyā paññatto. kaṇām ārabbhā 'ti Thullanandam bhikkhuniñ ārabbhā. kismiñ vatthusmin ti Thullanandā bhikkhuni ussayavādikā vihari tasmiñ vatthusmī. atthi tattha . . . (see II. 1, Pārāj. 1. *Instead of* dutiyena uddesena, pārājikā-pattikkhandho *read* tatiyena uddesena, samghādisesāpattikkhandho.) . . . samutthātī dvīhi samutthānchi samutthāti, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca samutthāti na cittato, siyā kāyato ca

vācato ca cittato ca samutṭhāti — pa — kenābhatan ti paramparābhataṁ :

Upāli Dāsako c' eva . . .

vinayam dīpe pakāsesum piṭakam Tambapanniyā 'ti. ||1||  
corim vutṭhpentiyā saṃghādiseso . . . Sāvatthiyā paññatto . . . Thullanandam bhikkhuniṁ ārabba . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī corim vutṭhpāpesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samutṭhānchi samutṭhāti, siyā vācato ca cittato ca samutṭhāti na kāyato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samutṭhāti. ||2||

ekāya gāmantaram gacchantiyā saṃghādiseso . . . Sāvatthiyā paññatto . . . aññatarām bhikkhuniṁ ārabba . . . aññatarā bhikkhunī ekā gāmantaram gacchi . . . ekā paññatti tisso anupaññattiyo . . . ekena s. s. paṭhamapārājike. ||3||

samaggena saṃghena ukkhattam bhikkhuniṁ dhammena vinayena satthu sāsanena anapaloketvā kārakasamgham anaññaya gaṇassa chandam osārentiyā saṃghādiseso . . . Sāvatthiyā paññatto . . . Thullanandam bhikkhuniṁ ārabba . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī samaggena saṃghena ukkhattam bhikkhuniṁ dhammena vinayena satthu sāsanena anapaloketvā kārakasamgham anaññaya gaṇassa chandam osāresi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||4||

avassutāya bhikkhuniyā avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthato khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā sahatthā patīggahetvā bhuñjantiyā saṃghādiseso . . . Sāvatthiyā paññatto . . . Sundarīnandam bhikkhuniṁ ārabba . . . Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī avassutā avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthato āmisampatīggahesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. paṭhamapārājike. ||5||

kin te ayye eso purisapuggalo karissati avassuto vā anavassuto vā yato tvam anavassutā, iṅgh' ayye yan te eso purisapuggalo deti khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā tam tvam sahatthā patīggahetvā khāda vā bhuñja vā 'ti uyyojentiyā saṃghādiseso . . . Sāvatthiyā paññatto . . . aññatarām bhikkhuniṁ ārabba . . . aññatarā bhikkhunī kin te ayye . . . bhuñja vā 'ti uyyojesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samutṭhānchi samutṭhāti. ||6||

kupitāya bhikkhuniyā yāvatatiyam samanubhāsanāya na

pañinissajjantiyâ samghâdiseso . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññatto Cañdakâlinî bhikkhuniñ ârabba . . . Cañdakâli bhikkhuniñ kûpitâ anattamanâ evam avaca : buddham paccâcikkhâmi dhammam paccâcikkhâmi samgham paccâcikkhâmi sikkham paccâcikkhâmîti . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samutthânena samutthâti dhuranikkhepe. ||7||

kismiñcid eva adhikarañce paccâkatâya bhikkhuniyâ yâvatiyam samanubhâsanâya na pañinissajjantiyâ samghâdiseso . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññatto . . . Cañdakâlinî bhikkhuniñ ârabba . . . Cañdakâli bhikkhuniñ kismiñcid eva adhikarañce paccâkatâ kûpitâ anattamanâ evam avaca : chandagâminîyo ca bhikkhuniyo dosagâminîyo ca bhikkhuniyo mohagâminîyo ca bhikkhuniyo bhayagâminîyo ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||8||

samsatthânam bhikkhuniñam yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na pañinissajjantinam samghâdiseso . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññatto . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabba . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo samsatthâ viharin-su . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||9||

samsatthâ 'va ayye tumhe viharatha mà tumhe nânâ vihariththâ 'ti uyyojentiyâ yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na pañinissajjantiyâ samghâdiseso . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññatto . . . Thullanandañ bhikkhuniñ ârabba . . . Thullananda bhikkhuniñ samsatthâ 'va ayye . . . 'ti uyyojesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||10||

dasa samghâdisesâ niñthitâ. tass' uddânam :

ussaya-corî, gâmantam, ukkhittam, khâdanena ca,  
kin te, kûpitâ, kismiñci, samsatth', aññâya te dasâ 'ti.]

yan tena bhagavatâ . . . pattasannicayam karontiyâ nissaggiyam pâcittiyan . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggyâ bhikkhuniyo ârabba . . . chabbaggyâ bhikkhuniyo pattasannicayam akam̄su . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. kathinake. ||1||

akâlacivaram kâlacivaran ti adhitthahitvâ bhâjapentiyâ nissaggiyam pâcittiyan . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandañ bhikkhuniñ ârabba . . . Thullananda bhî-

kkhunī akālacivaram kālacivaran ti adhitthahitvā bhājāpesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . t̄hi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||2||

bhikkhuniyā saddhiṃ cīvaram parivattetvā acchindantiyā nissaggiyam pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . Thullanandā bhikkhuniṃ ārabbha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī bhikkhuniyā saddhiṃ cīvaram parivattetvā acchindi . . . ekā paññatti . . . t̄hi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||3||

aññam viññāpetvā aññam viññāpentiyā nissaggiyam pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . Thullanandā bhikkhuniṃ ārabbha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī aññam viññāpetvā aññam viññāpesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||4||

aññam cetāpetvā aññam cetāpentiyā . . . (see § 4. Instead of viññ° read cet°.) ||5||

aññadatthikona parikkhārena aññuddisikena saṃghikena aññam cetāpentiyā nissaggiyam pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabbha . . . sambahulā būkkhuniyo aññadatthikena . . . aññam cetāpesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||6||

aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena saṃghikena saññācikena aññam cetāpentiyā . . . ||7||

aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena mahājanikena aññam cetāpentiyā . . . ||8||

aññadatthikena parikkhārena anuddisikena mahājanikena saññācikena aññam cetāpentiyā . . . ||9||

aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena puggalikena saññācikena aññam cetāpentiyā nissaggiyam pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . Thullanandā bhikkhuniṃ ārabbha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī aññadatthikena . . . aññam cetāpesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||10||

atirekacatukkamṣaparamam garupāpurāṇam cetāpentiyā nissaggiyam pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . Thullanandā bhikkhuniṃ ārabbha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī rājānam kambalam viññāpesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||11||

atirekaadḍhateyyakamṣaparamam lahupāpurāṇam cetā-

pentiyâ nissaggyam pâcittiyan . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhuniñ ârabba . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî râjânam khomañ viññâpesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samutthânehi samutthâti. ||12||

dvâdasâ nissaggyâ pâcittiyanâ niññhitâ. tass' uddânam :

pattam, akâlakâlañ ca, parivatte ca, viññâpe,

- cetâpetvâ, aññadatthi samghikañ ca, mahâjani,  
saññâcikâ, puggalikâ, catukkamñs', aðdhateyyakâ 'ti.

yan tona bhagavatâ . . . lasuñam khâdantiyâ pâcittiyan . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhuniñ ârabba . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî na mattam jânitvâ lasuñam harâpesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. eñakalomake. ||1||

sambâdhe lomañ samharâpentiyâ pâcittiyan . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggyâ bhikkhuniyo ârabba . . . chabbaggyâ bhikkhuniyo sambâdho lomañ samharâ-pesup . . . ekâ paññatti . . . catûhi samutthânehi samutthâti. ||2||

talaghâtake pâcittiyan . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . dve bhikkhuniyo ârabba . . . dve bhikkhuniyo talaghâtakam aksañ . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena s. s. pañhamapârâjike. ||3||

jatumatthake pâcittiyan . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhuniñ ârabba . . . aññatarâ bhikkhunî jatumatthakam âdiyi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena s. s. pañhamapârâjike. ||4||

atirekadvañgulapabbaramam udakasuddhikam âdiyantiyâ pâcittiyan . . . Sakkesu paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhuniñ ârabba . . . aññatarâ bhikkhunî atigambhîram udakasuddhikam âdiyi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena s. s. pañhamapârâjike. ||5||

bhikkhussa bhuñjantassa pâniyena vâ vidhûpanena vâ upatiñthantiyâ pâcittiyan . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhuniñ ârabba . . . aññatarâ bhikkhunî bhikkhussa bhuñjantassa pâniyena ca vidhûpanena ca upatiñthi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. eñakalomake. ||6||

āmakadhaññāpi viññāpetvā bhuñjantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo āmakadhaññāpi viññāpetvā bhuñjimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . catuhī samutṭhānehi samutṭhāti. ||7||

uccāram vā passāvam vā samkāram vā vighāsam vā tirokudde chaddentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . aññatarām bhikkhunīm ārabba . . . aññatarā bhikkhunī uccāram pi passāvam pi samkāram pi vighāsam pi tirokudde chaddesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samutṭhānehi samutṭhāti. ||8||

uccāram vā passāvam vā samkāram vā vighāsam vā harite chaddentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo uccāram pi . . . vighāsam pi harite chaddesu . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samutṭhānehi samutṭhāti. ||9||

naccam vā gitam vā vāditam vā dassanāya gacchantiyā pācittiyam . . . Rājagahe paññattam . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo naccam pi gitam pi vāditam pi dassanāya agamamsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. elakalomake. ||10||

lasuṇavaggo paṭhamo.

rattandhakāre appadīpe purisena saddhim eken' ekāya santiṭṭhantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . aññatarām bhikkhunīm ārabba . . . aññatarā bhikkhunī rattandhakāre appadīpe purisena saddhim eken' ekā santiṭṭhi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. theyyasatthake. ||11||

paṭicchanne okāse purisena saddhim . . . (see § 11. Instead of rattandhakāre appadīpe read paṭicchanne okāse.) ||12||

ajjhokāse purisena saddhim . . . ||13||

rathiyā vā byūhe vā siṅghātako vā purisena saddhim eken' ekāya santiṭṭhantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . Thullanandām bhikkhunīm ārabba . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī rathiyāpi byūhe pi siṅghātakē pi purisena saddhim eken' ekā santiṭṭhi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. theyyasatthake. ||14||

purebhattam kulāni upasamkamitvā āsane nisiditvā sāmikē anāpucchā pakkamantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā pañ-

ñattam . . . aññataran̄ bhikkhuniñ árabbha . . . aññatará bhikkhuní purebhattam . . . anápuechâ pakkâmi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. kañhinake. ||15||

paccchâbhattan̄ kulâni upasam̄kamitvâ sâmike anápuechâ ásane abhinisidantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam̄ bhikkhuniñ árabbha . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhuní paccchâbhattam . . . abhinisiñdi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. kañhinake. ||16||

vikâle kulâni upasam̄kamitvâ sâmike anápuechâ seyyam̄ santharitvâ vâ suntharâpetvâ vâ abhinisidantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo árabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo vikâle kulâni upasam̄kamitvâ sâmike anápuechâ seyyam̄ santharitvâ abhinisidim̄su . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. kañhinake. ||17||

duggahitena dûpadhâritena param ujjhâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . aññataran̄ bhikkhuniñ árabbha . . . aññatará bhikkhuní duggahitena dûpadhâritena param ujjhâpesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuññhânehi samuññhâti. ||18||

attânam vâ param vâ nirayena vâ brahmacariyena vâ abhisapantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Cañḍakâlim bhikkhuniñ árabbha . . . Cañḍakâll bhikkhuniñ attânam pi param pi nirayena pi brahmacariyena pi abhisapi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuññhânehi samuññhâti. ||19||

attânam vadhitvâ vadhitvâ rodantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Cañḍakâlim bhikkhuniñ árabbha . . . Cañḍakâll bhikkhuniñ attânam vadhitvâ vadhitvâ rodi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ckena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||20||

rattandhakâravaggo dutiyo.

naggâ nhâyantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo árabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo naggâ nhâyim̄su . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. elâkalomake. ||21||

pamâñatikkantam udakasâtikam kârâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo árabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo appamâñikâyo udakasâtikâyo dhâresum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuññhânehi samuññhâti. ||22||

bhikkhuniyâ cîvaramî visibbetvâ vâ visibbâpetvâ vâ n' eva  
sibbentiyâ na sibbâpanâya ussukkam karontiyâ pâcittiyan  
. . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhuniñ  
ârabba . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî bhikkhuniyâ . . .  
n' eva sibbesi na sibbâpanâya ussukkam akâsi . . . ekâ  
paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||23||

pâncâhikam sanghâticâram atikkâmentiyâ pâcittiyan . . .  
Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabba  
. . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo bhikkhuninam hatthe cîvaram  
nikkhîpitvâ santaruttarena janapadacârikam pakkamîpsu . . .  
ekâ paññatti . . . dvihi s. s. kâthinake. ||24||

cîvarasamkamaniyam dhârentiyâ pâcittiyan . . . Sâvatthi-  
yâ paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhuniñ ârabba . . .  
aññatarâ bhikkhunî aññatarâya bhikkhuniyâ cîvaram an-  
puechâ pârupi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvihi s. s. kâthi-  
nake. ||25||

gañassa cîvaralâbham antarâyam karontiyâ pâcittiyan  
. . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhuniñ  
ârabba . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî gañassa cîvaralâbham  
antarâyam akâsi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samutthânehi  
samutthâti. ||26||

dhammikam cîvaravibhañgam pañibâhantiyâ pâcittiyan  
. . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhuniñ  
ârabba . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî dhammikan cîvaravi-  
bhañgam pañibâhi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samutthânehi  
samutthâti. ||27||

agârikassa vâ paribbâjakassa vâ paribbâjikâya vâ samañ-  
cîvaram dentiyâ pâcittiyan . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . .  
Thullanandam bhikkhuniñ ârabba . . . Thullanandâ bhi-  
kkhunî agârikassa samañcîvaram adâsi . . . ekâ paññatti  
. . . chahi samutthânehi samutthâti. ||28||

dubbalacîvara paccâsâya cîvarakâlasamayam atikkâmentiyâ  
pâcittiyan . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam  
bhikkhuniñ ârabba . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî dubbal-  
cîvara paccâsâya cîvarakâlasamayam atikkâmesi . . . ekâ  
paññatti . . . tîhi samutthânehi samutthâti. ||29||

dhammikan kâthiuddhâram pañibâhantiyâ pâcittiyan  
. . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhuniñ

ārabba . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī dhammikam kaṭhi-nuddhāram paṭibāhi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||30||

nhānavaggo tatiyo.

dvinnam bhikkhuninam ekamañco tuvaṭṭentinam pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo dve ekamañco tuvaṭṭesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. elakalamake. ||31||

dvinnam bhikkhuninam ekattharaṇapāvuraṇe tuvaṭṭentinam pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo dvo ekattharaṇapāvuraṇe tuvaṭṭesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. elakalamake. ||32||

bhikkhuniyā sañcicca aphāsum karontiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . Thullanandām bhikkhunim ārabba . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī bhikkhuniyā sañcicca aphāsum akāsi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||33||

dukkhitam sahajivinim n' eva upatthentiya na upatthāpanāya ussukkam karontiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . Thullanandām bhikkhunim ārabba . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī dukkhitam sahajivinim n' eva upatthesi na upatthāpanāya ussukkanū akāsi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||34||

bhikkhuniyā upassayañ datvā kupyitāya anattamanāya nikkadḍhantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . Thullanandām bhikkhunim ārabba . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī bhikkhuniyā upassayañ datvā kupyitā anattamanā nikkadḍhibi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||35||

samsaṭṭhāya bhikkhuniyā yāvatatiyam samanubhāsanāya na patinissejantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . Cañḍakālim bhikkhunim ārabba . . . Cañḍakāli bhikkhunī samsaṭṭhā vihari . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||36||

antoratthe sāsañkasammate sappaṭibhaye asatthikāya cāri-kañ carantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . .

sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabbha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo antorattho sāsañkasammate sappatibhaye asathikāyo cārikam carīnsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. elakalomeake. ||37||

tiroratthē sāsañkasammate . . . (see § 37). ||38||

antovassanā cārikam carantiyā pācittiyam . . . Rājagahē paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabbha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo antovassanā cārikam carīnsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. elakalomeake. ||39||

vassanā vutthāya bhikkhuniyā cārikam na pakkamantiyā pācittiyam . . . Rājagahē paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabbha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo vassanā vutthā cārikam na pakkamipsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. paññatpārājike. ||40||

tuvaṭṭavaggo catuttho.

rājāgāram vā cittāgāram vā ārāmam vā uyyānam vā pokkharaṇīm vā dassanāya gacchantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ārabbha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo rājāgaram pi cittāgāram pi dassanāya agamaṇisu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. elakalomeake. ||41||

āsandim vā pallañkam vā paribhuñjanatiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabbha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo āsandim pi pallañkam pi pari-bhuñjimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. elakalomeake. ||42||

suttam kantantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ārabbha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo suttam kantiipsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. elakalomeake. ||43||

gihiveyyāvaccam karontiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabbha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo gihiveyyāvaccam akāmsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. elakalomeake. ||44||

bhikkhunihī eh' ayye imam adhikarānam vūpasamehīti vuccamānāya sādhū 'ti paññitvā n' eva vūpasamentiyā na vūpasamāya ussukkam karontiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunīm ārabbha . . .

Thullanandā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi eh' ayye . . . vuccamānā sādhū 'ti paṭisūnitvā n'eva vūpasamesi na vūpasamāya ussukkam̄ akāsi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||45||

agārikassa vā paribbājakassa vā paribbājikāya vā sahatthā khādaniyam̄ vā bhojaniyam̄ vā dentiyā pācittiyan̄ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam̄ . . . Thullanandam̄ bhikkhuniṇī ārabbha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī agārikassa sahatthā khādaniyam pi bhojaniyam pi adāsi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. elakalomake. ||46||

āvasathacivaram̄ anissajjītvā paribhuñjantiyā pācittiyan̄ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam̄ . . . Thullanandam̄ bhikkhuniṇī ārabbha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī āvasathacivaram̄ anissajjītvā paribhuñji . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. kaṭhinake. ||47||

āvasatham̄ anissajjītvā cārikam̄ pakkamantiyā pācittiyan̄ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam̄ . . . Thullanandam̄ bhikkhuniṇī ārabbha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī āvasatham̄ anissajjītvā cārikam̄ pakkāmi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. kaṭhinake. ||48||

tiracechānavijjām̄ pariyāpuṇantiyā pācittiyan̄ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam̄ . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ārabbha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkuniyo tiracechānavijjām̄ pariyāpuṇīsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. padasodhamme. ||49||

tiracechānavijjām̄ vācentiyā pācittiyan̄ . . . (see § 49. Instead of pariyāpuṇīsu read vācesum) ||50||

cittāgāravaggo pañcamo.

jānam̄ sabhikkhukam̄ ārāmaṇi anāpucchā pavisantiyā pācittiyan̄ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam̄ . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabbha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo unāpucchā ārāmaṇi pavisiṇīsu . . . ekā paññatti dve anupaññattiyo . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||51||

bhikkhunī akkosantiyā paribhāsantiyā pācittiyan̄ . . . Veṣāliyā paññattam̄ . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ārabbha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo āyasmantam Upāliṇi akkosim̄su . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samutṭhāti. ||52||

candikatāya ganam̄ paribhāsantiyā pācittiyan̄ . . . Sāva-

tthiyā paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhuniṇ ḫabbha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī caṇḍikatā gaṇam paribhāsi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samutṭhānehi samutṭhāti. ||53||

nimantitāya vā pavāritāya vā khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā bhūnjantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ḫabbha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo bhuttāvī pavāritā aññatara bhūñjimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . catūhi samutṭhānehi samutṭhāti. ||54||

kulaṇ maccharāyantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . aññatarām bhikkhuniṇ ḫabbha . . . aññatarā bhikkhunī kulam maccharāyi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samutṭhānehi samutṭhāti. ||55||

abhikkhuke āvāso vassam vasantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ḫabbha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo abhikkhuke āvāse vassam vasimṣu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. eļakalomake. ||56||

vassam vutthāya bhikkhuniyā ubhatosamghe tīhi thānehi na pavārentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ḫabbha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo vassam vutthā bhikkhusamgham na pavāresum . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||57||

ovādāya vā samvāsāya vā na gacchantiyā pācittiyam . . . Saksesu paññattam . . . chabbaggyā bhikkhuniyo ḫabbha . . . chabbaggyā bhikkhuniyo ovādam na gacchimṣu . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. paṭhamapārājike. ||58||

uposatham pi na puechantiyā ovādam pi na yācantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ḫabbha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo uposatham pi na puechiṇsu ovādam pi na yāciṇsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||59||

pasākhe jātam gaṇḍam vā rūhitam vā anapaloketvā samgham vā gaṇam vā purisena saddhim eken' ekāya bhedāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . aññatarām bhikkhuniṇ ḫabbha . . . aññatarā bhikkhunī pasākhe jātam gaṇḍam purisena saddhim eken' ekā bhedāpesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. kāthinake. ||60||

ārāmaggo chattho.

gabbhiniṇ vutthāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā pañ-

ñattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabba . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo gabbhinim vutthâpesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuñjhânehi samuñjhâti. ||61||

pâyantim vutthâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . ||62||

dve vassâni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkhañ sikkhamânam vutthâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . ||63||

dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhañ sikkhamânam samghena asammatañ vutthâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . ||64||

ûnadvâdasavassam gihibatam vutthâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . ||65||

paripuññadvâdasavassam gihibatam dve vassâni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkhañ vutthâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . ||66||

paripuññadvâdasavassam gihibatam dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhañ samghena asammatañ vutthâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . ||67||

sahajiviniñ vutthâpetvâ dve vassâni n' eva anugahantiyâ na anuggahâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam Thullanandañ bhikkhuniñ ârabba . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî sahajiviniñ vutthâpetvâ dve vassâni n' eva anuggahesi na anuggahâpsi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||68||

vutthâpitam pavattinim dve vassâni nânubandhantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabba . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo vutthâpitam pavattinim dve vassâni nânubandhiñsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena s. s. paññatti . . . ||69||

sahajiviniñ vutthâpetvâ n' eva vûpakâsentiyâ na vûpakâsâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandañ bhikkhuniñ ârabba . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî sahajiviniñ vutthâpetvâ n' eva vûpakâsesi na vûpakâsâpsi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||70||

gabbhinivaggo sattamo.

ûnavâsativassam kumâribhûtam vutthâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . (see § 61). ||71||

paripuññavâsativassam kumâribhûtam dve vassâni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkhañ vutthâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . ||72||

paripuṇṇavīsativassam kumāribhūtaṁ dve vassāni chasu  
dhammesu sikkhitasikkhaṁ samghena asammataṁ vuṭṭhā-  
pentiyā pācittiyam . . . ||73||

Ānadvādasayassāya vuṭṭhāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sā-  
vatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabba  
. . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo Ānadvādasavassā vuṭṭhāpesun  
. . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||74||

paripuṇṇadvādasavassāya samghena asammatāya vuṭṭhā-  
pentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambah-  
ulā bhikkhuniyo ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo  
paripuṇṇadvādasavassā samghena asammataṁ vuṭṭhāpesun  
. . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||75||

alan tāvā te ayye vuṭṭhāpitēnā 'ti vuccamānāya sālhū 'ti  
paṭisūnitvā pacchā khīyadhammaṁ āpajantiyā pācittiyam  
. . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . Caṇḍakālīm bhikkhuniṁ  
ārabba . . . Caṇḍakālī bhikkhuniṁ alan tāvā te ayye vuṭṭhā-  
pitēnā 'ti vuccamānā sālhū 'ti paṭisūnitvā pacchā khīya-  
dhammaṁ āpajji . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi  
samuṭṭhāti. ||76||

sikkhamānāpi sacce me tvam ayye cīvaraṁ dassasi evāhan  
tam vuṭṭhāpessāmīti vatvā n' eva vuṭṭhāpentiyā na vuṭṭhā-  
panāya ussukkaṁ karontiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā  
paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhuniṁ ārabba . . .  
Thullanandā bhikkhuni sikkhamānāpi sacce me . . . vatvā  
n' eva vuṭṭhāpesi na vuṭṭhāpanāya ussukkaṁ akāsi . . . ekā  
paññatti . . . ekene s. s. dhurunikkhepe. ||77||

sikkhamānāpi sacce manū tvam ayye dve vassāni anu-  
bandhissasi evāhan tam vuṭṭhāpessāmīti . . . (see § 77). ||78||

purisasamṣaṭṭham kumārakasamṣaṭṭham caṇḍīm sokāvāsaṁ  
sikkhamānāpi vuṭṭhāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā  
paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhuniṁ ārabba . . .  
Thullanandā bhikkhuni purisasamṣaṭṭham . . . sikkhamā-  
nāpi vuṭṭhāpesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi  
samuṭṭhāti. ||79||

mātāpītūhi vā sāmikenā vā ananuññātam sikkhamānāpi  
vuṭṭhāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . .  
Thullanandam bhikkhuniṁ ārabba . . . Thullanandā bhik-  
khuni mātāpītūhi pi sāmikenāpi ananuññātam sikkhamānāpi

vutthāpesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . catūhi s. s., siyā vācato samutthāti na kāyato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca samutthāti na cittato, siyā vācato ca cittato ca samutthāti na kāyato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samutthāti. ||80||

pārivāsikachandadānena sikkhamānam vutthāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . Rājagahe paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhuniṇ ḫabbha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī pārivāsika-chandadānena sikkhamānam vutthāpesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samutthānhi samutthāti. ||81||

anuvassam vutthāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ḫabbha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo anuvassam vutthāpesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samutthānhi samutthāti. ||82||

ekam vassam dve vutthāpentiyā pācittiyam . . .  
(see § 82). ||83||

kumāribhūtavaggo atthamo.

chattupāhanaṇ dhārentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ḫabbha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo chattupāhanaṇ dhāresum . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. elakalomake. ||84||

yānena yāyantiyā pācittiyam . . . (see § 84. Read: yā-nena yāyimsu.) ||85||

samghāṇīṇ dhārentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhuniṇ ḫabbha . . . aññatarā bhikkhuniṇ samghāṇīṇ dhāresi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. elakalomake. ||86||

itthālāyakāram dhārentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ḫabbha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo itthālāyakāram dhāresum . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. elakalomake. ||87||

gandhavaṇṇakena nhāyantiyā pācittiyam . . . (see § 37.  
Read: gandhavaṇṇakena nhāyimsu.) ||88||

vāsitakena piññākena nhāyantiyā pācittiyam . . . ||89||

bhikkhuniyā ummaddāpentiyā parimaddāpentiyā pācitti-yam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ḫabbha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhuniyā ummaddāpesum parimaddāpesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. elakalomake. ||90||

sikkhamānāya ummaddāpentiyā parimaddāpentiyā pācitti-  
yam . . . ||91||

sāmañeriyā ummaddāpentiyā parimaddāpentiyā pācittiyan  
. . . ||92||

gihiniyā ummaddāpentiyā parimaddāpentiyā pācittiyan  
. . . ||93||

bhikkhussa purato anāpucchā āsano nisīdantiyā pācittiyan  
. . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo,  
ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhussa purato  
anāpucchā āsane nisīdiñpsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s.  
kathinake. ||94||

anokāsakatam bhikkhum paññam puechantiyā pācittiyan  
. . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo  
ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo anokāsakatam bhi-  
kkhum paññam puechiñpsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s.  
pudasodhamme. ||95||

asamkacchikāya gāmam pavisantiyā pācittiyan . . .  
Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhunim ārabba  
. . . aññatarā bhikkhuni asamkacchikā gāmam pāvisi . . .  
ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s., siyā kāyato samuṭṭhāti na  
vācato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na  
vācato. ||96||

chattupāhanavaggo navamo. navavaggakhuddakā niṭṭhitā.  
tass' uddānam :

lasunam, sañhare lomam, tala-maṭṭhañ ca, suddhikam,  
bhuñjant,' āmakadhaññānam, dve vighāsenā, dassanā,|  
andhakāre, paticchanne, ajjhokāse, rathikāya ca,  
pure, pacchā, vikāle ca, duggahi, niraye, vadhi,|  
nagg'-odakā, visibetvā, pañcahikam, sañkamaniyam,  
gañam, vibhaṅga-samanam, dubbalam, kāthinenā ca,|  
ekamañc'-attharajena ca, sañciecca, sahajivinī,  
datvā, samsaṭṭha-anto ca, tiro, vassam, na pakkame,|  
rājā, āsandi, suttañ ca, gihī, vūpasamena ca,  
dude, cīvar'-āvasatham, pariyāpuṇāñ ca, vācaye,|  
Ārām', akkosa-caṇḍi ca, bhuñjeyya, kulamaccharī,  
vase, pavārañ'-ovādañ, dve dhamme, pasākhena ca,|  
gabbhinī, pāyantī, cha dhamme, asammat', ūnadvādasa,

paripuṇṇañ ca, saṃghena, saha, vuṭṭhā, cha pañca ca,|  
 kumāri, dve ca, saṃghena, dvādas, asammatena ca,  
 alam, sace ca, dve vassam, saṃsatthā, sāmikena ca,|  
 pārivāsik'-ānuvassam, duve vuṭṭhāpanena ca,  
 chatta-yānena, saṃghapi, itthālamkāra-vanṇake,|  
 piññāka-bhikkhunī c' eva, sikkhā ca, sāmanerikā,  
 gihī, bhikkhussa purato, anokāsam, saṃkacchikā 'ti.|

tesam vaggānam uddānam :

lasuṇ'-andhakārā, nhānam, tuvaṭṭā, cittāgārakā,  
 ārāmam, gabbhīnī c' eva, kumārā, chattupāhanā 'ti.|

sappiñ viññāpetvā bhuñjantiyā pāṭidesaniyam . . . Sā-  
 vatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggyā bhikkhuniyo ārabba  
 . . . chabbaggyā bhikkhuniyo sappiñ viññāpetvā bhuñjīnsu  
 . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . catūhi samuṭṭhānehi  
 samuṭṭhāti. ||1||

telam viññāpetvā . . . ||2||

madhuñ viññāpetvā . . . ||3||

phānitam viññāpetvā . . . ||4||

maccham viññāpetvā . . . ||5||

mamṣam viññāpetvā . . . ||6||

khīrañ viññāpetvā . . . ||7||

dadhiñ viññāpetvā . . . catūhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti,  
 siyā kāyato samuṭṭhāti na vācato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca  
 vācato ca samuṭṭhāti na cittato, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca  
 samuṭṭhāti na vācato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca  
 samuṭṭhāti. ||8||

atṭha pāṭidesaniyā niṭṭhitā. tass' uddānam :

sappi, telam, madhuñ c' eva, phānitam, maccham eva ca,  
 mamṣam, khīrañ, dadhiñ cāpi viññāpetvāna bhikkhunī :  
 pāṭidesaniyā atṭha sayambuddhena desitā 'ti.|

ye sikkhāpadā Bhikkhuvibhañge vīthāritā te saṃkhipitvā  
 Bhikkhunivibhañge katthapaññattivāro niṭṭhito. ||1||

avassutā bhikkhunī avassutassa purisapuggalassa kāyasam-  
 saggam sādiyantī kati ḥpattiyo ḥpajjati. avassutā . . . sādi-

yantī tisso āpattiyo āpajjati, adhakkhakam ubbhajānumanḍalam gahaṇam sādiyati āpatti pārājikassa, ubbhakkhakam adhojānumanḍulam gahaṇam sādiyati āpatti thullacecayassa, kāyapaṭibaddham gahaṇam sādiyati āpatti dukkaṭassa, avassutā . . . sādiyantī imā tisso āpattiyo āpajjati. ||1||

vajjapaticchādikā bhikkhunī vajjam paticchādenti . . . tisso āpattiyo āpajjati, jānam pārājikam dhammam paticchādeti āpatti pārājikassa, vematikā paticchādeti āpatti thullacea-yassa, acāravipattim paticchādeti āpatti dukkaṭassa. vajjapaticchādikā bhikkhunī vajjam paticchādenti imā tisso āpattiyo āpajjati. ||2||

ukkhittānuvattikā bhikkhunī yāvatatīyam samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjantī . . . tisso āpattiyo āpajjati, nāttiyā dukkaṭam, dvīhi kamnavācāhi thullaceyā, kamnavācāpariyosāne āpatti pārājikassa. ukkhittānuvattikā bh. y. s. na paṭinissajjantī imā tisso āpattiyo āpajjati. ||3||

atthamam vatthum paripūrenti . . . tisso āpattiyo āpajjati, purisena ithannāmā ḡauchā 'ti vuttā gacchatī āpatti dukkaṭassa, purisassa hatthapāsam okkantamatte āpatti thullacea-yassa, atthamam vatthum paripūreti āpatti pārājikassa. atthamam v. p. imā tisso āpattiyo āpajjati. ||4||

pārājikā nīṭhitā.

ussayavādikā bhikkhunī atṭam karontī tisso āp. āp., ekassa āroceti āpatti dukkaṭassa, dutiyassa āroceti āpatti thullacea-yassa, atṭapariyosāne āpatti samghādisesassa. ||1||

corim vutṭhāpentī tisso āp. āp., nāttiyā dukkaṭam, dvīhi kamnavācāhi thullaceyā, kamnavācāpariyosāne āp. samghādisesassa. ||2||

ekā gāmantaram gacchantī tisso āp. āp., gacchatī āp. dukk., paṭhamam pādanam parikkhepani atikkāmeti āp. thull., dutiyam pādanam atikkāmeti āp. samghādisesassa. ||3||

samaggrena samghena ukkhittam bhikkhuniṁ dhammena vinayena satthu sāsanena anapaloketvā kārakasamgham anu-nīāyu gaṇassa chandam osārentī tisso āp. āp., nāttiyā . . . (see § 2.) ||4||

avassutā bhikkhunī avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthato khādanīyam vā bhojanīyam vā sahatthā patiggahetvā bhuñ-

jantī tisso āp. āp., khâdissâmi bhuñjissâmîti pañigañhâti āp. thull., ajjhohâre ajjhohâre āp. sañgh., udakadantapoñam pañigañhâti-āp. dukkañtassa. ||5||

kin to ayye eso purisapuggalo karissati avassuto vâ ana-vassuto vâ yato tvam anavassutâ, iñgh' ayye yan te eso purisapuggalo deti khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ tam tvam sahatthâ pañiggahetvâ khâda vâ bhuñja vâ 'ti uyyojentî tisso āp. āp., tassâ vacanena khâdissâmi bhuñjissâmîti pañigañhâti āp. dukk., ajjhohâre ajjhohâre āp. thull., bhojanapariyosâne āpatti samghâdisesassa. ||6||

kupitâ bhikkhunî yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na pañinissajjantî tisso āp. āp., ñattiyâ dukkañtam . . . (see § 2). ||7||

kismiñcid eva adhikarañce paccâkutâ bhikkhunî yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na pañinissajjantî tisso āp. āp., ñattiyâ . . . ||8||

samsatthâ bhikkhuniyo yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na pañinissajjantî tisso āpattiyo âpajjanti, ñattiyâ . . . ||9||

samsatthâ 'va ayye tumhe viharatha mâ tumhe nânâ vi-haritthâ 'ti uyyojentî yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na pañinissajjantî tisso āp. āp., ñattiyâ . . . ||10||

sañghâdisesâ niññhitâ.

pattasannicayam karontî ekam āpattim āpajjati nissaggiyam pâcittiyan. ||1||

akâlacîvaran kâlacîvaran ti adhiññahahitvâ bhâjâpentî dvo āp. āp., bhâjâpeti payoge dukkañtam, bhâjâpite nissaggiyam pâcittiyan. ||2||

bhikkhuniyâ saddhiññ cîvaram parivattetvâ acchindantî dvo āp. āp., acchindati payoge dukkañtam, acchinne nissaggiyam pâcittiyan. ||3||

aññam viñññpetvâ aññam viñññâpentî dvo āp. āp., viñññâpeti payoge dukkañtam, viñññâpite nissaggiyam pâcittiyan. ||4||

aññam cetâpetvâ aññam cetâpentî . . . (see § 4.) ||5||

aññadatthikena parikkhârena aññuddisikena sañghikena aññam cetâpentî dvo āp. āp., cetâpeti payoge dukkañtam, cetâ-pite nissaggiyam pâcittiyan. ||6||

aññadatthikena parikkhârena aññuddisikena sañghikena sañyâcikena (. . . mahâjanikena . . . mahâjanikena sañyâ-

cikena . . . puggalikena saṃyācikena) aññam cetāpentī . . .  
(see § 6.) ||7-10||

atirekacatukkam̄saparamam̄ garupāvuraṇam̄ cetāpentī dve  
āp. āp., cetāpetī payoge dukkaṭam̄, cetāpīte nissaggiyam̄ pā-  
cittiyam. ||11||

atirekaadḍhateyyakam̄saparamam̄ lahupāvuraṇam̄ cetāpentī  
. . . ||12||  
nissaggiyā pācittiyā niṭṭhitā.

lasuṇam khādantī dve āp. āp., khādissāmīti patīgaṇhātī āp.  
dukk., ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āp. pācittiyassa. ||1||

sambādhe loman̄ saṃharāpentī dve āp. āp., saṃharāpetī  
payoge dukkaṭam̄, saṃharite āp. pācittiyassa. ||2||

talaghātam̄ karonī dve āp. āp., karoti payoge dukkaṭam̄,  
kate āpatti pācittiyassa. ||3||

jatumatṭhakam̄ ādiyantī dvo āp. āp., ādiyati payoge dukka-  
ṭam̄, ādinno āp. pācittiyassa. ||4||

atirekadvāṅgulapabbaparamam̄ udakasuddhikam̄ ādiyantī  
dve . . . (see § 4) ||5||

bhikkhussa bhuñjantassa pāniyena vā vidhūpanena vā upa-  
tiṭṭhantī dve āp. āp., hatthapāse tiṭṭhati āp. pācittiyassa,  
hatthapāsaṃ vijahitvā tiṭṭhati, āp. dukkaṭassa. ||6||

āmakadhaññam̄ viññāpetvā bhuñjantī dve āp. āp., bhuñ-  
jissāmīti patīgaṇhātī āp. dukk., ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āp.  
pācittiyassa. ||7||

uccāraṃ vā passāvam̄ vā saṃkāraṃ vā vighāsaṃ vā  
tirokuḍde chaḍḍentī dve āp. āp., chaḍḍeti payoge dukkaṭam̄,  
chaḍḍite āp. pācittiyassa. ||8||

uccāraṃ vā . . . vighāsaṃ vā harite chaddentī . . . ||9||

naccam̄ vā gītaṃ vā vāditam̄ vā dassanāya gacchantī dvo  
āp. āp., gacchati āpatti dukkaṭassa, yattha ṭhitā passati vā  
suṇātī vā āp. pācittiyassa. ||10||

lasuṇavaggo paṭhamo.

rattandhakāre appadīpe purisena saddhiṃ eken' ekā  
santiṭṭhantī dve āp. āp., hatthapāse tiṭṭhati āp. pācittiyassa,  
hatthapāsaṃ vijahitvā tiṭṭhati āp. dukkatassa. ||11||

paṭicchanne okāse purisena saddhiṃ eken' ekā santiṭṭhantī  
. . . ||12||

ajjhokâse purisena saddhiṁ eken' ekâ santit̄hantî . . . ||13||  
 rathiyâ vâ byûhe vâ siñghâtake vâ purisena saddhiṁ eken'  
 ekâ santit̄hantî . . . ||14||

purebhattacham kulâni upasamkamitvâ âsane nisiditvâ sâmike  
 anâpucchâ pakkamantî dve âp. âp., pathamam pâdam ano-  
 vassakan atikkâmeti âp. dukkaṭassa, dutiyaṁ pâdam atikkâ-  
 meti âp. pâcittiyassa. ||15||

• pacchâbhattacham kulâni upasamkamitvâ sâmike anâpuechâ  
 âsane nisidantî dve âp. âp., nisidati payoge dukkaṭam, nisinne  
 âp. pâcittiyassa. ||16||

vikâle kulâni upasamkamitvâ sâmike anâpucchâ seyyam  
 santharitvâ vâ santharâpetvâ vâ abhinisiduntî dve âp. âp., abhi-  
 nisidati payoge dukkaṭam, abhinisinne âp. pâcittiyassa. ||17||

duggahitena dûpadhâritena param ujjhâpentî dve âp. âp.,  
 ujjhâpoti payoge dukkaṭam, ujjhâpîte âp. pâcittiyassa. ||18||

attânam vâ param vâ nirayena vâ brahmacariyena vâ  
 abhisapantî dve âp. âp., abhisapati payoge dukkaṭam, abhisap-  
 te âp. pâcittiyassa. ||19||

attânam vadhitvâ vadhitvâ rodantî dve âp. âp., vadhati  
 rodati âp. pâcittiyassa, vadhati na rodati âp. dukkaṭassa. ||20||

rattandhakâravaggo dutiyo.

naggâ nhâyanî dve âp. âp., nhâyati payoge dukkaṭam,  
 nlânapariyosâne âp. pâcittiyassa. ||21||

pamânatikkantam udakasâtikam kârâpentî dve âp. âp.,  
 kârâpeti payoge dukkaṭam, kârâpito âp. pâcittiyassa. ||22||

bhikkhuniyâ cîvaram visibbetvâ vâ visibbâpetvâ vâ n'eva  
 sibbentî na sibbâpanâya ussukkam karontî ekam âp. âp.  
 pâcittiyam. ||23||

pañchâhikam samghâticâram atikkâmentî ekam . . . ||24||  
 cîvarasamkamanîyam dhârenti dve âp. âp., dhâreti payoge  
 dukkaṭam, dhârite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||25||

gañassa cîvaralâbham antarâyam karontî dve âp. âp.,  
 karoti payoge dukkaṭam, kate âp. pâcittiyassa. ||26||

dhammikam cîvaravibhañgam pañibâhanti dve âp. âp.,  
 pañibâhati payoge dukkaṭam, pañibâhite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||27||  
 agârikassa vâ paribbâjakassa vâ paribbâjikâya vâ samañ-  
 cîvaram dentî dve âp. âp., deti payoge dukkaṭam, dinne âp.  
 pâcittiyassa. ||28||

dubbalacīvarapaccāsāya cīvarakālasamayaṁ atikkāmentī dve āp. āp., atikkāmeti payoge dukkaṭam, atikkāmīte āp. pācittiyassa. ||29||

dhammikam kāṭhinuddhāram paṭibāhantī dve . . . (see § 27). ||30||

nhānavaggo tatiyo.

dve bhikkhuniyo ekamañce tuvattentīyo dve āpattiyo āpajjanti, nipajjanti payoge dukkaṭam, nipañne āp. pācittiyassa. ||31||

dve bhikkhuniyo ekattharaṇapāvuraṇā tuvattentīyo . . . ||32||

bhikkhuniyā sañcicca aphāsun karontī dve āp. āp., karoti payoge dukkaṭam, kate āp. pācittiyassa. ||33||

dukkhitā sahajivinī n' eva upatthentī na upatthāpanāya ussukkam karontī ekam āp. āp. pācittiyam. ||34||

bhikkhuniyā upassayam datvā kūpitā anattamanā nikkaḍḍhanī dve āp. āp., nikkaḍḍhati payoge dukkaṭam, nikkaḍḍhito āp. pācittiyassa. ||35||

samsatthā bhikkhunī yāvatatiyam samanubhāsanāya na patinissajjanti dve āpattiyo āpajjati, nattiyā dukkaṭam, kammarvācāpāriyosāne āp. pācittiyassa. ||36||

antoratthe sāsañkasammate sappatilbhaye asathikā cārikam carantī dve āp. āp., paṭipajjati payoge dukkaṭam, paṭipanne āp. pācittiyassa. ||37||

tiroratthe sāsañkasammate . . . (see § 37). ||38||

antovassam cārikam carantī dve āp. āp., paṭipajjati . . . ||39||

vassam vutthā bhikkhunī cārikam na pakkamantī ekam āpattim āpajjati pācittiyam. ||40||

tuvattavaggo catuttho.

rājāgāram vā cittāgāram vā ārāmaṇi vā uyyānaṇi vā pokkharaṇiṇi vā dassanāya gaechantī dve āp. āp., gaechatī āpatti dukkaṭassa, yattha ṭhitā passati āp. pācittiyassa. ||41||

āsandim vā pallāṅkam vā paribhūñjantī dve āp. āp., paribhūñjati pay. dukk., paribhutte āp. pācittiyassa. ||42||

suttam kantantī dve āp. āp., kantati payoge dukkaṭam, ujjavujjave āp. pācittiyassa. ||43||

gihiveyyāvaccaṇi karontī dve āp. āp., karoti payoge dukkaṭam, kate āp. pācittiyassa. ||44||

bhikkhuniyâ eh' ayye imam adhikarañam vñpasamehitî  
vuccamânâ sâdhû 'ti patisumitvâ n' eva vñpasamenî na vñpa-  
samaya ussukkamî karontî ekañ âp. âp. pâcittiyan. ||45||

agârikassa vâ paribbâjakassa vâ paribbâjikâya vâ sahatthâ  
khâdaniyan vâ bhojaniyam vâ dentî dvo âp. âp., deti payoge  
dakkañam, dinno âp. pâcittiyyassa. ||46||

âvasathaeñvarañ anissajjîtvâ pâribhuñjantî dve âp. âp.,  
paribhuñjati payoge dukkañam, paribhutte âp. pâcitti-  
yassa. ||47||

âvasatham anissajjîtvâ cârikamî pakkamantî dve âp. âp.,  
pathamam pâdañam parikkhepam atikkâmeti âp. dukkañassa,  
dutiyam pâdañam atikkâmeti âp. pâcittiyyassa. ||48||

tiracchânavijjamî pariyâpuñantî dve âp. âp., pariyâpuñatî  
payoge dukkañamî pade pade âp. pâcittiyyassa. ||49||

tiracchânavijjamî vâcentî dve âp. âp., vâceti payoge . . . ||50||  
cittâgâravaggo pañcamo.

jânañ•sabhikkhukanî ârâmañ anâpucchâ pavisanî dve âp.  
âp., pañhamam pâdañam parikkhepam . . . (see § 48.) ||51||

bluikkhunî akkosantî paribhâsanî dve âp. âp., ukkosati pa-  
yoge dukkañam, akkosithe âp. pâcittiyyassa. ||52||

candikatâ gañamî paribhâsatî dve âp. âp., paribhâsatî pa-  
yoge dukkañam, paribhâsite âp. pâcittiyyassa. ||53||

nimantitâ vâ pavâritâ vâ khâdaniyan vâ bhojaniyam vâ  
bhuñjantî dve âp. âp., khâdissâmi bluñjissâmîti patigñihâti  
âp. dukkañassa, aijjhohâre aijjhohâre âp. pâcittiyyassa. ||54||

kulañ maccharâyatî dve âp. âp., maccharâyati payoge  
dukkañam, maccharite âp. pâcittiyyassa. ||55||

abhiikkhuke âvâse vassanî vasantî dve âp. âp., vassanî va-  
sissâmîti senâsanam paññâpeti pâniyan paribhôjaniyan upa-  
tthâpeti pîrivenyam saminajjati âp. dukkañassa, saha aruñ-  
uggamanâ âp. pâcittiyyassa. ||56||

vassanî vutthâ bhikkhunî ubhatosamghe tîli thânehi na  
pavârentî ekañ âp. âp. pâcittiyan. ||57||

ovâdâya vâ saññâsaya vâ na gacchantî ekañ . . . ||58||  
uposatham pi na vuccantî ovâdam pi na yâcantî ekañ  
. . . ||59||

pasâkhe jâtam gañamî vâ râhitam vâ anapaloketvâ sañ-  
gamañ vâ gañamî vâ purisena saddhiñ eken' ekâ bhedâpenî

dve āp. āp., bhedāpeti payoge dukkaṭam, bhinne āp. pācitti-yassa. ||60||

ārāma-vaggo chaṭṭho.

gabbhinīm vuṭṭhāpentī dve āp. āp., vuṭṭhāpeti payoge dukkaṭam, vuṭṭhāpīte āp. pācittiyassa. ||61||

pāyantiṁ . . . dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham sikkhamānam . . . dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamānam saṅghena asammataṁ . . . ûnadvādasavassam gihigataṁ . . . paripūṇadvādasavassam gihigataṁ dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham . . . paripūṇadvādasavassam gihigataṁ dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham saṅghena asammataṁ vuṭṭhāpentī dve āp. āp., vuṭṭhāpeti payoge dukkaṭam, vuṭṭhāpīte āp. pācittiyassa. ||62-67||

sahajivinīm vuṭṭhāpetvā dve vassāni n' eva anugāhantī nānugāhāpentī ekaṁ āp. āp. pācittiyam. ||68||

vuṭṭhāpitam pavattinīm dve vassāni nānubandhantī ekaṁ . . . ||69||

sahajivinīm vuṭṭhāpetvā n' eva vūpākāsentī na vūpākāsā-pentī ekaṁ . . . ||70||

gabbhinīvaggo sattamo.

ūnavisatīvassam kumāribhūtam vuṭṭhāpentī . . . (see § 61). ||71||

paripūṇavisatīvassam kumāribhūtam dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhāpentī . . . ||72||

paripūṇavisatīvassam kumāribhūtam dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham saṅghena asammataṁ vuṭṭhāpentī . . . ||73||

ūnadvādasavassā vuṭṭhāpentī . . . ||74||

paripūṇadvādasavassā saṅghena asammata vuṭṭhāpentī . . . ||75||

alan tāva te ayye vuṭṭhāpitenā 'ti vuccamānā sādhū 'ti patisūñitvā pacchā khīyadhammam āpajjantī dve āp. āp., khīyati payoge dukkaṭam, khīyite āp. pācitti-yassa. ||76||

sikkhamānam sace me tvam ayye cīvaraṁ dassasi evāhan tam vuṭṭhāpessāmīti vatvā n' eva vuṭṭhāpentī na vuṭṭhāpanāya ussukkam karontī ekaṁ āp. āp. pācittiyam. ||77||

sikkhamānam sao mām tvām ayye dve vassāni anubandhisāsi evāhan tam vutṭhāpessāmīti . . . ||78||  
 purisasaṃsaṭṭham kumārakasamāsaṭṭham caṇḍīm sokāvāsam  
 sikkhamānam vutṭhāpentī . . . (see § 71). ||79||  
 mātāpitūhi vā sāmikena vā ananuññātam sikkhamānam  
 vutṭhāpentī . . . ||80||  
 pārivāsikachandadānena sikkhamānam vutṭhāpentī . . . ||81||  
 anuvassam vutṭhāpentī . . . ||82||  
 • ekavassam dve vutṭhāpentī . . . ||83||  
     kumāribhūtvaggo aṭṭhamo.  
 chattupāhanam dhārentī dve āp. āp., dhāreti payoge  
 dukkaṭam, dhārite āp. pācittiyassa. ||84||  
 yānena yāyanti dve āp. āp., yāyati payoge dukkaṭam, yāyite  
 āp. pācittiyassa. ||85||  
 samghāṇīm dhārentī . . . (see § 84). ||86||  
 itthālamkāram dhārentī . . . ||87||  
 gandhavaṇṇakena nhāyanti dve āp. āp., nhāyati payoge  
 dukkaṭam, nhānapariyosāno āp. pācittiyassa. ||88||  
 vāsitena piññākena nhāyanti . . . ||89||  
 bhikkhuniyā . . . (sikkhamānāya . . . sāmaneriyā . . .  
 gibiniyā . . .) ummaddāpentī parimaddāpentī dve āp. āp.,  
 ummaddāpeti payoge dukkaṭam, ummaddite āp. pācitti-  
 yassa. ||90-93||  
 bhikkhussa purato anāpucchā āsane nisidantī dve āp. āp.,  
 nisidati payoge dukkaṭam, nisinne āp. pācittiyassa. ||94||  
 anokāsakataṃ bhikkhū pañhaṇ puechantī dve āp. āp.,  
 puechati payoge dukkaṭam, puechite āp. pācittiyassa. ||95||  
 asaṃkacchikā gāmaṇ pavasantī dve āp. āp., pathamāṇ  
 pādām parikkhepāt atikkāmeti āp. dukkaṭassa, dutiyāṇ  
 pādām atikkāmeti āp. pācittiyassa. ||96||  
     chattupāhanavaggo navamo. khuddakāṇ niṭṭhitam.  
 sappim (. . . telam . . . madhum . . . phāṇitar; . . .  
 maccham . . . maṇusam . . . khīram . . . dadhiṇi . . .)  
 viññāpetvā bhuñjānti dve āp. āp., bhuñjissāmīti patigāṇhāti  
 āp. dukkaṭassa, aijjhohāre aijjhohāre āp. pātidesaniyassa. ||1-8||  
     atṭhapātidesaniyā niṭṭhitam. katāpattivāram niṭṭhitam  
     dutiyan. ||2||

avassutāya bhikkhuniyā avassutassa purisapuggalassa kāya-samsaggam sādiyantiyā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam kati vipattiyo bhajanti. avassutāya . . . vipattinam dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyā sīlavipattim siyā ācāravipattim. — pa —. dadhim viññāpetvā bhuñjantiyā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam kati . . . ekanam vipattim bhajanti ācāravipattim.

vipattivāram niṭṭhitam tatiyam. ||3||

avassutāya . . . āpattiyo sattannam āpattikkhandhānanī kaṭhi āpattikkhandehi saṃgahitā. avassutāya . . . āpattikkhandhānam tīhi āpattikkhandehi saṃgahitā, siyā pārājik-āpattikkhandhena siyā thullaceyāpattikkhandhena siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena. — la —. dadhim viññāpetvā bhuñjantiyā āpattiyo . . . dvīhi āpattikkhandehi saṃgahitā siyā pāṭidesanīyāpattikkhandhena siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena. saṃghahavāram niṭṭhitam catuttham. ||4||

avassutāya . . . āpattiyo channam āpattisamutthānānam kaṭhi samutthānāhehi samutthanti. avassutāya . . . āpattisamutthānānam ekena samutthānena samutthanti kāyato ca cittato ca samutthanti na vācato. — la —. dadhim viññāpetvā bhuñjantiyā āpattiyo . . . catūhi samutthānēhi samutthanti, siyā kāyato samutthanti na vācato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca samutthanti na cittato, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samutthanti na vācato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samutthanti.

samutthānavāram niṭṭhitam pañcamam. ||5||

avassutāya . . . āpattiyo catunnam adhikaraṇānam kātamā adhikaraṇam. avassutāya . . . adhikaraṇānam āpattādhikaraṇam. — la —. dadhim viññāpetvā bhuñjantiyā āpattiyo . . . āpattādhikaraṇam.

adhikaraṇavāram niṭṭhitam chattham. ||6||

avassutāya . . . āpattiyo sattannam samathānānam katīhi samathēhi sammanti. avassutāya . . . samathānānam tīhi samathēhi sammanti, siyā sammukhāvinayena ca patiññātakaraṇena ca, siyā sammukhāvinayena ca tīṇayatthārakena ca.

— la —. dadhiñ viññāpetvā bhuñjantiyā āpattiyo . . . tihi samathehi sammanti . . . tiñavatthārakena ca.  
samathavārañ niññhitam sattamañ. ||7||

avassutā bhikkhunī avassutassa purisapuggalassa kāya-sañsgañ sādiyanī kati āpattiyo āpajjati. avassutā . . . tisso āpattiyo āpajjati, adhakkhakam . . . (see chap. 2) . . . imā tisso āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnāñ vipattināñ kati īpattiyo bhajanti, sattannāñ āpattikkhandhānāñ katīhi āpattikkhandhohi samgahitā, chanñāñ āpattisamutthānānam katīhi samutthānehi samutthānti, catunnāñ adhikarañānam katamañ adhikarañāñ, sattannāñ samathānāñ katīhi samathehi sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnāñ vipattināñ . . . (see I, 8) . . . tiñavatthārakena ca. — la —. dadhiñ viññāpetvā bhuñjantī kati āpattiyo āpajjati. dadhiñ v. bh. dve āp. āp., bhuñjissāmīti pañigāñhāti āp. dukkaṭassa, ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āp. pātidesanyassa, dadhiñ . . . imā dve āp. āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnāñ vipattināñ kati īpattiyo bhajanti . . . sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnāñ vipattināñ ekam vipattim bhajanti ācāravipattim, sattannāñ āpattikkhandhānām dvīhi āpattikkhandhehi samgahitā siyā pātidesanyāpattikkhandhena siyā dukkoñāpattikkhandhena, chanñāñ āpattisamutthānānam catūhi samutthānehi samutthānti siyā kāyato samutthānti na vācato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca samutthānti na vācato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samutthānti na vācato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samutthānti, catunnāñ adhikarañānam āpattādhikarañāñ, sattannāñ samathānāñ tīhi . . . tiñavatthārakena ca.  
samuccayavārañ niññhitam atthamam. ||8||

yan tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsam-buddhena kāyasamutthānam sādiyanapaccayā pārājikam kattha paññattam kām ārabba kismim vāthusmin ti — la — kenābhatan ti. yan tena bhagavatā . . . sādiyanapaccayā pārājikam kattha pāññattan ti Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . (see chap. 1) . . . kāyato ca cittato ca samutthānti na vācato — la — kenābhatan ti paramparābhatañ :

Upāli Dāsako c' eva . . . piñkam Tambapuñiyā 'ti. ||1||

vajjapaṭiechādanapaccayā pārājikam kattha paññattan ti . . . (see chap. 1) . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti dhuranikkhepe. ||2||

yāvatatiyām samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjanapaccayā pārājikam kattha paññattan ti . . . dhuranikkhepe. ||3||

atthamam vāṭṭhum paripūranapaccayā pārājikam . . . dhu-  
ranikkhepe. ||4||

pārājikā niṭṭhitā.

yan tena bhagavatā . . . ussayavādikāya bhikkhunijā atṭam karaṇapaccayā saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto kam ārabba . . . (see chap. 1) . . . ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti — la — kēnābhātan ti paramparābhātanī :

Upāli Dāsako c' eva . . . pitakam Tambapanniyā 'ti. ||1||  
corivutṭhāpanapaccayā saṃghādiseso . . . ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||2||

ekāya gāmantaram gamanapaccayā saṃghādiseso . . . pa-  
ṭhamapārājiko. ||3||

samaggena saṃghena ukkittam bhikkhuniṃ dhammena vinayena satihu sāsanena anapaloketvā kārakasamgham ana-  
ññāya gaṇassa chandaṇ osāraṇapaccayā saṃghādiseso . . . dhuranikkhepe. ||4||

avassutāya bhikkhuniyā avassutassa purisapuggalassa ha-  
tthato khādaniyām vā bhojaniyām vā sahatthā paṭiggaḥetvā bhuñjanapaccayā saṃghādiseso . . . paṭhamapārājike. ||5||

kin te ayye eso purisapuggalo karissati avassuto vā ana-  
vassuto vā yato tvam anavassutā, iṅgh' ayye yan te eso puri-  
sapuggalo deti khādaniyām vā bhojaniyām vā tam tvam  
sahatthā paṭiggaḥetvā khāda vā bhuñja vā 'ti uyyojana-  
paccayā saṃghādiseso . . . samuṭṭhāti. ||6||

kupitāya bhikkhuniyā yāvatatiyām samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjanapaccayā saṃghādiseso . . . dhuranikkhepe. ||7||

kisiñicid eva adhikaraṇe paccākataṭaya bhikkhuniyā yāva-  
tatiyām samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjanapaccayā saṃghā-  
diseso . . . dhuranikkhepe. ||8||

samsaṭṭhānam bhikkhunīnam yāvatatiyām samanubhāsa-  
nāya na paṭinissajjanapaccayā saṃghādiseso . . . dhura-  
nikkhepe. ||9||

samsatthâ 'va ayye tumhe viharatha mā tumho nânâ vihārithâ 'ti uyyojetiyâ yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na pâtisissajjanapaccayâ samghâdiseso . . . dhuranikkhepe. ||10||  
— la —

dadhiṁ viññâpetvâ bhuñjanapaccayâ pâtidesaniyam . . . catuhî samuñthânehi samuñthâti. ||8||

katthapaññattivâram niññhitam pañhamam. ||9||

kâyasamsaggam sâdiyanapaccayâ kati âpattiyo âpajjati. kâyasamsaggam sâdiyanapaccayâ pañca âpattiyo âpajjati. avassutâ bhikkhunî avassutassa purisapuggulassa adhakkha-kam ubbhajânumandalam gahañam sâdiyai âpatti pârâjikassa, bhikkhu kâyena kayam âmasati âp. samghâdisesassa, kâyena kâyapañibaddham âmasati âp. thullaccayassa, kâyapañibaddham kâyapañibaddham âmasati âp. dukkaṭassa, aṅgulipatodake pâcittiyam. kâyasamsaggam sâdiyanapaccayâ imâ pañca âpattiyo âpajjati. ||1||

vajjapaticechchâdanapaccayâ kati . . . catasso âpattiyo âpajjati. bhikkhunî jânam pârâjikam dhammanam pâticchâdeti âp. pârâjikassa, vematikâ pâticchâdeti âp. thullaccayassa, bhikkhu samghâdisesam pâticchâdeti âp. pâcittiyassa, acâravipattim pâticchâdeti âp. dukkaṭassa. vajjapaticechchâdanapaccayâ imâ catasso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||2||

yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na pâtinissajjanapaccayâ kati . . . pañca âpattiyo âpajjati. ukkhattânuvattikâ bhikkhunî yâv. sam. na pâtinissajjati ñattiyâ dukkaṭam dyhi kammaravâcâhi thullaccayâ kammaravâcâpariyosâne âp. pârâjikassa, bhedakânuvattikâ bhikkhunî yâv. sam. na pâtinissajjati âp. saṅghâdisesassa, pâpikâya ditthiyâ yâv. sam. na pâtinissajjati âp. pâcittiyassa. yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na pâtinissajjanapaccayâ imâ pañca âpattiyo âpajjati. ||3||

aññhamam vatthum paripûrañnapaccayâ kati . . . tisso âpattiyo âpajjati . . . (see chap. 2) . . . imâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||4||

pârâjikâ niññhitâ.

ussayavâdikâ bhikkhunî aññam karañnapaccayâ tisso . . . (see chap. 2) . . . samghâdisesassa. ||1||

corivutṭhāpanapaccayā tisso . . . ||2||  
 ekā gāmantaram gamanapaccayā tisso . . . ||3||  
 samaggrena saṅghena ukkhittam bhikkhuniñ dhammena  
 vinayena satthu sāsanena anapaloketvā kārakasāṅgham  
 anaññāya gaṇassa chandam osāraṇapaccayā tisso . . . ||4||  
 avassutā bhikkhunī avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthato  
 khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā sahathā paṭiggahetvā bhuñ-  
 janapaccayā tisso āp. āp., khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭi-  
 gaṇhātī āp. thullaceyyassa, rījhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti  
 saṅghādisesasassa, udakadantaponam paṭigāṇhātī āp. dukka-  
 tassa. ||5||  
 kin to ayye eso purisapuggalo . . . bhuñja vā 'ti uyyoja-  
 napaccayāt tisso . . . ||6||  
 kupitā bhikkhunī yāvatatiyam samanubhāsanāya na paṭi-  
 nissajjanapaccayā tisso . . . ||7||  
 kismiñcid eva adhikaraṇe paccākata bhikkhunī yāvatati-  
 yam samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjanapaccayā tisso  
 . . . ||8||  
 sañsaṭṭhā bhikkhunī yāvatatiyam samanubhāsanāya na  
 paṭinissajjanapaccayā tisso . . . ||9||  
 samsatṭhā 'va ayye tumhe viharatha mā tumhe nānā  
 viharithā 'ti uyyojentī yāv. sam. na paṭinissajjanapaccayā  
 tisso . . . ||10||  
 dasa saṅghādisesā niṭṭhitā.

— la —. dadhiñ viññāpetvā bhuñjanapaccayā kati . . .  
 dve āpattiyo āpajjati, khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigāṇhātī  
 āp. dukkuṭassa, ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āp. pāṭidesaniyassa.  
 dadhiñ viññāpetvā bhuñjanapaccayā imā dve āpattiyo  
 āpajjati. ||8||  
 katāpattivāram niṭṭhitam dutiyam. ||10||

kāyasamsaggam sādiyanapaccayā āpattiyo catunnam vi-  
 pattinam kati . . . (see chap. 3) . . . dve vipattiyo bhajanti  
 siyā sīlavipattim siyā ācāravipattim. — la —. dadhiñ viññā-  
 petvā bhuñjanapaccayā āpattiyo . . . ācāravipattim.  
 vipattivāram niṭṭhitam tatiyam. ||11||

kāyasamsaggam sādiyanapaccayā āpattiyo sattannam āpatti-

kkhandhānam katīhi . . . pañcahi āpattikkhandhehi sañgahitā, siyā pārājikāpattikkhandhena siyā samghādisesā-pattikkhandena siyā thullaccayāpattikkhandhena siyā pācitti-yāpattikkhandhena siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena. — la —. dadhim viññāpetvā bhuñjanapaccayā āpattiyo . . . dvīhi āpattikkhandhehi sañgahitā siyā pātidesaniyāpattikkhandhena siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena.

sañgahavāram niññhitam catuttham. ||12||

kāyasamṣaggañ sādiyanapaccayā āpattiyo channam āpatti-samuññhānānam katīhi . . . (see chap. 5) . . . — la —. dadhim viññāpetvā bhuñjanapaccayā āpattiyo channam āpattisamuññhānānam . . . ca cittato ca samuññhanti.

samuññhānavāram niññhitam pañcamam. ||13||

kāyasamṣaggañ sādiyanapaccayā āpattiyo catunnam adhi-karañhānam . . . (see chap. 6).

adhikarānavāram niññhitam chattham. ||14||

kāyasamṣaggañ sādiyanapaccayā āpattiyo sattannam sama-thānām . . . (see chap. 7).

samathevāram niññhitam sattamam. ||15||

kāyasamṣaggañ sādiyanapaccayā kati āpattiyo āpajjati. kāy. sād. pañca āpattiyo āpajjati, avassutā . . . (see chap. 10) . . . aṅgulipatodake pācittiyam. kāyasamṣaggañ sādiyanapaccayā imā pañca āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnam vippattinam kati . . . (see I, 8) . . . katīhi samathehi sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnam vippattinam dve vippattiyo bhajanti siyā sīlavippattiñ siyā ācāravippattiñ, sattannam āpattikkhandhānam pañcahi āpattikkhandhehi sañgahitā siyā pārājikāpattikkhandhena siyā samghādisesāpattikkhandhena siyā thullaccayāpattikkhandhena siyā pācitti-yāpattikkhandhena siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena, channam āpattisamuññhānānam ekena . . . (I, 8) . . . tiñavatthārakena ca. — la —. dadhim viññāpetvā bhuñjanapaccayā kati . . . dve āpattiyo āpajjati . . . tiñavatthārakena cā 'ti. ||16||

sañuccayavāram niññhitam atthamam. Bhikkhunivibhañge  
solasa mahābhedā niññhitā.

## III.

## Samuṭṭhānass uddānam :

Aniccā sabbo saṃkhārā dukkhānattā ca saṃkhatā,  
 nibbānañ c' eva paññatti anattā iti nicchayā.|  
 buddhacande anuppanne buddhādice anuggate  
 tesam sabbhāgadhammānam nāmamattam na nāyati.|  
 dukkaram vividhañ katvā pūrayitvāna pārami  
 uppajjanti mahāvīrā eakkhubhūtā sabrahmake,|  
 to desayanti saddhammām dukkhahāniñ sukhāvaham :  
 Añgīraso Sakyamuni sabbabhbhūtānukampako |  
 sabbasattuttamo sīho piṭuke tīpi desayi  
 5 suttantam abhidhammāñ ca vinayañ ca mahāgunam.|  
 evam nāyati saddhammo vinayo yadi tiṭṭhati.  
 ubhato ca Vibhaṅgāni Khandhakā yā ca Mātikā |  
 mālā suttaguṇeneva Parivārena ganthitā,  
 tass' eva Parivārassa samuṭṭhānam niyato katañ |  
 sambhedanidānāñ c' aññānam sutte dissanti upari :  
 tasmā sikkhe Parivāram dhammadikāmo supesalo 'ti.|  
 Vibhaṅge dvīsu paññattam uddisanti uposathē :  
 pavukkhāmi samuṭṭhānam yathāñāyam suṇātha me,|  
 pārājikam yam paṭhamam, dutiyāñ ca tato param,  
 10 sañcaritt'-ānubhāsanañ ca, atirekañ ca cīvarañ,|  
 lomāni, padasodhammo, bhūta-saṃvidhānena ca,  
 theyya-desana-corin ca, ananuññātāya terasa : |  
 teras' ete samuṭṭhānanayā viññūhi cintitā ;  
 ekekasmīm samuṭṭhāne sadisā idha dissare.|

methunam, sukka-saṃsaggo, aniyatā paṭhamikā,  
 pubbūpa-paripācitā, raho bhikkhuniyā saha,|  
 sabhojane, raho dve ca, añguli, udake hasam,

pahâre, uggire c' eva, tepaññâsâ ca sekhiyâ,|  
 adhakkhakam, gâm'-avassutâ, tala-matthañ ca, suddhikâ,  
 15 vassam vutthâ ca, ovâdam, nânubandhe pavattiniñ : |  
 chasattati ime sikkhâ kâyamânasikâ katâ,  
 sabbe ekasamuñthânâ pañhamam pârâjikam yathâ.|  
 pañhamapârâjikasamuñthânam niñhitam.  
 adinnañ, viggah', uttarim, duñthullâ, atthakâminam,  
 amûlâ, aññabhâgîyâ, aniyatâ dutiyikâ,|  
 acchinde, pariñâmane, musâ, omasa-pesunâ,  
 duñthullâ, pañhavim khañ, bhûtam, aññâya, ujjhape,|  
 nikkañdhanañ, siñcanâñ ca, âmisahetu, bhuttâvî,  
 ehi, anâdari, bhimâ, apanidhe ca, jîvitam,|  
 jânam sappâñkam, kammañ, ûna-sampâsa-nâsanâ,  
 20 sahadhammika-vilekhâ, moho, amûlakena ca,|  
 kukkuçcañ, dhammakam, datvâ, pariñâmeyya puggale,  
 kin te, akâla-acchinde, duggahi, nirayena ca,|  
 gañam, vibhañgam, dubbalam, kañhin'-aphâs'-upassayan,|  
 akkosa-cançli, macchari, gabbhîñ ca, pâyantiyâ,|  
 dve vassâ, sikkhâ samghena, tayo c' eva gihiyatâ,  
 kumâribhûtâ tisso ca, ûnadvâdas'-asammata,|  
 alan tâva, sokâvâsam, chandâ, anuvassâ ca, dve :  
 sikkhâpadâ sattati 'me, samuñthânâ tikâ katâ :|  
 kâyacittena na vâcâ, vâcâcittam na kâyikam,  
 25 tîhi dvârehi jâyanti, pârâjikam dutiyam yathâ.|  
 dutiyapârâjikasamuñthânam niñhitam.  
 sañcari, kuti, vihâro, dhopanañ ca, patiggaho,  
 viññatt'-uttari abhilattum, ubhinnam, dûtakena ca,|  
 kosiyâ, suddha-dve bhâgâ, chabbassâni, nisidhanam,  
 riñcanti, rûpikâ c' eva, ubho nânappakârakâ,|  
 ûnabandhana-vassikâ, suttam, vikappanena ca,  
 dvâra-dâna-sibbinî ca, pûva-paccaya-joti ca,|  
 ratanam, sûci, mañco ca, tûlam, nisidana-kanli ca,  
 vassikâ ca, sugatena, viññatti, aiñacetâpanâ,|  
 dve samghikâ, mahâjanikâ dve, puggalâ, lahukâ, garu,  
 30 dve vighâsâ, sâlikâ ca, samañacîvarena ca : |  
 samapaññâs' ime dhammâ chahi thânehi jâyare,  
 kâyato na vâcâcittâ, vâcato na kâyamanâ,|  
 kâyavâcâ na ca cittâ, kâyacittâ na vâcikâ,

vâcâcittâ na kâyena, tîhi dvârehi jâyare :  
 chasamuṭṭhânikâ ete sañcarittena sâdisâ.]  
 sañcarittasamuṭṭhânam niṭṭhitam.  
 blhed'-ânuvattâ, dubbaca-dûsa-duṭṭhulla-diṭṭhi ca,  
 chandam, ujjhaggikâ dve ca, dve ca saddâ, na byâhare,|  
 chamâ, nîcâsane, thânam, pacchato, uppathena ca,  
 vajj'. ânuvatti, gahaṇâ, osâre, paccâcikkhanâ,|  
 kismim samsatthâ dve, vadhi, visibbe, dukkhitâya ca,  
 35 puna samsatthâ, na vûpasam'. ârâmañ ca, pavâraṇâ,|  
 anvaddham, sahajivini dve, cîvaraṇ, anubandhanâ :  
 sattatimsa ime dhommâ kâyavâcâya cittato  
 sabbe ekasamuṭṭhânâ samanubhâsanâ yathâ.]  
 samanubhâsanâsamuṭṭhânam niṭṭhitam.  
 ubbhatañ kaṭhinam tîni, pathamam patta-bhesajjam,  
 accekaṇam vâpi, sâsañkaṇ, pakkañantena vâ duve,|  
 upassayaṇ, paraṇparâ, analirittaṇ, nimantanâ,  
 vikappam, rañño, vikâle, vosâs'-âraññakena ca,|  
 ussayâ, sannicayañ ca, pure, pacchâ, vikâle ca,  
 pañcâhikâ, samkamanî, dve âvasathena ca,|  
 pasâkhe, âsane c' eva : tiṁsa ekânakâ ime  
 kâyavâcâ na ca cittâ, tîhi dvârehi jâyare :  
 40 dvisamuṭṭhânikâ sabbo kathinena sahâ samâ.]  
 kaṭhinamasamuṭṭhânaṇ niṭṭhitam.  
 elakalomâ, dve seyyâ, âhacca, piṇḍabhojanam,  
 gâna-vikâle, sannidhi, dantaponen', acelakâ,|  
 uyyuttam, senaṇ, uyyodhi, surâ, oreṇa nhâyanâ,  
 dubbañpe, dve desanikâ, laṣuṇ', uttiṭthe, naccanâ,|  
 nhânâm, attharaṇam, seyyâ, antoraṭṭhe, tathâ babi,  
 antovassam, cittâgâram, âsandim, suttukantanâ,|  
 veyyâvacceam, sahatthâ ca, abhikkhukâvâsena ca,  
 chattam, yânañ ca, samghâṇim, alamkâram, gandha-  
 vâsitam,|  
 bhikkhunî, sikkhamâna ca, sâmañerî, gihiniyâ,  
 45 asam̄kacchikâ : âpattî cattârisâ catuttari,|  
 kâyena na vâcâcittena, kâyacittena na vâcato,  
 dvisamuṭṭhânikâ sabbe samâ elakalomakâ.]  
 elakalomasamuṭṭhânam niṭṭhitam.  
 pad'-âññatra, asammata, tathâ atthamgatena ca,

tiracchānavijjā dve vuttā, anokāse ca pucchanā : |  
 satta sikkhāpadā ete vācā na kāyacittato,  
 vācācitteṇa jāyanti na tu kāyena jāyare :  
 dvisamutthānikā sabbe padasodhammasadisā. |

padasodhammasamuṭṭhānam niṭṭhitam.

addhāna-nāvām, paṇītam, mātugāmena, saṃhare,  
 dhaññam, nimantitā c' eva, uṭṭha ca pāṭidesani : |  
 sikkhā pannarasā ete kāyā na vācā na manā,  
 50 kāyavācāya jāyanti na te cittena jāyare, |  
 kāyacitteṇa jayanti na te jāyanti vācato,  
 kāyavācāya cittena : samutthānā catubbidhā  
 paññattā buddhaññena addhānena sahā samā. |

addhānasamuṭṭhānam niṭṭhitam.

theyyasattham, upassutiṁ, sūpam viññāpanena ca,  
 ratti, channañ ca, okāsam, ete byūhena sattamam : |  
 kāyacitteṇa jāyanti na te jāyanti vācato,  
 tīhi dvārchi jāyanti, dvisamutthānikā ime  
 theyyasatthasamuṭṭhānā desitādiccabandhunā. |

theyyasatthasamuṭṭhānam niṭṭhitam.

chattapāṇissa saddhammam na desenti tathāgatā,  
 evam eva dandapāṇissa, sattha-āyudhapāṇinam, |  
 pāluk'-upāhanā, yānā, seyyā, pallatthikāya ca,  
 55 vethit'-oguṇṭhito c' eva : ekādasam anūnakā |  
 vācācitteṇa jāyanti na te jāyanti kāyato,  
 sabbe ekasamutthānā sammatā dharmadesane. |

dharmadesanasamuṭṭhānam niṭṭhitam.

bhūtaṁ kāyena jāyati na vācāya na cittato,  
 vācato ca samutthāti na kāyā na ca cittato, |  
 kāyavācāya jāyati na tu jāyati cittato,  
 bhūtārocanakā nāma tīhi thānehi jāyati. |

bhūtārocanasamuṭṭhānam niṭṭhitam.

corī vācāya cittena na tam jāyati kāyato,  
 jāyati tīhi dvārchi corīvutthāpanam idam,  
 akataṇ dvisamutthānam dbammarājena bhāsitam. |

corīvutthāpanasamuṭṭhānam niṭṭhitam.

anunuññātam vācāya na kāyā na ca cittato,  
 60 jāyati kāyavācāya na tam jāyati cittato, |  
 jāyati vācācitteṇa na tam jāyati kāyato,

jāyati tīhi dvārchi akatam catutṭhānikam.|  
 ananuññātasamutṭhānam nitṭhitam.  
 samutṭhānam hi samkhepam dasa tīni sudesitam  
 asammohakaraṇam ṭhānam nettidhammānulomikam :  
 dhārayanto imam viññū samutṭhāne na muyhatīti.

Samutṭhānasasamkhepam nitṭhitam.

## IV.

Kati ápattiyo, kati ápattikkhandhâ, kati vinítavatthûni, k. agárvâ, k. gárvâ, k. vinítavatthûni, k. vipattiyo, k. ápattisamuñjhânâ, k. vivâdamûlânî, k. anuvâdamûlânî, k. sárañiyâ dhammâ, k. bhedakaravatthûni, k. adhikarañâni, k. samathâ.

pañca ápattiyo, pañca ápattikkhandhâ, pañca vinítavatthûni, satta ápattiyo, satta ápattikkhandhâ, satta vinítavatthûni, cha agárvâ, cha gárvâ, cha vinítavatthûni, catasso vipattiyo, cha ápattisamuñjhânâ, cha vivâdamûlânî, cha anuvâdamûlânî, cha sárañiyâ dhammâ, atjharasa bhedakaravatthûni, cattâri adhikarañâni, satta samathâ. ||1||

tattha katamâ pañca ápattiyo. párâjikâpatti samghâdisesâpatti pácittiyâp. pâtidesaniyâp. dukkaṭâpatti, imâ pañca ápattiyo. ||2||

tattha katame pañca ápattikkhandhâ. párâjikâpatti-kkhandho . . . dukkaṭâpattikkhandho, ime pañca ápattikkhandhâ. ||3||

tattha katamâni pañca vinítavatthûni. pañcahi ápattikkhandbehi árati virati pañvirati veramañ akiriyâ akarañam anajjhâpatti velâ anatikkamo setughâto, imâni pañca vinítavatthûni. ||4||

tattha katamâ satta ápattiyo. párâjikâpatti samghâdisesâp. thullaccayâp. pácittiyâp. pâtidesaniyâp. dukkaṭâp. dubbhâsitâp, imâ satta ápattiyo. ||5||

tattha katame satta ápattikkhandhâ. párâjikâpattikkhandho . . . dubbhâsitâpattikkhandho, ime satta ápattikkhandhâ. ||6||

tattha katamâni satta vinítavatthûni. sattahi ápattikkhandhehi árati . . . setughâto, imâni satta vinítavatthûni. ||7||

tattha katame cha agāravā. buddhe agāravo, dhamme agāravo, samghe ag., sikkhāya ag., appamāde ag., pati-santhāre agāravo, ime cha agāravā. ||8||

tattha katame cha gāravā. buddhe gāravo . . . pati-santhāre gāravo, ime cha gāravā. ||9||

tattha katamāni cha vinitavatthāni. chahi agāravehi ārati . . . setughāto, imāni cha vinitavatthāni. ||10||

tattha katamāni catasso vipattiyo. sīlavipatti ācārav, ditthiv. ājīvavipatti, imā catasso 'ipattiyo. ||11||

tattha katame cha āpattisamuṭṭhānā. atth' āpatti kāyato samuṭṭhāti na vācato na cittato, atth' āpatti vācato samuṭṭhāti na kāyato na cittato, atth' āpatti kāyato ca vācato ca samuṭṭhāti na cittato, atth' āpatti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato, atth' āpatti vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na kāyato, atth' āpatti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ime cha āpattisamuṭṭhānā. ||12||

tattha katamāni cha vivādamūlāni. idha bhikkhu kodhano hoti upanāhī. yo so bhikkhu kodhano hoti upanāhī so satthari pi agāravo viharati appatisso . . . (=Cullavagga IV. 14, 3 down to the end of that paragraph. The word 'bhikkhave' is here constantly omitted) . . . evam etassa pāpakassa vivādamūlassa āyatim anavassavo hoti. imāni cha vivādamūlāni. ||13||

tattha katamāni cha anuvādamūlāni. idha bhikkhu kodhano . . . (this is identical with the last paragraph, reading 'anuvāda°' instead of 'vivāla°') imāni cha anuvādamūlāni. ||14||

tattha katame cha sāraṇiyā dhammā. idha bhikkhuno mettam kāyakammāpi paccupaṭṭhitam hoti sabrahmacāriśu āvi c' eva raho ca, ayum pi dhammo sāraṇiyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo samghāhāya avivādāya sāmaggiyā ekibhāvāya samvattati. puna ca param bhikkhuno mettam vacikammāpi . . . mettam manokammāpi . . . samvattati. puna ca param bhikkhu ye te lābhā dhammikā dhammaladdhā antamaso pattapariyāpannamattam pi tathārūpehi lābhehi appatīvi-bhattabhogī hoti sīlavantehi sabrahmacārihi sādhāraṇa-bhogī, ayam pi dhammo . . . samvattati. puna ca param bhikkhu yāni tāni sīlāni akhāṇḍāni acchiddāni asabalāni akammāsāni bhujissāni viññūpasatthāni aparāmatṭhāni samā-

dhisamvattanikâni tathârûpesu silesu silasâmaññagato viharati subrahmacârîhi âvi c' eva raho ca, ayam pi dhammo . . . sam-vattati. puna ca param bhikkhu yâyam diñhi ariyâ niyyânikâ niyyâti takkarassa sammâdukkhakkhayâya tathârûpâya ditthiyâ ditthisâmaññagato viharati subrahmacârîhi âvi c' eva raho ca, ayam pi dhammo . . . samvattati. ime cha sârañyâ dharmmâ. ||15||

• tattha katamâni atthârasa bhedakaravatthâni. idha bhikkhu adhammam dhammo 'ti dipeti . . . (=Mahavâgga, X. 5, 4) . . . adutthullam âpattiñ duthullâ âpattiñ dipeti. imâni atthârasa bhedakaravatthâni. ||16||

tattha katamâni cattâri adhikarañâni. vivâdâdhikarañam anuvâdâdhikarañam âpattâdhikarañam kiccâdhikarañam. imâni cattâri adhikarañâni. ||17||

tattha katame satta samathâ. sammukhâvinayo sativinayo amûlavinayo paññâtakarañam yebhuuyasikâ tassapâpiyyasikâ tipavatthârako. ime satta samathâ. ||18||

katipucchâvâram niñhitam. tass' uddânam :

âpatti, âpattikkhandhâ, vinîtâ, sattadhâ puna,  
vinît'-âgârvâ c' eva, gârvâ mûlam eva ca, |  
puna vinîtâ, vipatti, samuñthânam, vivâdanâ,  
anuvâdâ, sârañyam, bhed'-âdhikarañena ca,  
satt' eva samathâ vuttâ : padâ sattarasa ime 'ti. ||1||

pathamena âpattisamuñthânena pârâjikanam âpajjeyyâ 'ti : na hîti vattabbam. sanghâdesam âpajjeyyâ 'ti : siyâ 'ti vattabbam. thullaceayam âpajjeyyâ 'ti : siyâ 'ti vattabbam. pâcittiyanam . . . pâtidesaniyam . . . dukkañam âpajjeyyâ 'ti : siyâ 'ti vattabbam. dubbhâsitam âpajjeyyâ 'ti : na hîti vattabbam. ||1||

dutiyena âpattisamuñthânena . . . (see § 1) . . . pâcittiyanam âpajjeyyâ 'ti : siyâ 'ti vattabbam. pâtidesaniyam âpajjeyyâ 'ti : na hîti vattabbam. dukkañam âpajjeyyâ 'ti : siyâ 'ti vattabbam. dubbhâsitam âpajjeyyâ 'ti : na hîti vattabbam. ||2||

tatiyena âpattisamuñthânena . . . (= § 1). ||3||

catutthena āpattisamutthānena pārājikam āpajjeyyā 'ti : siyā 'ti vattabbam. saṃghādisesam . . . (= § 1). ||4||

pañcamena āpattisamutthānena . . . (= § 4) . . . pātidesaniyam āpajjeyyā 'ti: na hīti vattabbam. dukkaṭam āpajjeyyā 'ti: siyā 'ti vattabbam. dubbhāsitam āpajjeyyā 'ti: siyā 'ti vattabbam. ||5||

chatthena āpattisamutthānena . . . (= § 4). ||6||

chaāpattisamutthānavāram niṭhitam paṭhamam. ||2||

paṭhamena āpattisamutthānena kati āpattiyo āpajjati. paṭhamena āpattisamutthānena pañca āpattiyo āpajjati. bhikkhu kappiyasaññī saññācikāya kuṭīm karoti adesitavatthukam' pamāṇātikkantam sārambham aparikkamanam, payoge dukkaṭam, ekam piṇḍam anāgato āpatti thullaccayassa, tasmiṃ piṇḍe āgate āpatti saṃghādisesassa. bhikkhu kappiyasaññī vikāle bhojanam bhuñjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. bhikkhu kappiyasaññī aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā antaragharam paviṭṭhāya hatthato khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā sahatthā patiggahetvā bhuñjati, āpatti pātidesaniyassa. paṭhamena āpattisamutthānena imā pañca āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam kati vipattiyo bhajanti, sattannam āpattikkhandhānam katīhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā, channam āpattisamutthānānam katīhi samutthānehi samutthānti, catunnam adhikaraṇānam katamam adhikaraṇam, sattannam samathānām katīli samathehi sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyā sīlavipattim siyā ācāravipattim. sattannam āpattikkhandhānam pañcahi āpattikkhandhehi samgahitā siyā saṃghādisesā-pattikkhandhena siyā thullaccayāpattikkhandhena siyā pācittiyāp. siyā pātidesaniyāp. siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena. channam āpattisamutthānānam ekena samutthānena samutthānti kāyato samutthānti na vācato na cittato. catunnam adhikaraṇānam āpattādhikaraṇam. sattannam samathānām tīhi samathehi sammanti siyā sammukhāvinayena ca patīññā-takaraṇena ca, siyā sammukhāvinayena ca tiṇavatthārakena ca. ||1||

dutiyena āpattisamutthānena kati āpattiyo āpajjati. dutiyena āp. catasso āp. āpajjati. bhikkhu kappiyasaññī samādi-

yati kuṭīm me karothā 'ti, tassa kuṭīm karonti adesitavatthukam pamāṇātikkantam sārambhām aparikkamanam, payoge dukkaṭam, ekam pindam anāgate āp. thullaccayassa, tasmiṁ piñde āgate āp. saṅghādisesassa. bhikkhu kappiyasaññī anupasampannam padaso dhammam vāceti, āpatti pācitti-yassa. dutiyena āpattisamuṭṭhānena imā catasso āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam kati . . . (see § 1) . . . katihu samathehi sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyā sīlavipattim siyā ācāravipattim. sattannam āpattikkhandhānam catūhi āpatti-khandhehi saṅgahitā siyā saṅghādisesāpattikkhandhena siyā thullaccayāp. siyā pācittiyāp. siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena. channam āpattisamuṭṭhānānam ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhanti vācato samuṭṭhanti na kāyato na cittato. catunnam adhikaraṇānam āpattādhikaraṇam. sattannam samathānām tīhi samathehi sammanti . . . (§ 1) . . . tiṇavatthārakena ca. ||2||

tatiyena āpattisamuṭṭhānena kati . . . pañca āpattiyo āpajjati. bhikkhu kappiyasaññī sañvidahitvā kuṭīn karoti adesitavatthukam pamāṇātikkantam sārambhām aparikkamanam, payoge dukkaṭam, ekam pindam anāgate āp. thullaccayassa, tasmiṁ piñde āgate āp. saṅghādisesassa. bhikkhu kappiyasaññī paññatabhojanāni attano athāya viññā-petvā bhuñjati, āp. pācittiyassa. bhikkhu kappiyasaññī bhikkhuniyā vośasantiyā na nivāretvā bhuñjati, āp. pātidesaniyassa. tatiyena āpattisamuṭṭhānena imā pañca āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam kati . . . katihu samathehi sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam dve vipattiyo . . . sattannam āpattikkhandhānam pañcahi āpattikkhandhehi saṅgahitā siyā saṅghādisesāpattikkhandhena siyā thullaccayāp. siyā pācittiyāp. siyā pātidesaniyāp. siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena. channam āpattisamuṭṭhānānam ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhanti kāyato ca vācato ca samuṭṭhanti na cittato. catunnam adhikaraṇānam . . . tiṇavatthārakena c. . . ||3||

catutthena āpattisamuṭṭhānena kati . . . cha āpattiyo āpajjati. bhikkhu methunam dhammam patisevati, āp. pārājikassa. bhikkhu akappiyasaññī saññācikāya kuṭīm

karoti adesitavatthukam̄ pamāññātikkantam̄ sārambhām̄ aparikkamanam̄, payoge dukkaṭam̄, ekam̄ piñḍam̄ anāgate āp. thullaccayassa, tasmiñ piñḍe āgate āp. saṅghādisesassa. bhikkhu akappiyasaññī vikāle bhojanam̄ bhuñjati, āp. pācittiyassa. bhikkhu akappiyasaññī aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā antaragharanam̄ paviññhāya hatthato khādaniyam̄ vā bhojaniyam̄ vā sahatthā patīggahetvā bhuñjati, āp. pātidesanyassa. catutthena āpattisamuññhānena imā cha āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnam̄ vipattinam̄ kati . . . sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnam̄ vipattinam̄ dve āpattiyo . . . sattannam̄ āpattikkhandhānam̄ chahi āpattikkhandhehi saṅgahitā, siyā pārājikāpattikkhandhena siyā saṅghādisesāp. siyā thullaccayāp. siyā pācittiyāp. siyā pātidesanyāp. siyā dukkaṭapattikkhandhena. channam̄ āpattisamuññhānānam̄ ekena samutthānena samutthānti kāyato ca cittato ca samutthānti na vācato. catunnam̄ adhikaranānam̄ . . . tiṇavatthārakena ca. || 4 ||

pañcamena āpattisamuññhānena kati . . . cha āpattiyo āpajjati. bhikkhu pāpiccho icchāpakato asantam̄ abhūtēm̄ uttarimanussadhammañ ullapati, āp. pārājikassa. bhikkhu akappiyasaññī samādiyati kuṭīm̄ me karothā 'ti, tassa kuṭīm̄ karonti adesitavatthukam̄ pamāññātikkantam̄ sārambhām̄ aparikkamanam̄, payoge dukkaṭam̄, ekam̄ piñḍam̄ anāgate āp. thullaccayassa, tasmiñ piñḍe āgate āp. saṅghādisesassa. bhikkhu akappiyasaññī anupasampannam̄ padaso dhammañ vāceti, āp. pācittiyassa. na khūpsetukāmo na vambhetukāmo na mañkum̄ kattukāmo davakamyatā hinena hīnam̄ vadeti, āp. dubbhāsitassa. pañcamena āpattisamuññhānena imā cha āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo . . . sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnam̄ vipattinam̄ dve āpattiyo . . . sattannam̄ āpattikkhandhānam̄ chahi āpattikkhandhehi saṅgahitā siyā pārājikāpattikkhandhena siyā saṅghādisesāp. siyā thullaccayāp. siyā pācittiyāp. siyā dukkaṭāp. siyā dubbhāsitāpattikkhandhena. channam̄ āpattisamuññhānānam̄ ekena samutthānena samutthānti vācato ca cittato ca samutthānti na kāyato. catunnam̄ adhikaranānam̄ . . . tiṇavatthārakena ca. || 5 ||

chañhena āpattisamuññhānena kati . . . cha āpattiyo āpajjati. bhikkhu sañvidahitvā bhañḍam̄ avaharati, āp. pārā-

jīkassa. bhikkhu akappiyasaññī samvidahitvā kuṭīm karoti adesitavatthukam pamāṇātikkantam sārambham aparikkamam, payoge dukkaṭam, ekam piñdam anāgate āp. thullacca-yassa, tasmiñ piñde āgate āp. saṃghādisesassa. bhikkhu akappiyasaññī panītabhojanāni attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjati, āp. pācittiyassa. bhikkhu akappiyasaññī bhikkhuniyā vosāsantiyā na nivāretvā bhuñjati, āp. pātidesaniyassa. **thaṭṭhena** āpattisamuṭṭhānena imā cha āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo . . . sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnām vipattinām dve vipattiyo . . . sattannām āpattikkhandhānam chahi . . . (see § 4) . . . siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena. channām āpatti-samuṭṭhānānam ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhanti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. catunnām adhikaraṇānam . . . tiṇavatthārakena cā 'ti. ||6||

chaāpattisamuṭṭhānānam katāpattivāram nitṭhitam  
dutiyam. ||3||

samuṭṭhānā kāyikā anantadassinā akkhātā lokahitena vivekadassinā,  
āpattiyo tena samuṭṭhitā kati: pucchāmi tam brūhi vibhaṅgakovida.|  
samuṭṭhānā kāyikā anantadassinā akkhātā lokahitena vivekadassinā,  
āpattiyo tena samuṭṭhitā pañca: etan te akkhāmi vibhaṅgakovida.|  
samuṭṭhānā vācasikā anantadassinā . . . brūhi vibhaṅgakovida.|  
samuṭṭhānā vācasikā anantadassinā . . . samuṭṭhitā casso: etan te akkhāmi vibhaṅgakovida.|  
samuṭṭhānā kāyikā vācasikā anantadassinā . . .|  
samuṭṭhānā kāyikā vācasikā anantadassinā . . . samuṭṭhitā pañca . . .|  
samuṭṭhānā kāyikā mānasikā . . . cha . . .|  
samuṭṭhānā vācasikā mānasikā . . . cha . . .|  
samuṭṭhānā kāyikā vācasikā mānasikā anantadassinā akkhātā lokahitena vivekadassinā,  
āpattiyo tena samuṭṭhitā kati: pucchāmi tam brūhi vibhaṅgakovida.|

sa<sup>mu</sup>tthānā kāyikā vācasikā mānasikā anantadassinā  
akkhātā lokahitena vivekadassinā,  
āpattiyo tena sa<sup>mu</sup>tthitā cha: etan te akkhāmi vibhaṅga-  
kovidā 'ti.]

Āpattisamutthānakathā ni<sup>ṭ</sup>hitā tatiyā. ||4||

sīlavipattipaccayā kati āpattiyo āpajjati. sīlavipattipaccayā  
catasso āpattiyo āpajjati: bhikkhunī jānam pārājikaŋ.  
dhammam paṭicchādeti āpatti pārājikassa, vematikā paṭicchā-  
deti āp. thullaccayassa, bhikkhu samghādisesam paṭicchādeti  
āp. pācittiyassa, attano duṭṭhullaŋ āpattim paṭicchādeti āp.  
dukkatassā. sīlavipattipaccayā imā catasso āpattiyo āpajjati.  
tā āpattiyo catunnām vipattinām kati . . . sammanti. tā  
āpattiyo catunnām vipattinām dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyā sīla-  
vipattim siyā ācāravipattim. sattannām āpattikkhandhānam  
catūhi āpattikkhandhehi sa<sup>ṃ</sup>gahitā siyā pārājikāpattikkhan-  
dhena siyā thullaccayāp. siyā pācittiyāp. siyā dukkaṭāpatti-  
kkhandhena. channām āpattisamutthānānam ekena samutthā-  
nena samutthanti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samutthanti.  
catunnām adhikaraṇānam . . . tiṇavatthārakena ca. ||1||

ācāravipattipaccayā kati . . . ekam āpattim āpajjati: ācā-  
ravipattim paṭicchādeti āpatti dukkaṭassā. ācāravipattipac-  
cayā imām ekaṁ āpattim āpajjati. sā āpatti catunnām vipattinām  
katihi samathehi sammati. sā āpatti catunnām vipattinām  
ekam vipattim bhajati ācāravipattim. sattannām āpatti-  
kkhandhānam ekena āpattikkhandhena sa<sup>ṃ</sup>gahitā dukkuṭā-  
pattikkhandhena. channām āpattisamutthānānam ekena sam-  
utthānena samutthāti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samutthāti.  
catunnām adhikaranānam āpattādhikaranānam. sattannām sama-  
thānānam tīhi samathehi sammati . . . tiṇavatthārakena ca. ||2||

dīṭṭhivipattipaccayā kati . . . dve āpattiyo āpajjati: pāpi-  
kāya dīṭṭhiyā yāvatatiyām samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjati  
ñattiyā dukkaṭam, kammavacāpariyosāne āpatti pācittiyassa.  
dīṭṭhivipattipaccayā imā dve āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo  
catunnām vipattinām kati . . . sammanti. tā āpattiyo ca-  
tunnām vipattinām ekam vipattim bhajanti ācāravipattim.  
sattannām āpattikkhandhānam dvīhi āpattikkhandhehi sa<sup>ṃ</sup>ga-

hitâ siyâ pâcittiyâpattikkhandhena siyâ dukkaṭâpattikkhandhena. channam̄ âpattisamuṭṭhânânam̄ ekena samuṭṭhânenâ samuṭṭhanti kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. catunnam̄ adhikaranânam . . . tiṇavatthârakena ca. ||3||

âjivavipattipaccayâ kati . . . cha âpattiyo âpajjati: âjivahetu âjivakâraṇâ pâpiccho icchâpakato asantam̄ abhûtan̄ uttarimanussadhaminam̄ ullapati âp. pârâjikassa. âjivahetu âjivakâraṇâ sañcarittam̄ samâpajjati âp. samghâdisesassa. âjivahetu âjivakâraṇâ yo te vihâre vasati so bhikkhu arahâ 'ti bhaṇati paṭivijânantassa âp. thullaccayassa. âjivahetu âjivakâraṇâ bhikkhu paṇitabhojanâni attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhunjati âp. pâcittiyassa. âjivahetu âjivakâraṇâ bhikkhuni paṇitabhojanâni attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhunjati âp. pâti-desaniyassa. âjivahetu âjivakâraṇâ sūpam̄ vâ odanam̄ vâ agilâno attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhunjati âp. dukkaṭassa. âjivavipattipaccayâ imâ cha âpattiyo âpajjati. tâ âpattiyo catunnam̄ vipattinam̄ . . . sammanti. tâ âpattiyo catunnam̄ vipattinam̄ dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyâ sîlavipattim̄ siyâ âcâravipattim̄. sattannam̄ âpattikkhandhânam̄ chahi . . . (see chap. 3, § 4) . . . siyâ dukkaṭâpattikkhandhena. channam̄ âpattisamuṭṭhânânam̄ chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhanti, siyâ kâyato samuṭṭhanti na vâcato na cittato, siyâ vâcato s. na kâyato na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca s. na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca s. na vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca s. na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. catunnam̄ adhikaranânam . . . tiṇavatthârakena ca. ||4||

vipattipaceayavâram̄ niṭhitam̄ catutthaṇam̄. ||5||

vivâdâdhikaranâpacceyâ kati âpattiyo âpajjati. vivâdâdhikaranâpacceyâ dve âpattiyo âpajjati: upasampannam̄ omasati âp. pâcittiyassa, anupasampannam̄ omasati âp. dukkaṭassa. vivâdâdhikaranâpacceyâ imâ dve âpattiyo âpajjati. tâ âpattiyo catunnam̄ vipattinam̄ kati . . . sammanti. tâ âpattiyo catunnam̄ vipattinam̄ ekam̄ vipattim̄ bhajanti âcâravipattim̄. sattannam̄ âpattikkhandhânam̄ dvîhi âpattikkhandhehi samgahitâ siyâ pâcittiyâpattikkhandhena siyâ dukkaṭâpattikkhandhena. channam̄ âpattisamuṭṭhânânam̄ tihi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhanti, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca s. na

vācato, siyā vācato ca cittato ca s. na kāyato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samutthanti. catunnam adhikaranānam . . . tiṇavatthārakena ca. ||1||

anuvādādhikaraṇapaccayā kati . . . tisso āpattiyo āpajjati: bhikkhuṇi amūlakena pārājikena dhammena anuddhamseti āp. samghādiscessassa, amūlakena samghādisesena anuddhamseti āp. pācittiyassa, amūlikāya ācāravipattiyā anuddhamseti āp. dukkataṭṭa. anuvādādhikaraṇapaccayā imā tisso āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinām kati . . . sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinām dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyā sīlavipattim siyā ācāravipattim. sattannam āpattikkhandhānam tīhi āpattikkhandhehi samgaḥitā siyā samghādisesāp. siyā pācittiyāp. siyā dukkataṭṭapattikkhandhena. channam āpattisamutthānānam tīhi samutthānēhi samutthanti siyā kāyato ca cittato ca s. na vācato, siyā vācato ca cittato ca s. na kāyato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samutthanti. catunnam adhikaranānam . . . tiṇavatthārakena ca. ||2||

Āpattādhikaraṇapaccayā kati . . . catasso āpattiyo āpajjati: bhikkhuni jānam pārājikam dhammanā paṭicchādeti āp. pārājikassa, vematikā paṭicchādeti āp. thullaccayassa, bhikkhu samghādisesam paṭicchādeti āp. pācittiyassa, ācāravipattim paṭicchādeti āp. dukkataṭṭa. Āpattādhikaraṇapaccayā imā catasso āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinām kati . . . sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinām dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyā sīlavipattim siyā ācāravipattim. sattannam āpattikkhandhānam catūhi āpattikkhandhehi samgaḥitā siyā pārājikāpattikkhandhena siyā thullaccayāp. siyā pācittiyāp. siyā dukkataṭṭapattikkhandhena. channam āpattisamutthānām ekena samutthānēna samutthanti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samutthanti. catunnam adhikaranānam . . . tiṇavatthārakena ca. ||3||

kiccaḍhikaraṇapaccayā kati . . . pañca āpattiyo āpajjati. ukhīttānuvattikā bhikkhunī yāvatatiyām samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjati, nātīyā dukkāṭam, dvihi kammavācāhi thullaccayā, kammavācāpariyosāne āp. pārājikassa. bheda-kānuvattakā bhikkhū yāvatatiyām samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjanti āpatti samghādisessassa. pāpikāya ditthiyā yāvatatiyām samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjati āp. pācitti-

yassa. kiccadhikaraṇapaccayā imā pañca āpattiyo āpajjati. tâ āpattiyo catunnam̄ vipattinam̄ kati . . . sammanti. tâ āpattiyo catunnam̄ vipattinam̄ dve . . . sattannam̄ āpattikkhandhānam̄ pañcahi āpattikkhandhehi saṅgahitâ siyâ pârâjikâp. siyâ samghâdisesâp. siyâ thullaccayâp. siyâ pâcittiyâp. siyâ dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena. channam̄ āpatti-samuṭṭhânānam̄ ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhanti kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. catunnam̄ adhikaraṇānam̄ . . . tiṇavatthârakena ca. ||4||

ṭhapetvâ satta āpattiyo satta āpattikkhandhe avasesâ āpattiyo catunnam̄ vipattinam̄ kati vipattiyo bhajanti, sattannam̄ āpattikkhandhānam̄ katîhi āpattikkhandhehi saṅgahitâ, channam̄ āpattisamuṭṭhânānam̄ katîhi samutthâuchi samuṭṭhanti, catunnam̄ adhikaraṇānam̄ katamaṇi adbhikaranam, satannam̄ samathânam̄ katîhi samathehi sammanti. ṭhapetvâ satta āpattiyo satta āpattikkhandhe avasesâ āpattiyo catunnam̄ vipattinam̄ na katamaṇi vipattim bhajanti, sattannam̄ āpattikkhandhānam̄ katamena āpattikkhandhena saṅgahitâ, channam̄ āpattisamuṭṭhânānam̄ katamena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhanti, catunnam̄ adhikaraṇānam̄ katamaṇi adhikaranam, sattannam̄ samathânam̄ katamena samathena sammanti. tam̄ kissa hetu. ṭhapetvâ satta āpattiyo satta āpattikkhandho n' atth' aññâ āpattiyo 'ti. ||5||6||

adhikaraṇapaccayavâram niṭṭhitam̄ pañcamam̄.

anantaraṇeyyâlam̄ niṭṭhitam̄. tass' uddânam̄ :

katipucchâ, samuṭṭhânâ, katâpatti tath' eva ca,  
samuṭṭhânâ, vipatti ca, tathâdhikaraṇena cå 'ti.

vivâdâdhikaraṇassa kim pubbam̄gamam̄, kati thâñâni, kati vatthûni, kati bhûmiyo, kati hetû, kati mûlâni, katîh' âkârehi vivadati, vivâdâdhikaraṇam̄ katîhi samathehi sammati.

anuvâdâdhikaraṇassa kim pubbam̄gamam̄ . . . (*instead of vivadati read anuvadati.*)

āpattâdhikaraṇassa kim pubbam̄gamam̄ . . . (*read āpattim āpajjati.*)

kiccadhikaraṇassa kim pubbam̄gamam̄ . . . (*read kiccam jâyati.*) ||1||

vivâdâdhikaraṇassa kiñ pubbamgaman ti lobho pubbamgamo doso pubbamgamo moho p. alobho p. adoso p. amoho pubbamgamo. kati thānānīti aṭṭhārasa bhedakaravatthāni thānāni. kati vatthānīti aṭṭhārasa bhedakaravatthāni vatthāni. kati bhūmiyo 'ti aṭṭh. bhed. bhūmiyo. kati hetū 'ti nava hetū tayo kusalahetū tayo akusalahetū tayo abyākatahetū. kati mūlānīti dvādasa mūlāni. katih' ākārehi vivadatīti dvīh' ākārehi vivadati dhammaditthi vā adhammaditthi vā. vivâdâdhikaraṇam̄ .katihī samathēhi sammattīti vivâdâdhikaraṇam̄ dvīhi s. s. sammukhāvinayena ca ye-  
bhuyyasikāya ca. ||2||

anuvâdâdhikaraṇassa kiñ pubbamgaman ti lobho . . . amoho pubbamgamo. kati thānānīti catasso vipattiyo thānāni. kati vatthānīti catasso vipattiyo vatthāni. kati bhūmiyo 'ti cat. vip. bhūmiyo. kati hetū 'ti nava hetū tayo kusalahetū tayo akusalahetū tayo abyākatahetū. kati mūlānīti cuddasa mūlāni. katih' ākārehi anuvadatīti dvīh' ākārehi anuvadati vatthuto vā āpattito vā. anuvâdâdhikaraṇam̄ katihī . . . catuhī samathēhi sammatti sammukhāvinayena ca sativinayena ca amūlhavinayena ca tassapāpiyyasikāya ca. ||3||

āpattâdhikaraṇassa . . . amoho pubbamgamo. kati thānānīti satta āpattikkhandhā thānāni. kati vatthānīti satta āpattikkhandhā vatthāni. kati bhūmiyo 'ti satta āp. bhūmiyo. kati hetū 'ti nava hetū . . . tayo abyākatahetū. kati mūlānīti cha āpattisamuṭṭhānāni mūlāni. katih' ākārehi . . . chah' ākārehi āpattim̄ āpajjati alajjità aññānatā kunkuccapekataṭṭā akappiyē kappiyasaññitā kappiyē akappiyasaññitā satisammosā. āpattâdhikaraṇam̄ katihī . . . tīhi samathēhi sammatti sammukhāvinayena ca paṭīñātakaranayena ca tipavatthārakena ca. ||4||

kiccâdhikaraṇassa . . . amoho pubbamgamo. kati thānānīti cattāri kammāni thānāni. kati vatthānīti cattāri kammāni vatthāni. kati bhūmiyo 'ti cattāri kammāni bhūmiyo. kati hetū 'ti nava hetū . . . tayo abyākatahetū. kati mūlānīti ekaṁ mūlam̄ samgho. katih' ākārehi kiccam̄ jāyatīti dvīh' ākārehi kiccam̄ jāyati flattito vā apalokanato vā. kiccâdhikaraṇam̄ katihī samathēhi sammattīti kiccâdhikaraṇam̄ ekena samathēna sammatti sammukhāvinayena. ||5||

kati samathâ. satta samathâ, sammukhâvinayo sativinayo amûlhavinayo patîññâtakarañam yebhuuyasikâ tassapâpiyyasikâ tiñavatthârako, ime satta samathâ. siyâ ime satta samathâ dasa samathâ honti, dasa samathâ satta samathâ honti vatthuvasena pariyâyena. siyâ 'ti. kathañ ca siyâ. vivâdâdhikarañassa dve samathâ, anuvâdâdhikarañassa cattâro samathâ, âpattâdhikarañassa tayo samathâ, kiccâdhikarañassa eko samatho. evam̄ ime satta samathâ dasa samathâ honti, dasa samathâ satta samathâ honti vatthuvasena pariyâyena. ||6||

pariyâyavâram niññitam châttham. ||7||

kati samathâ vivâdâdhikarañassa sâdhârañâ, kati samathâ vivâdâdhikarañassa asâdhârañâ. kati samathâ anuvâdâdhikarañassa . . . âpattâdhikarañassa . . . kiccâdhikarañassa sâdhârañâ, kati samathâ kiccâdhikarañassa asâdhârañâ.

dve samathâ vivâdâdhikarañassa sâdhârañâ sammukhâvinayo yebhuuyasikâ. pañca samathâ vivâdâdhikarañassa asâdhârañâ sativinayo amûlhavinayo patîññâtakarañam tassapâpiyyasikâ tiñavatthârako.

cattâro samathâ anuvâdâdhikarañassa sâdhârañâ sammukhâvinayo sativin. amûlhavin. tassapâpiyyasikâ. tayo samathâ anuvâdâdhikarañassa asâdhârañâ yebhuuyasikâ patîññâtakarañam tiñavatthârako.

tayo samathâ âpattâdhikarañassa sâdhârañâ sammukhâvinayo patîññâtakarañam tiñavatthârako. cattâro samathâ âpattâdhikarañassa asâdhârañâ yebhuuyasikâ sativ. amûlhav. tassapâpiyyasikâ.

eko samatho kiccâdhikarañassa sâdhâraño sammukhâvinayo. cha samathâ kiccâdhikarañassa asâdhârañâ yebhuuyasikâ sativ. amûlhav. patîññâtakarañam tassapâpiyyasikâ tiñavatthârako.

sâdhârañavâram niññitam sattamam. ||8||

kati samathâ viññâdhikarañassa tabbhâgijâ, kati samathâ vivâdâdhikarañassa aññâbhâgijâ. kati samathâ anuvâdâdhikarañassa . . . âpattâdhikarañassa . . . kiccâdhikarañassa tabbhâgijâ, kati samathâ kiccâdhikarañassa aññâbhâgijâ.

dve samathā vivādādhikaranassa tabbhāgīyā . . . (=chap. 8; instead of sādhāraṇa and asādhāraṇa read tabbhāgīya and aññabhbāgīya).

tabbhāgīyavāram niṭhitam atthamam. ||9||

samathā samathassa sādhāraṇā, samathā samathassa asādhāraṇā. siyā samathā samathassa sādhāraṇā, siyā samathā samathassa asādhāraṇā.

katham siyā samathā samat. ssa sādhāraṇā, katham siyā s. s. asādhāraṇā.

yebhuuyasikā sammukhāvinayassa sādhāraṇā, sativinayassa amūlhavinayassa paṭiññātakaraṇapassa tassapāpiyyasikāya tiṇavatthārakassa asādhāraṇā.

sativinayo sammukhāvinayassa sādhāraṇo, amūlhavinayassa paṭiññū. tassap. tiṇav. yebh. asādhāraṇo.

amūlhavinayyo sammukhāvinayassa sādhāraṇo, paṭiññātakaraṇapassa tassap. tiṇav. yebh. sativ. asādhāraṇo.

paṭiññātakaraṇam sammukhāvinayassa sādhāraṇam, tassapāpiyyasikāya tiṇav. yebh. sativ. amūlhavinayassa asādhāraṇam.

tassapāpiyyasikā sammukhāvinayassa sādhāraṇā, tiṇavatthārakassa yebh. sativ. amūlh. paṭiññātakaraṇapassa asādhāraṇā.

tiṇavatthārako sammukhāvinayassa sādhāraṇo, yebhuuyasikāya sativ. amūlh. paṭiññū. tassapāpiyyasikāya asādhāraṇo.

evam siyā samathā samathassa sādhāraṇā, evam siyā samathā samathassa asādhāraṇā.

samathā samathassa sādhāraṇavāram niṭhitam nava-  
mam. ||10||

samathā samathassa tabbhāgīyā, samathā samathassa aññabhbāgīyā. siyā . . . (=chap. 10; instead of sādhāraṇa and asādhāraṇa read tabbhāgīya and aññabhbāgīya.)

samathā samathassa tabbhāgīyavāram niṭhitam dasa-  
mam. ||11||

samatho sammukhāvinayo, sammukhāvinayo samatho. samatho yebhuuyasikā, yebhuuyasikā samatho. samatho

sativinayo . . . amûlhavinayo . . . pañññātakarañam . . . tassapāpiyyasikâ . . . tiñavatthârako, tiñavatthârako samatho.

yebhuuyyasikâ sativinayo amûlhavinayo pañññātakarañam tassapāpiyyasikâ tiñavatthârako, ime samathâ samathâ no sammukhâvinayo, sammukhâvinayo, samatho c' eva sammukhâvinayo ca.

sativinayo amûlhavinayo pañññātakarañam tassapāpiyyasikâ tiñavatthârako sammukhâvinayo, ime samathâ samathâ no yebhuuyyasikâ, yebhuuyyasikâ samatho c' eva yebhuuya-  
sikâ ca.

.....  
sammukhâvinayo yebhuuyyasikâ sativinayo amûlhavinayo pañññātakarañam tassapāpiyyasikâ, ime samathâ samathâ no tiñavatthârako, tiñavatthârako samatho c' eva tiñavatthârako ca.

.....  
samathasammukhâvinayavâram niññhitam ekâdasamam. ||12||

vinayo sammukhâvinayo, sammukhâvinayo vinayo . . . vinayo tiñavatthârako, tiñavatthârako vinayo.

vinayo siyâ sammukhâvinayo siyâ na sammukhâvinayo. sammukhâvinayo vinayo c' eva sammukhâvinayo ca.

vinayo siyâ yebhuuyyasikâ . . . sativinayo . . . amûlhavinayo . . . pañññātakarañam . . . tassapāpiyyasikâ . . . tiñavatthârako, siyâ na tiñavatthârako. tiñavatthârako vinayo c' eva tiñavatthârako ca.

vinayavâram niññhitam dvâdasamam. ||13||

sammukhâvinayo kusalo akusalo abyâkato. yebhuuyyasikâ kusalâ akusalâ abyâkatâ . . . , . . . tiñavatthârako kusalo akusalo abyâkato.

sammukhâvinayo siyâ kusalo siyâ abyâkato, n' attihi sammukhâvinayo akusalo. yebhuuyyasikâ siyâ kusalâ siyâ akusalâ siyâ abyâkatâ. sativinayo . . . amûlhavinayo . . . pañññātakarañam . . . tassapāpiyyasikâ . . . tiñavatthârako siyâ kusalo siyâ akusalo siyâ abyâkato.

vivâdâdhikarañam kusalam akusalam abyâkatam. anuvâdâdhikarañam . . . âpattâdhikarañam . . . kiçcâdhikarañam kusalam akusalam abyâkatam.

vivādādhikaranam siyâ kusalam̄ siyâ akusalam̄ siyâ abyākatam. anuvādādhikaraṇam . . . siyâ abyākatam. āpattādhikaraṇam siyâ akusalam̄ siyâ abyākatam, n' atthi āpattādhikaraṇam kusalam̄. kičādhikaraṇam siyâ kusalam̄ siyâ akusalam̄ siyâ abyākatam.

kusalavāram̄ niṭhitam terasamam. ||14||

yattha yebhuyyasikâ labbhati tattha sammukhāvinayo labbhati, yattha sammukhāvinayo labbhati tattha yebhuyyasikâ labbhati. na tattha sativinayo labbhati, na tattha amūlavinayo . . . paṭiññātakaraṇam . . . tassapāpiyyasikâ . . . tiṇavatthârako labbhati.

yattha sativinayo labbhati tattha sammukhāvinayo labbhati, yattha sammukhāvinayo labbhati tattha sativinayo labbhati. na tattha amūlavinayo . . . (comp. chap. 10).

.....  
yattha tiṇavatthârako labbhati tattha sammukhāvinayo labbhati, yattha sammukhāvinayo labbhati tattha tiṇavatthârako labbhaṭi. na tattha yebhuyyasikâ labbhati, na tattha sativinayo . . . amūlavinayo . . . paṭiññātakaraṇam . . . tassapāpiyyasikâ labbhati. ||1||

yattha yebhuyyasikâ tattha sammukhāvinayo, yattha sammukhāvinayo tattha yebhuyyasikâ. na tattha sativinayo, na tattha . . . (see § 1. Omit here the word labbhati).

yattha sativinayo tattha sammukhāvinayo, yattha sammukhāvinayo tattha sativinayo. na tattha . . .

sammukhāvinayam kātūna mūlam — la —.

yattha tiṇavatthârako tattha sammukhāvinayo, yattha sammukhāvinayo tattha tiṇavatthârako, na tattha yebhuyyasikâ . . . na tattha tassapāpiyyasikâ.

cakkapeyyālam. yathavāram̄ niṭhitam cuddasamam. ||15||

yasmiṁ samaye sammukhāvinayena ca yebhuyyasikâya ca adhikaraṇam vūpasammati, yattha yebhuyyasikâ labbhati tattha sammukhāvinayo labbhati, yattha sammukhāvinayo labbhati tattha yebhuyyasikâ labbhati. na tattha sativinayo labbhati, na tattha amūlavinayo . . . tiṇavatthârako labbhati.

yasmim̄ samaye sammukhāvinayena ca sativinayena ca adhikaraṇam̄ vūpasammati, yaṭṭha . . .

yasmim̄ samaye sammukhāvinayena ca tiṇavatthārakena ca adhikaraṇam̄ vūpasammati, yaṭṭha tiṇavatthārako labbhati tattha sammukhāvinayo labbhati, yaṭṭha sammukhāvinayo labbhati tattha tiṇavatthārako labbhati. na tattha yebhuyyasikā labbhati, na tattha sativinayo labbhati, . . . na tattha tassapāpiyyasikā labbhati.

samayavāram niṭṭhitam pannarasamam̄. ||16||

adhikaraṇan ti vā samathā 'ti vā ime dhammā samsaṭṭhā udāhu visamsaṭṭhā labbhā ca pan' imesañ dhammānam̄ vinibbhujitvā vinibbhujitvā nānākaraṇam̄ paññāpetun ti. adhikaraṇan ti vā samathā 'ti vā ime dhammā visamsaṭṭhā no samsaṭṭhā, labbhā ca . . . paññāpetun ti: so mā h' evan ti 'ssa vacanīyo. adhikaraṇan ti vā samathā 'ti vā ime dhammā samsaṭṭhā no visamsaṭṭhā, no ca labbhā imesañ dhammānam̄ vin. vin. nānākaraṇam̄ paññāpetum. tañ kissa hetu. nanu vuttam bhagavatā: cattār' imāni bhikkhave adhikaraṇāni satta samathā. adhikaraṇā samathehi sammanti, samathā adhikaraṇehi sammanti. evañ ime dhammā samsaṭṭhā no visamsaṭṭhā no ca labbhā . . . paññāpetun ti.

samsaṭṭhavāram niṭṭhitam soḷasamam̄. ||17||

vivādādhikaraṇam̄ katīhi samathehi sammati. anuvādādhikaraṇam̄ . . . āpattādhikaraṇam̄ . . . kiccādhikaraṇam̄ katīhi samathehi sammati.

vivādādhikaraṇam̄ dvīhi samathehi sammati sammukhāvinayena ca yebhuyyasikāya ca. anuvādādhikaraṇam̄ catūhi samathehi sammati sammukhāvinayena ca sativinayena ca amūlavinayena ca tassapāpiyyasikāya ca. āpattādhikaraṇam̄ tīhi s. s. sammukhāvinayena ca paṭiññātakaraṇena ca tiṇavatthārakena ca. kiccādhikaraṇam̄ ekena samathena sammati sammukhāvinayena.

vivādādhikaraṇāñ ca anuvādādhikaraṇāñ ca katīhi samathehi sammanti. vivādādhikaraṇāñ ca anuvādādhikaraṇāñ ca pañcahi s. s. sammukhāvinayena ca yebhuyyasikāya ca sativinayena ca amūlavinayena ca tassapāpiyyasikāya ca.

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṁ ca āpattâdhikaraṇaṁ ca katîhi . . .  
catûhi s. s. sammukhâvinayena ca yebhuuyasikâya ca  
paṭiññâtakaraṇena ca tīnavatthârakena ca.

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṁ ca kiccâdhikaraṇaṁ ca katîhi . . . dvîhi  
s. s. samm. ca yebh. ca.

anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṁ ca āpattâdhikaraṇaṁ ca katîhi . . . chahi  
s. s. samm. ca sativ. ca amûlh. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tī-  
nav. ca.

anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṁ ca kiccâdhikaraṇaṁ ca katîhi . . . ca-  
tûhi s. s. samm. ca sativ. ca amûlh. ca tassap. ca.

āpattâdhikaraṇaṁ ca kiccâdhikaraṇaṁ ca katîhi . . . tîhi  
s. s. samm. ca paṭiññ. ca tīnav. ca.

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṁ ca anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṁ ca āpattâdhika-  
raṇaṁ ca katîhi . . . sattahi s. s. samm. ca yebh. ca sativ. ca  
amûlh. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tīnav. ca.

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṁ ca anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṁ ca kiccâdhikara-  
ṇaṁ ca katîhi . . . pañcahi s. s. sammukhâvinayena ca yebh.  
ca sativ. ca amûlh. ca tassap. ca.

anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṁ ca āpattâdhikaraṇaṁ ca kiccâdhikara-  
ṇaṁ ca katîhi . . . chahi s. s. samm. ca sativ. ca amûlh. ca  
paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tīnav. ca.

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṁ ca anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṁ ca āpattâdhika-  
raṇaṁ ca kiccâdhikaraṇaṁ ca katîhi . . . sattahi s. s. sammuk-  
hâvinayena ca yebh. ca sativ. ca amûlh. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap.  
ca tīnavatthârakena ca.

sammativâram niṭhitam sattarasamam. ||18||

vivâdâdhikaraṇam katîhi samathchi sammati katîhi sama-  
thehi na sammati. anuvâdâdhikaraṇam . . . āpattâdhika-  
raṇam . . . kiccâdhikaraṇam katîhi samathchi sammati ka-  
tîhi samathchi na sammati.

vivâdâdhikaraṇam dvîhi s. s. sammukhâvinayena ca yebh.  
ca, pañcahi samathchi na sammati sativinayena ca amûlh. ca  
paṭiññâtak. ca tassap. ca tīnav. ca.

anuvâdâdhikaraṇam catûhi s. s. samm. ca sativ. ca amûlh.  
ca tassap. ca, tîhi s. na s. yebh. ca paṭiññ. ca tīnav. ca.

āpattâdhikaraṇam tîhi s. s. samm. ca paṭiññ. ca tīnav. ca,  
catûhi s. na s. yebh. ca sativ. ca amûlh. ca tassap. ca.

kiccâdhikaraṇam ekena s. s. sammukhāvinayena, chahi s. na s. yebh. ca sativ. ca amûlh. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca.

vivâdâdhikarapañ ca anuvâdâdhikaraṇañ ca katîhi samathehi sammanti katîhi samatthehi na sammanti. vivâdâdhikaraṇañ ca anuvâdâdhikaraṇañ ca pañcahi s. s. sammukhāvinayena ca yebh. ca sativ. ca amûlh. ca tassap. ca, dvîhi s. na s. paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca.

• vivâdâdhikaraṇañ ca âpattâdhikaraṇañ ca katîhi . . . catûhi s. s. samm. ca yebh. ca paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca, tîhi s. na s. sativ. ca amûlh. ca tass. ca.

vivâdâdhikaraṇañ ca kiccâdhikaraṇañ ca katîhi . . . dvîhi s. s. samm. ca yebh. ca, pañcahi s. na s. sativ. ca amûlh. ca paṭiññ. ca tass. ca tiṇav. ca.

anuvâdâdhikaraṇañ ca âpattâdhikaraṇañ ca katîhi . . . chahi s. s. samm. ca sativ. ca amûlh. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca, ekena s. na s. yebhuuyasyikâya.

anuvâdâdhikaraṇañ ca kiccâdhikaraṇañ ca katîhi . . . catûhi s. s. samm. ca sativ. ca amûlh. ca tassap. ca, tîhi s. na s. yebh. ca paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca.

âpattâdhikaraṇañ ca kiccâdhikaraṇañ ca katîhi . . . tîhi s. s. samm. ca paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca, catûhi s. na s. yebh. ca sativ. ca amûlh. ca tassap. ca.

vivâdâdhikaraṇañ ca anuvâdâdhikaraṇañ ca âpattâdhikaraṇañ ca katîhi . . . sattahi s. s. samm. ca yebh. ca sativ. ca amûlh. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca.

vivâdâdhikaraṇañ ca anuvâdâdhikaraṇañ ca kiccâdhikaraṇañ ca katîhi . . . pañcahi s. s. samm. ca yebh. ca sativ. ca amûlh. ca tassap. ca, dvîhi s. na s. paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca.

anuvâdâdhikaraṇañ ca âpattâdhikaraṇañ ca kiccâdhikaraṇañ ca katîhi . . . chahi s. s. samm. ca sativ. ca amûlh. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca, ekena s. na s. yebhuuyasyikâya.

vivâdâdhikaraṇañ ca anuvâdâdhikaraṇañ ca âpattâdhikaraṇañ ca kiccâdhikaraṇañ ca katîhi . . . sattahi s. s. samm. ca yebh. ca sativ. ca amûlh. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca. sammanti-na-sammanti-vâram niṭṭhitam aṭṭhârasamaṇ. ||19||

samathâ samatthehi sammanti, samathâ adhikaraṇehi sammanti, adhikaraṇâ samatthehi s., adhikaraṇâ adhikaraṇehi s.

siyâ samathâ samathehi sammanti, siyâ samathâ samathehi na sammanti, siyâ samathâ adhikaraṇehi s., siyâ s. a. na s., siyâ adhikaraṇâ samathehi s., siyâ a. s. na s., siyâ adhikaraṇâ adhikaraṇehi s., siyâ a. a. na sammanti.

katham siyâ samathâ samathehi sammanti, katham siyâ samathâ samathehi na sammanti. yebhuuyasikâ sammukhâ-vinayena sammati, sativinayena na sammati, amûlavinayena na sammati, paṭiññâtakaraṇena . . . tassapâpiyyasikâya . . . tiṇavatthârakena na sammati. sativinayo sammukhâ-vinayena sammati, amûlavinayena . . . (comp. IV. 10) . . . tiṇavatthârako sammukhâ-vinayena sammati, yebhuuyasikâya na sammati, sativinayena . . . amûlavinayena . . . paṭiññâtakaraṇena . . . tassapâpiyyasikâya na sammati. evam siyâ samathâ samathehi sammanti, evam siyâ samathâ samathehi na sammanti.

katham siyâ samathâ adhikaraṇehi sammanti, katham siyâ samathâ adhikaraṇehi na sammanti. sammukhâ-vinayayo vivâdâdhikaraṇena sammati, anuvâdâdhikaraṇena na sammati, âpattâdhikaraṇena na s., kiccâdhikaraṇena sammati. yebhuuyasikâ vivâdâdhikaraṇena s., anuvâd. na s., âpatt. na s., kiccâdhik. na sammati. sativinayo vivâdâdhikaraṇena na s., anuvâd. na s., âpattâdh. na s., kiccâdh. na sammati. amûlavinayayo vivâdâdhikaraṇena na s., anuvâd. na s., âpatt. na s., kiccâdh. na sammati. paṭiññâtakaraṇam vivâdâdhikaraṇena na s., anuvâd. na s., âpatt. s., kiccâdh. na sammati. tassapâpiyyasikâ vivâdâdhikaraṇena na s., anuvâd. na s., âpatt. na s., kiccâdh. na sammati. tiṇavatthârako vivâdâdhikaraṇena na s., anuvâd. na s., âpatt. na s., kiccâdh. na sammati. evam siyâ samathâ adhikaraṇehi sammanti, evam siyâ samathâ adhikaraṇehi na sammanti.

katham siyâ adhikaraṇâ samathehi sammanti, katham siyâ adhikaraṇâ samathehi na sammanti. vivâdâdhikaraṇam sammukhâ-vinayena ca yebhuuyasikâya ca sammati, sativinayena ca amûlh. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca na sammati. anuvâdâdhikaraṇam sammukh. ca sativ. ca amûlh. ca tassap. ca sammati, yebh. ca paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca na sammati. âpattâdhikaraṇam sammukh. ca paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca sammati, yebh. ca sativ. ca amûlh. ca tassap. ca na sammati. kiccâdhikaraṇam sammukh. sammati, yebh. ca sativ. ca amûlh. ca paṭiññ.

ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca na sammati. evam siyā adhikaraṇā samatthehi sammanti, evam siyā a. s. na sammanti.

katham siyā adhikaraṇā adhikaraṇehi sammanti, katham siyā a. a. na sammanti. vivādādhikaraṇam vivādādhikaraṇena na sammati, anuvādādhikaraṇena na s., āpatt. na s., kiccādhikaraṇena sammati. anuvādādhikaraṇam . . . āpattādhikaraṇam . . . kiccādhikaraṇam vivādādhikaraṇena na s., anuv. na s., āpatt. na s., kiccādhikaraṇena sammati. evam siyā adhikaraṇā adhikaraṇehi sammanti, evam siyā adh. adh. na sammanti.

chāpi samathā cattāro pi adhikaraṇā sammukhāvinayena sammanti, sammukhāvinayo kenaci sammati.

samathādhikaraṇavāram niṭhitam ūnavisatimam. ||20||

vivādādhikaraṇam catunnam adhikaraṇānam katamam adhikaraṇam samuṭṭhāpeti. vivādādhikaraṇam catunnam adhikaraṇānam na katamam adhikaraṇam samuṭṭhāpeti, api ca vivādādhikaraṇapaccayā cattāro adhikaraṇā jāyanti. yathā katham viya. idha bhikkhū vivadanti dhammo 'ti vā adhammo 'ti vā vinayo 'ti vā avinayo 'ti vā . . . (Cullav. IV. 14. 2) . . . idam vuccati vivādādhikaraṇoṇ. vivādādhikaraṇe saṅgho vivadati, vivādādhikaraṇam. vivadamāno anuvadati, anuvādādhikaraṇam. anuvadamāno āpattiṁ āpajjati, āpattādhikaraṇam. tāya āpattiyā saṅgho kammam karoti, kiccādhikaraṇam. evam vivādādhikaraṇapaccayā cattāro adhikaraṇā jāyanti.

anuvādādhikaraṇam catunnam adhikaraṇānam . . . (*as before*) . . . api ca anuvādādhikaraṇapaccayā cattāro adhikaraṇā jāyanti. yathā katham viya. idha bhikkhū bhikkhum anuvadanti . . . (Cullav. IV. 14. 2) . . . idam vuccati anuvādādhikaraṇam. anuvādādhikaraṇe saṅgho vivadati, vivādādhikaraṇam. vivadamāno . . . (*as before*) . . . evam anuvādādhikaraṇapaccayā cattāro adhikaraṇā jāyanti.

āpattādhikaraṇam catunnam adhikaraṇānam . . . api ca āpattādhikaraṇapaccayā cattāro adhikaraṇā jāyanti. yathā katham viya. pañca pi āpattikkhandhā . . . (Cullav. IV. 14. 2) . . . idam vuccati āpattādhikaraṇam. āpattādhikaraṇe saṅgho vivadati, vivādādhikaraṇam. vivada-

mâno . . . evam̄ āpattādhikaraṇapaccayā cattāro adhikaraṇā jāyanti.

kiccādhikaraṇam̄ catunnam̄ adhikaraṇānam̄ . . . api ca kiccādhikaraṇapaccayā cattāro adhikaraṇā jāyanti. yathā katham viya. yā samghassa kiccatatā . . . (Cullav. 1. 1.) . . . idam̄ vuccati kiccādhikaraṇam̄. kiccādhikaraṇo samgho vivadati, vivādādhikaraṇam̄. vivadamâno . . . evam̄ kiccādhikaraṇapaccayā cattāro adhikaraṇā jāyanti.

su muṭṭhapanavāram̄ niḥitaṇ visatimam̄. ||21||

vivādādhikaraṇam̄ catunnam̄ adhikaraṇānam̄ katamaṇ adhikaraṇam̄ bhajati, katamaṇ adhikaraṇam̄ upanissitam̄, katamaṇ adhikaraṇam̄ pariyāpānnam̄, katamena adhikaraṇena saṃgahitam̄. anuvādādhikaraṇam̄ . . . āpattādhikaraṇam̄ . . . kiccādhikaraṇam̄ catunnam̄ adhikaraṇānam̄ kataṇam̄ adhikaraṇam̄ bhajati . . . katamena adhikaraṇena saṃgahitam̄.

vivādādhikaraṇam̄ catunnam̄ adhikaraṇānam̄ vivādādhikaraṇam̄ bhajati, vivādādhikaraṇam̄ upanissitam̄, vivādādhikaraṇam̄ pariyāpānnam̄, vivādādhikaraṇena saṃgahitam̄. anuvādādhikaraṇam̄ catunnam̄ adhikaraṇānam̄ anuvādādhikaraṇam̄ bhajati . . . āpattādhikaraṇam̄ . . . kiccādhikaraṇam̄ . . . kiccādhikaraṇena saṃgahitam̄.

vivādādhikaraṇam̄ sattannam̄ samathānaṇ kati samathe bhajati, kati samathe upanissitam̄, kati samathe pariyāpānnam̄, katihi samathehi saṃgahitam̄, katihi samathehi sammati. anuvādādhikaraṇam̄ . . . āpattādhikaraṇam̄ . . . kiccādhikaraṇen sattannam̄ samathānaṇ kati samathe bhajati . . . katihi samathehi sammati.

vivādādhikaraṇam̄ sattannam̄ samathānaṇ dve samathe bhajati, dve samathe upanissitam̄, dve samathe pariyāpānnam̄, dvīhi samathehi saṃgahitam̄, dvīhi samathehi sammati sam-mukhāvinayena ca yebhuyyasikāya ca. anuvādādhikaraṇam̄ sattannam̄ samathānaṇ cattāro samathe bhajati . . . catūhi samathehi sammati sammukhāvinayena ca sativinayena ca amūlavinayena ca tassapāpiyyasikāya ca. āpattādhikaraṇam̄ sattannam̄ samathānaṇ tayo samathe bhajati . . . tīhi samathehi sammati sammukhāvinayena ca paṭiññātakaraṇena

ca tiṇavatthārakena ca. kiṭṭadhiκaraṇam sattannam sama-  
thānam ekaṁ samatham bhajati . . . ekena samathena  
sammati sammukhāvinayenā 'ti. ||22||

Samathabhedam niṭṭhitam. tass' uddānam :  
adhikaraṇam pariyāpannam, sādhāraṇā ca, bhāgīyā,  
samathā sādhāraṇikā samathassa, tabbhāgīyā,|  
samathā sammukhā c' eva, vinayena, kusalena ca,  
yattha, samaya-saṃsaṭṭhā, sammanti, na sammanti ca,  
samathādhiκaraṇāñ c' eva, samuṭṭhānam, bhajanti cā 'ti.|

## V.

Upasampadan̄ pucchissam̄ sanidānam̄ saniddesam̄, samukkāṭṭhapadānam̄ kati āpattiyo. upasampadan̄ vissajjissam̄ sanidānam̄ saniddesam̄, samukkāṭṭhapadānam̄ dve āpattiyo. ||1||

uposatham̄ pucchissam̄ sanidānam̄ . . . tisso āpattiyo. ||2||  
 vassupanāyikam̄ pucchissam̄ sanidānam̄ . . . ekā āpatti. ||3||  
 pavāraṇam̄ . . . tisso āpattiyo. ||4||  
 cammasaññuttam̄ . . . tisso āpattiyo. ||5||  
 bhesajjam̄ . . . tisso āpattiyo. ||6||  
 kaṭhinakam̄ . . . na katañā āpatti. ||7||  
 cīvaraśaññuttam̄ . . . tisso āpattiyo. ||8||  
 Campeyyakam̄ . . . ekā āpatti. ||9||  
 Kosambakam̄ . . . ekā āpatti. ||10||  
 kammak- handhakam̄ . . . ekā āpatti. ||11||  
 pārivāsikam̄ . . . ekā āpatti. ||12||  
 samuccayam̄ . . . ekā āpatti. ||13||  
 samathaṁ . . . dve āpattiyo. ||14||  
 khuddakavatthukam̄ . . . tisso āpattiyo. ||15||  
 senāsanam̄ . . . tisso āpattiyo. ||16||  
 samghabhedam̄ . . . dve āpattiyo. ||17||  
 samācāram̄ . . . ekā āpatti. ||18||  
 thapanam̄ . . . ekā āpatti. ||19||  
 bhikkhunīkhandhakam̄ . . . dve āpattiyo. ||20||  
 pañcasatikam̄ . . . na katamā āpatti. ||21||  
 sattasatikam̄ . . . na katamā āpattīti. ||22||

Khandhakapucchāvaram̄ niṭhitam̄ paṭhamam̄. tass'  
 uddānam̄ :

upasampad', ûposatho, vassupanāyika-pavāraṇā,  
 camma-bhesajja-kaṭhinā, cīvaraṁ, Campeyyakena ca,|  
 Kosambikkhandhakam̄, kammaṁ, pārivāsi-samuccayā,  
 samatha-khuddakā, senā, samghabhedam̄, samācāro,  
 thapanam̄, bhikkhunīnañ ca, pañca-sattasatena cā 'ti.|

## VI.

Āpattikarā dhammā jānitabbā ; anāpattikarā dhammā jāni  
tabbā ; āpatti jānitabbā ; anāpatti j. ; lahukā āpatti j. ;  
garukā āpatti j. ; sāvasesā āpatti j. ; anavasesā āpatti j. ;  
duṭṭhullā āpatti j. ; aduṭṭhullā āpatti j. ; sappatikammā  
āpatti j. ; appatikammā āpatti j. ; desanāgāminī āpatti j. ;  
adesanāgāminī āpatti j. ; antarāyikā āpatti j. ; anantarāyikā  
āpatti j. ; sāvajjapaññatti āp. j. ; anavajjapaññatti āp. j. ;  
kiriyyato samuṭṭhitā āp. j. ; akiriyyato samuṭṭhitā āp. j. ; kiri-  
yākiriyyato samuṭṭhitā āp. j. ; pubbāpatti j. ; aparāpatti j. ;  
pubbāpattinām̄ antarāpatti j. ; aparāpattinām̄ antarāpatti  
j. ; desitā gaṇanāpagañā āpatti j. ; desitā na gaṇanāpagañā āp. j. ;  
paññatti j. ; anupaññatti j. ; anuppannapaññatti j. ; sabbattha-  
paññatti j. ; padesapaññatti j. ; sādhāraṇapapaññatti j. ; asādhā-  
raṇapapaññatti j. ; ekatopapaññatti j. ; ubhatopapaññatti j. ; thulla-  
vajjā āpatti j. ; athullavajjā āpatti j. ; gihipatiṣamayuttā āpatti  
j. ; na gihipatiṣamayuttā āpatti j. ; niyatā āp. j. ; aniyatā āp.  
j. ; ādikaro puggalo jānitabbo ; anādikaro puggalo jānitabbo ;  
adhicāpattiko puggalo j. ; abhiñhāpattiko p. j. ; codako p. j. ;  
euditako p. j. ; adhammadcodako p. j. ; adhammaduditako p. j. ;  
dhammacodako p. j. ; dhammacuditako p. j. ; niyato p. j. ;  
amiyato p. j. ; abhabbāpattiko p. j. ; bhabbāpattiko p. j. ;  
ukkhittako p. j. ; anukkhittako p. j. ; nāsitako p. j. ; anāsi-  
tako p. j. ; samānasaññivāsako p. j. ; asamānasamñvāsako p. j. ;  
ṭhapanam̄ jānitabban ti.

ekakam̄ niṭṭhitam̄. tass' uddānam̄ :

karā, āpatti, lahukā, sāvasesā ca, duṭṭhullā,  
patikamma-desanā ca, antarā, vajja-kiriyan̄,|  
kiriyyākiriya-pubbā, antarā, gaṇanāpagañā,  
paññatti, anānuppannā, sabbā, sādhāraṇā ca, ekato,|

thulla-gihi-niyatā ca, ādi, adhicca, codako,  
adhamma-dhamma-niyato, abhabb'-okkhitta-nāsitā,  
samānam, ṭhapanam c' eva: udānam ekako idan ti. ||1||

atth' āpatti saññāvīmokkhā, atth' āpatti na saññāvīmokkhā.  
atth' āpatti laddhasamāpattikassa, atth' āpatti na laddhasamā-  
pattikassa. a. ā. saddhammapaṭisaññuttā, a. ā. asaddhamma-  
paṭisaññuttā. a. ā. saparikkhārapaṭisaññuttā, a. ā. parapari-  
kkhārapaṭisaññuttā. a. ā. sapuggalapatiṣaññuttā, a. ā. para-  
puggalapatiṣaññuttā. atthi saccāṇi bhaṇanto garukāṇi āpattim  
āpajjati musā bhaṇanto lahukaṇi, atthi musā bhaṇanto garu-  
kāṇi āpattim āpajjati saccāṇi bhaṇanto lahukaṇi. atth' āpatti  
bhūmigato āpajjati no vehāsagato, a. ā. vehāsagato āpajjati  
no bhūmigato. a. ā. nikkhamanto āpajjati no pavisanto, a. ā.  
pavisanto āpajjati no nikkhamanto. a. ā. Ādiyanto āpajjati,  
a. ā. anādiyanto āpajjati. a. ā. samādiyanto āpajjati, a. ā. na  
samādiyanto āpajjati. a. ā. karonto . . . na karonto āpajjati.  
a. ā. dento . . . na dento āpajjati. a. ā. paṭīgaṇhanto . . . na paṭī-  
gaṇhanto āpajjati. a. ā. paribhogena . . . na paribhogena āpa-  
jjati. a. ā. rattim āpajjati no divā, a. ā. divā āpajjati no rattim.  
a. ā. aruṇugge . . . na aruṇugge āpajjati. a. ā. chindanto . . .  
na chindanto āpajjati. a. ā. chādento . . . na chādento  
Āpajjati. a. ā. dhārento . . . na dhārento āpajjati. dve  
uposathā cātuddasiko ca pannarasiko ca. dve pavāranā cā-  
tuddasikā ca pannarasikā ca. dve kammāni apalokana-  
kammaṇi nāttikammaṇi. aparāni pi dvo kammāni nāttidu-  
tiyakammaṇi nātticatutthakammaṇi. dve kammavatthūni  
apalokanakammassa vatthu nāttikammassa vatthu. aparāni  
pi dve kammavatthūni nāttidutiyakammassa vatthu nāttica-  
tutthakammassa vatthu. dve kammadosā apalokanakammassa  
doso nāttikammassa doso. apare pi dvo kammadosā nāttidu-  
tiyakammassa doso nātticatutthakammassa doso. dve kamma-  
sampattiyo apalokanakammassa sampatti nāttikammassa sam-  
patti. aparāpi dve kammasampattiyo nāttidutiyakammassa  
sampatti nātticatutthakammassa sampatti. dve nānāsaṃvā-  
sakabhūmiyo attanā vā attanām nānāsaṃvāsakaṇi karoti sam-  
aggo vā nam saṃgho ukkhipati adassane vā appaṭikamne  
vā appaṭinissagge vā. dve samānasamaṃvāsakabhūmiyo attanā vā

attānam samānasamvāsakam̄ karoti samaggo vā nam̄ sañgho  
 ukkhittañ osāreti adassano vā appatikamme vā appatiñissagge  
 vā. dve pārājikā bhikkhūnañ ca bhikkhunīnañ ca. dve sam-  
 ghādisesā, dve thullaceayā, dve pācittiyā, dve pātidesaniyā,  
 dve dukkaṭā, dve dubbhāsitā bhikkhūnañ ca bhikkhunīnañ  
 ca. satta āpattiyo satta āpattikkhandhā. dvih' ākārehi  
 sañgho bhijjati kammena vā salākagāhena vā. dve puggalā  
 na upasampādetabbā addhānāhino aṅgahīno. apare pi dve  
 puggalā na upasampādetabbā vatthuvipanno karaṇadukka-  
 tako. apare pi dve puggalā na upasampādetabbā aparipūro  
 saparipūro no ca yācati. dvinnam̄ puggalānam̄ nissāya na  
 vatthabbam̄ alajjissa ca bālassa ca. dvinnam̄ puggalānam̄  
 nissayo na dātabbo alajjissa ca lajjino ca na yācati. dvinnam̄  
 puggalānam̄ nissayo dātabbo bālassa ca lajjissa ca yācati.  
 dve puggalā abhabbā āpattim̄ āpajjituñ buddhā ca pacceka-  
 buddhā ca. dve puggalā bhabbā āpattim̄ āpajjituñ bhikkhū  
 ca bhikkhuniyo ca. dve puggalā abhabbā sañcicca āpattim̄  
 āpajjituñ bhikkhū ca bhikkhuniyo ca ariyapuggalā. dve  
 puggalā bhabbā sañcicca āpattim̄ āpajjituñ bhikkhū ca bhi-  
 kkhuniyo ca puthujjanā. dve puggalā abhabbā sañcicca sā-  
 tisārañ vatthum̄ ajjhācaritū bhikkhū ca bhikkhuniyo ca ari-  
 yapuggalā. dve puggalā bhabbā sañcicca sātisārañ vatthum̄  
 ajjhācaritum̄, bhikkhū ca bhikkhuniyo ca puthujjanā. dve  
 patikkosā kāyena vā paṭikkosati vācāya vā paṭikkosati. dve  
 nissārañā atthi puggalo appatto nissārañam̄ tañ ce sañgho  
 nissāreti ekacco sunissārito ekacco dunnissārito. dve osārañā  
 atthi puggalo appatto osārañam̄ tañ ce sañgho osāreti ekacco  
 sosārito ekacco dosārito. dve paṭiññā kāyena vā paṭijānāti  
 vācāya vā paṭijānāti. dve paṭiggahā kāyena vā paṭigāñhāti  
 kāyapaṭibaddhena vā paṭigāñhāti. dve paṭikkhepā kāyena  
 vā paṭikkhipati vācāya vā paṭikkhipati. dve upaghātikā  
 sikkhupaghātikā ca bhogupaghātikā ca. dve codanā kāyena  
 vā codeti vācāya vā codeti. dve kāthinassa palibodhā āvāsa-  
 palibodho ca cīvarapalibodho ca. dve kāthinassa apalibodhā  
 āvāsaapalibodho ca cīvaraapalibodho ca. dve cīvarāni gaha-  
 patikañ ca pamsukūlañ ca. dve pattā ayopatto mattikāpatto.  
 dve mañḍalāni tipumayañ sisamayañ. dve pattassa adhi-  
 ṭhānā kāyena vā adhiṭṭheti vācāya vā adhiṭṭheti. dve cīva-

rassa adhitthānā kāyena vā adhittheti vācāya vā adhittheti. dve vi{kappa}panā sammukhāvi{kappa}panā ca parammukhāvi{kappa}panā ca. dve vinayā bhikkhūnañ ca bhikkhunīnañ ca. dve venayikā paññattānañ ca paññattānulomañ ca. dve vinayassa sallekhā akappiye setughāto kappiye mattakāritā. dvīh' ākārehi āpattim āpajjati kāyena vā āpajjati vācāya vā āpajjati. dvīh' ākārehi āpattiya vuṭṭhāti kāyena vā vuṭṭhāti vācāya vā vuṭṭhāti. dvo parivāsā paṭicchannaparivāso, apaṭicchaṇṇaparivāso. apare p. dve parivāsā suddhantaparivāso samodhānparivāso. dve mānattā paṭicchannamānattam apuṭicchannamānattam. apare pi dve mānattā pakkhama-nattam samodhānānattam. dvinnam puggalānam rati-cechedo pāriyāsikassa ca mānattacārikassa ca. dve anādariyāni puggalānādariyāni ca dhammānādariyāni ca. dve loṇāni jātimañ ca kārimañ ca. aparāni pi dve loṇāni sāmuddam kālalonam. aparāni pi dvo loṇāni sindhavam ubbhidam. aparāni pi dve loṇāni romakanam pakkhālakam. dvo paribhogā abbhantaraparibhogo ca bāhiraparibhogo ca. dve akkosā hīno ca akkosō ukkaṭhō ca akkosō. dvīh' ākārehi pesuññam hoti piyakamyassa vā bhedādhippāyassa vā. dvīh' ākārehi gaṇabhojanam pasavati niuantanato vā viññattito vā. dve vassupanāyikā purimikā ca pacchimikā ca. dve adhammikāni pātimokkhaṭhapanāni. dve dhammikāni pātimokkhaṭhapanāni. dve puggalā bālā yo ca anāgatam bhāram vahati yo ca āgatam bhāram na vahati. dve puggalā pañḍitā yo ca anāgatam bhāram na vahati yo ca āgatam bhāram vahati. apare pi dve puggalā bālā yo ca akappiye kappiyasaññi yo ca kappiyo akappiyasaññi. dve puggalā pañḍitā yo ca akappiye akappiyasaññi yo ca kappiye kappiyasaññi. apare pi dve puggalā bālā yo ca anāpattiyā āpattisaññi yo ca āpattiyā anā-pattisaññi. dve puggalā pañḍitā yo ca āpattiyā āpattisaññi yo ca anāpattiyā anāpattisaññi. apare pi dve puggalā bālā yo ca adhamme dhammasaññi yo ca dhamme adhammasaññi. dvo puggalā pañḍitā yo ca adhamme adhammasaññi yo ca dhamme dhammasaññi. apare pi dve puggalā bālā yo ca avinaye . . . yo ca vinaye . . . ; dve puggalā pañḍitā yo ca avinaye . . . ; dvinnam puggalānam āsavā vadḍhanti yo ca na kukkuccāyitabbam kukkuccāyati yo ca kukkuccāyitabbam

na kukkuccâyati. dvinnam puggalânam âsavâ na vadâlhanti yo ca na kukkuccâyitbam na kukkuccâyati yo ca kukkuccâyitbam kukkuccâyati. aparesam pi dvinnam puggalânam âsavâ vadâlhanti yo ca akappiye kappiyasaññi yo ca kappiye akappiyasaññi. dvinnam p. â. na vadâlhanti yo ca akappiye akappiyasaññi yo ca kappiye kappiyasaññi. aparesam pi dvinnam p. â. vadâlhanti yo ca anâpattiyâ âpattisaññi . . . ; dvinnam p. â. na vadâlhanti yo ca anâpattiyâ anâpattisaññi . . . ; aparesam pi dvinnam p. â. vadâlhanti yo ca adhamme dhammasaññi . . . ; dvinnam p. â. na vadâlhanti yo ca adhamme adhammasaññi . . . ; aparesam pi dvinnam p. â. vadâlhanti yo ca avinaye . . . ; dvinnam puggalânam âsavâ na vadâlhanti yo ca avinaye avinayasaññi yo ca vinaye vina-yasaññi.

dukâ niññhitâ. tass' uddânam :

saññâ, laddhâ ca, saddhammâ, parikkhârâ ca, puggalâ,  
saceam, bhûmi, nikkhamento, âdiyanto, samâdiyam,|  
karonto, dento, gañhanto, paribhogena, ratti ca,  
arunâ, chindam, châdento, dhârente ca, uposathâ,|  
pavârañâ, kammâparâ, vatthu, aparâ, dosâ ca,  
aparâ dve ca, sampatti, nânâ, samânâm eva ca,|  
pâräjî, sañghâ, thullaccayam, pâcitti, pâtidesani,  
dukkañâ, dubbhâsitâ c' eva, satta âpattikkhandhâ ca,|  
bhijjati, upasampadâ, tath' eva apare duve,  
na vatthabbam, na dâtabbam, abhabbâ, bhabbam eva ca,|  
sañceicca, sâtisârâ ca, pañikkosâ, nissârañâ,  
osârañâ, paññâ ca, pañiggahâ, pañikkhipâ,|  
upaghâti, codanâ ca, kañhinâ ca duve tathâ,  
cîvarâ, patta-mandalâ, adhitthânâ tath' eva dve,|  
vikappanâ ca, vinayâ, venayikâ ca, sallekhâ,  
âpajjati ca, vutthâti, parivâsâ, apare dve,|  
dve mânattâ, apare ca, raticchedo, anâdari,  
dve lonâ, tayo apare, paribhog', akkosena ca,|  
pesuññam c, gañâ, vassa-thapanâ, bhâra-kappiyam,  
anâpatti, adhamma-dhammâ, vinaye, âsave tathâ 'ti. ||2||

atth' âpatti tiññhante bhagavati âpajjati no parinibbute,  
atth' âpatti parinibbute bhagavati âpajjati no tiññhante, atth'

āpatti titthante pi bhagavati āpajjati parinibbute pi. atth' āpatti kāle āpajjati no vikāle, atth' āpatti vikāle āpajjati no kāle, atth' āpatti kāle c' eva āpajjati vikāle ca. atth' āpatti rattim āpajjati no divā . . . divā āpajjati no rattim . . . rattim c' eva āpajjati divā ca. atth' āpatti dasavasso āpajjati no ûnadasavasso . . . ûnadasavasso āpajjati no dasavasso . . . dasavasso c' eva āpajjati ûnadasavasso ca. atth' āpatti pañca-vasso āpajjati no ûnapañcavasso . . . atth' āpatti kusalacitto āpajjati, atth' āpatti akusalacitto āpajjati, atth' āpatti abyā-katacitto āpajjati. atth' āpatti sukhavedanásamañgī āpajjati, a. à. dukkhavedanásamañgī āpajjati, a. à. adukkhamasukha-vedanásamañgī āpajjati. tīni codanāvatthūni diṭṭhena sutena parisañkāya. tayo salākagāhā gūlhako vivatako sakanna-jappako. tayo paṭikkhepā mahicchatā asantutthitā asallc-khatā. tayo anuññatā appicchatā santutthitā sallkhhatā. apare pi tayo paṭikkhepā mahicchatā asantuṭṭhitā amatta-ññutā. tayo anuññatā appicchatā santutthitā mattaññutā. tisso paññattiyo paññatti anupaññatti anuppannapanaññatti. aparāpi tisso paññattiyo sabbathapaññatti padesapaññatti sā-dhārañapaññatti. aparāpi tisso paññattiyo asādhārañapaññatti ekatopapaññatti ubhatopapaññatti. atth' āpatti bālo āpajjati no paññito, a. à. paññito āpajjati no bālo, a. à. bālo c' eva āpajjati paññito ca. atth' āpatti kāle āpajjati no juñhe . . . juñhe āpajjati no kāle . . . kāle c' eva āpajjati juñhe ca. atthi kāle kappati no juñhe, atthi juñhe kappati no kāle, atthi kāle c' eva kappati juñhe ca. atth' āpatti hemante āpajjati no gimhe no vasse, a. à. gimhe āpajjati no hemante no vasse, a. à. vasse āpajjati no hemante no gimhe. a. à. saṃgho āpajjati na gaṇo na puggalo . . . gaṇo āp. na saṃgho na puggalo . . . puggalo āp. na saṃgho na gaṇo. atthi saṃghassa kappati na gaṇassa na puggalassa, atthi gaṇassa kappati na saṃghassa na puggalassa, atthi puggalassa kappati na saṃghassā na gaṇassa. tisso chādānā, vatthum chādeti no āpattim, āpattim chādeti no vatthum, vatthum c' eva chādeti āpatti ca. tisso paṭicchādiyo jantāgharapaṭicchādi uda-kapaṭicchādi vatthapaṭicchādi. tīni paṭicchannāni vahanti no vivaṭāni, mātugāmo paṭicchanno vahati no vivaṭo, brāhma-nānam mantā paṭicchannā vahanti no vivaṭā, micchādīṭṭhi

paṭicchannā vahati no vivaṭā. tīṇi vivatāni virocanti no  
 paṭicchannāni, candamanḍalam vivaṭam virocati no paṭi-  
 cchannam, suriyamaṇḍalam vivaṭam . . ., tathāgatappave-  
 dito dhammavinayo vivāto virocati no paṭicchanno. tayo  
 senāsanagāhā purimako pacchimako antarāmuttako. atth'  
 āpatti gilāno āpajjati no agilāno, a. à. agilāno āpajjati no  
 gilāno, a. à. gilāno c' eva āpajjati agilāno ca. tīṇi adhammī-  
 kāni pātimokkhaṭhapanāni. tīṇi dharmikāni pātimokkha-  
 thapanāni. tayo parivāsā paṭicchannaparivāso apaticchanna-  
 parivāsō suddhantaparivāsō. tayo mānattā paṭicchannamā-  
 nattam apaticchannamānattam pakkhāmānattam. tayo pā-  
 rivāsikassa bhikkhuno rattiċchedā suhavāsō vippavāsō anā-  
 rocanā. atth' āpatti anto āpajjati no bahi, a. à. bahi  
 āpajjati no anto, a. à. anto c' eva āpajjati bahi ca. atth'  
 āpatti antosimāya āpajjati no bahisimāya, a. à. bahisimāya  
 āpajjati no antosimāya, a. à. antosimāya c' eva āpajjati bahi-  
 simāya ca. tih' ḍakārehi āpattim āpajjati kāyena āpajjati  
 vācāya āpajjati kāyena vācāya āpajjati. aparehi pi tih'  
 ḍakārehi āpattim āpajjati samghamajjhē gaṇamajjhē pugga-  
 lassa santike. tih' ḍakārehi āpattiyā vutṭhāti kāyena vutṭhāti  
 vācāya vutṭhāti kāyena vācāya vutṭhāti. aparehi pi tih'  
 ḍakārehi āpattiyā vutṭhāti samghamajjhō gaṇamajjhē pugga-  
 lassa santike. tīṇi adhammikāni amūlavinayassa dānāni.  
 tīṇi dharmikāni amūlavinayassa dānāni. tih' aṅgehi  
 samannāgatassa bhikkhuno ḍakañkhamāno samgho tajjaniya-  
 kāmām kareyya, bhañḍanakārako hoti kalahakārako vivā-  
 dakārako bhassakārako saṃghe adhikaraṇakārako, bālo hoti  
 abyatto āpattibahulo anapadāno, gihisamṣattho viharati  
 ananulomikehi gihisamṣaggehi. tih' aṅgehi samannāgatassa  
 bhikkhuno ḍakañkhamāno samgho nissayakammām kareyya,  
 bhañḍanakārako . . . gihisamṣaggehi. tih' aṅgehi samannā-  
 gatassa bhikkhuno ḍakañkhamāno samgho pabbājaniya-  
 kammām kareyya, bhañḍanakārako hoti — la — samgho  
 adhikaraṇakārako, bālo hoti abyatto āpattibahulo anapadāno,  
 kuladūsako hoti pāpasamācāro pāpasamācārā dissanti c' eva  
 suyyanti ca. tih' aṅgehi . . . paṭisāraṇiyakammām kareyya,  
 bhañḍanakārako . . . anapadāno, gihī akkosati paribhāsatī.  
 tih' aṅgehi . . . āpattiyā adassane ukkhepaniyakammām

kareyya, bhañdanakârako . . . anapadâno, âpattim âpajjitvâ na icchatî âpattim passitum. tîh' añgehi . . . âpattiyâ appatikamme ukkhepaniyakammam kareyya, bhañdanakârako . . . anapadâno, âpattim âpajjitvâ na icchatî âpattim pañkâtum. tîh' añgehi . . . pâpikâya diñthiyâ appatinissagge ukkhepaniyakammam kareyya, bhañdanakârako . . . anapadâno, na icchatî pâpikam diñthim pañnissajjatum. tîh' añgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno âkañkhamâno sañgho âgâlhâya ceteyya, bhañdanakârako . . . anapadâno, gihisamptañho viharati ananulomikehi gihisamsgaggehi. tîh' añgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno kammañ kâtabbam, alajjî ca hoti bâlo ca apakatatto ca. aparehi pi tîh' añgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno kammañ kâtabbam, adhisile sîlavi-panno hoti, aijjhâcâre âcâravipanno hoti, atidiñthiyâ diñthivipanno hoti. aparehi pi tîh' añgehi . . . kâyikena davena samannâgato hoti, vâcasikena d. s. h., kâyikavâcasikena d. s. hoti. aparehi pi . . . kâyikena anâcârena samannâgato hoti, vâcasikena . . . kâyikavâcasikena anâcârena s. hoti. aparehi pi . . . kâyikena upaghâtiñkena . . . aparehi pi . . . kâyikena micchâjivena . . . aparehi pi tîh' añgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuuo kammañ kâtabbam, âpattim âpanno kammakato upasampâdeti nissayañ deti sâmañeran upatthâpeti. aparehi pi . . . yâya âpattiyâ sañghena kammañ katan hoti tamâ âpattim âpajjati aññam vâ tâdisikan tato vâ pâpiñhatarañ. aparehi pi . . . buddhassa avanñam bhâsatî, dhammadassa avanñam bhâsatî, sañghassa avanñam bhâsatî. tîh' añgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno sañghamajjhe uposatham thapentassa alam bhikkhu mâ bhañdanañ mâ kalañmâ viggâhañmâ vivâdan ti omadditvâ sañghona uposatho kâtabbo, alajjî ca hoti bâlo ca apakatatto ca. tîh' añgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno sañghamajjhe pavârañam ñhapentassa alam bhikkhu . . . sañghena pavârettabbam, alajjî . . . apakatatto ca. tîh' añgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno na kâci samghasammuti dâtabbâ, alajjî . . . apakatatto ca. tîh' añgehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ sañghe na voharitabbam, alajjî . . . apakatatto ca. tîh' añgehi samannâgato bhikkhu na kismiñci paccekañhâne ñhapetabbo, alajjî . . . apakatatto ca. tîh' añgehi samannâgatassa bhi-

khuno nissāya na vatthabbam, alajjī . . . apakatatto ca.  
 tih' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno nissayo na dātabbo,  
 alajjī . . . apakatatto ca. tih' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhi-  
 kkhuno okāsakammañ kārāpentassa nālam okāsakammañ  
 kātum, alajjī . . . apakatatto ca. tih' aṅgehi samannāga-  
 tassa bhikkhuno savacanīyam na dātabbam, alajjī . . . apa-  
 katatto ca. tih' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno vinayo  
 na pucchitabbo, alajjī . . . apakatatto ca. tih' aṅgehi  
 samannāgatena bkikkhunā vinayo na pucchitabbo, alajjī . . .  
 apakatatto ca. tih' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno vinayo  
 na vissajjetabbo, alajjī . . . apakatatto ca. tih' aṅgehi  
 samannāgatena bhikkhuā vinayo na vissajjetabbo, alajjī  
 . . . apakatatto ca. tih' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno  
 anuyogo na dātabbo, alajjī . . . apakatatto ca. tih' aṅgehi  
 samannāgatena bhikkhunā saddhiñ vinayo na sākacchātabbo,  
 alajjī . . . apakatatto ca. tih' aṅgehi samannāgatena bhi-  
 kkhunā na upasampādetabbam —la— na nissayo dātabbo  
 —la— na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo, alajjī . . . apakatatto  
 ca. tayo uposathā cātuddasiko pannarasiko sāmaggiuposatho.  
 apare pi tayo uposathā saṃghe uposatho gaṇe uposatho  
 puggale uposatho. apare pi tayo uposathā suttuddeso  
 uposatho pārisuddhiuposatho adhiṭṭhānuposatho. tisso pavā-  
 raṇā cātuddasikā pannarasikā sāmaggipavāraṇā. aparāpi tisso  
 pavāraṇā saṃghe pavāraṇā gaṇe pavāraṇā puggale pavāraṇā.  
 aparāpi tisso pavāraṇā tevācikā p. dvevācikā p. samānavassikā  
 pavāraṇā. tayo āpāyikā nerūyikā idam appahāya yo ca  
 abrahmacāri brahmacāripatiñño yo ca asuddhabrahmacāri  
 parisuddhabrahmacariyan carantam amūlakena abrahma-  
 cariyena anuddhamseti, yo cāyam evamvādī evamditthi  
 n' atthi kāmesu doso 'ti so kāmesu pātabyatam āpajjati.  
 tīṇi akusalamūlāni lobho akusalamūlam doso akusalamūlam  
 moho akusalamūlam. tīṇi kusalamūlāni alobho kusalamūlam  
 adoso kusalamūlam amoho kusalamūlam. tīṇi ducecaritāni  
 kāyaduccaritam vaciduccaritam manoduccaritam. tīṇi sucari-  
 tāni kāyasucaritam vacisucaritam manusucaritam. tayo attha-  
 vaso paṭicea bhagavatā kulesu tikabhojanam paññattam  
 dummañkūnam puggalānam niggahāya pesalānam bhikkhū-  
 nam phāsuvihārāya mā pāpicchā pakkham nissāya saṃgham

bhindeyyum kulānuddayatāya ca. tīhi asaddhammehi abhibhūto pariyādinacitto Devadatto āpāyiko nerayiko kappattho atekiccho, pāpicchatā pāpamittatā oramattakena vīsesādhangena antarāvosānam āpādi. tisso sammutiyo dāñdasummuti sikkāsammuti dāñqasikkāsammuti. tisso pādukā dhuvatthāniyā asaṅkamaniyā vaccapādukā passāvapādukā ācamana pādukā. tisso pādaghamṣaniyo sakharā kaṭhalā samuddaphēṇko 'ti.

tikâ niṭṭhitâ. tass' uddānam :

titthante, kâle, rattim ca, dasa, pañca, kusalena,  
vedanâ, codanâvatthu, salâkâ, dve paṭikkhipâ,|  
paññatti, apare dve ca, bâlo, kâle ca, kappati,  
heinante, samgho, samghassa, châdanâ ca, paṭicchâdi,|  
paṭicchannâ, vivatâ ca, senâsana-gilâyanâ,  
pâtimokkham, parivâsam, mânattâ, pârivâsikâ,|  
anto, anto ca sîmâya, āpajjati, punâpare,  
vuṭṭhâti, apare c' eva, amûlhavinayâ duve,|  
tajjanîyâ, nissayâ ca, pabbâjaniya-paṭisârani,  
adassanâpaṭikamme, anissagge ca diṭṭhiyâ,|  
āgâlha-kamm'-âdhisile, dav'-ânâcâra-ghâtikâ,  
âjîv'-âpannâ, tâdisikâ, avanñ'-uposathena ca,|  
pavâraṇâ, sammuti ca, vohâra-paccekena ca,  
na vatthabbam, na dâtabbañ, okâsam na kare tathâ,|  
na kare savacanîyam, na pucehitabbakâ duve,  
na vissajje duve c' eva, anuyogam pi no dade,|  
sâkachâ, upasampadâ, nissaya-sâmañerâ ca,  
uposathâ tikâ tîni, pavâraṇâ tikâ tayo,|  
āpâyikâ, akusalâ, kusalâ, caritâ duve,  
tikabhojan'-asaddhamme, sammuti, pâdukena ca,  
pâdaghamṣanikâ c' eva : uddânan tikake idan ti. ||3||

atth' āpatti sakavâcâya āpajjati paravâcâya vuṭṭhâti, atth'  
āpatti paravâcâya āpajjati sakavâcâya vuṭṭhâti, a. â. sak.  
āpajjati sak. vuṭṭhâti, a. â. par. āpajjati par. vuṭṭhâti. atth'  
āpatti kâyena āpajjati vâcâya vuṭṭhâti . . . vâcâya, kâyena  
. . . kâyena, kâyena . . . vâcâya āpajjati vâcâya vuṭṭhâti.  
atth' āpatti pasutto āpajjati paṭibuddho vuṭṭhâti . . . paṭi-

buddho, pasutto . . . pasutto, pasutto . . . paṭibuddho  
 āpajjati paṭibuddho vuṭṭhāti. atth' āpatti acittako āpajjati  
 sacittako vuṭṭhāti . . . sacittako, acittako . . . acittako,  
 acittako . . . sacittako āpajjati sacittako vuṭṭhāti. atth'  
 āpatti āpajjanto deseti desento āpajjati, a. à. āpajjanto vuṭṭhāti  
 vuṭṭhabanto āpajjati. a. à. kammena āpajjati akammena  
 vuṭṭhāti, a. à. akammena āpajjati kammena vuṭṭhāti, atth'  
 āpatti kammena āpajjati kammena vuṭṭhāti, a. à akammena  
 āpajjati akammena vuṭṭhāti. cattāro anariyavohārā aditthe  
 diṭṭhavāditā asute sutavāditā amute mutavāditā aviññāte  
 viññātavāditā. cattāro ariyavohārā aditthe diṭṭhavāditā  
 . . . aviññāte aviññātavāditā. apare pi cattāro anariyavohārā  
 diṭṭhe aditṭhavāditā sute asutavāditā mute amutavāditā  
 viññāte aviññātavāditā. cattāro ariyavohārā diṭṭhe diṭṭha-  
 vāditā . . . viññāte viññātavāditā. cattāro pārājikā bhi-  
 kkhuṇampi bhikkhunīhi sādhāraṇā. cattāro pārājikā bhi-  
 kkhuṇināpi bhikkhūhi asādhāraṇā. cattāro parikkhārā, atthi  
 parikkhārō rakkhitabbo gopetabbo mamāyitabbo paribhūñji-  
 tabbo, atthi p. rakkhitabbo gopetabbo na mamāyitabbo pari-  
 bhūñjitabbo, atthi p. rakkhitabbo gopetabbo na mamāyitabbo  
 na paribhūñjitabbo, atthi p. na rakkhitabbo na gopetabbo na  
 mamāyitabbo na paribhūñjitabbo. atth' āpatti sammukhā  
 āpajjati parammukhā vuṭṭhāti, a. à. parammukhā āpajjati  
 sammukhā vuṭṭhāti . . . sammukhā, sammukhā . . .  
 parammukhā āpajjati parammukhā vuṭṭhāti. atth' āpatti  
 ajānanto āpajjati jānanto vuṭṭhāti . . . jānanto, ajānanto  
 . . . ajānanto, ajānanto . . . jānanto āpajjati jānanto vuṭṭhāti.  
 catūh' ákārehi āpattim āpajjati, kāyena āpajjati, vācāya àp.,  
 kāyena vācāya àp., kammavācāya āpajjati. aparehi pi catūh'  
 ákārehi āpattim āpajjati saṃghamajjhe gaṇamajjhe pugga-  
 lassa santike liṅgapātubhāvena. catūh' ákārehi āpattiyā  
 vuṭṭhāti, kāyena vuṭṭhāti, vācāya v., kāyena vācāya v.,  
 kammavācāya vuṭṭhāti. aparehi pi catūh' ákārehi āpattiyā  
 vuṭṭhāti saṃghamajjhe . . . liṅgapātubhāvena. saha paṭi-  
 lābhena purimam̄ jahati pacchime patiṭṭhāti viññattiyō  
 paṭippassambhanti paññattiyō nirujjhanti. saha paṭilābhena  
 pacchinam̄ jahati purime patiṭṭhāti viññattiyō paṭippassam-  
 bhanti paññattiyō nirujjhanti. catasso codanā sīlavipattiyā

codeti ācāravipattiyā c. diṭṭhivipattiyā c. ājīvavipattiyā codeti.  
 cattāro parivāsa patīcchannaparivāso apatīcchannaparivāso  
 suddhantaparivāso samodhānaparivāso. cattāro mānattā pa-  
 tīcchannamānattam apatīcchannamānattam pakkhamānattam  
 samodhānamānattam. cattāro mānattacārikassa bhikkhuno  
 raticchedā sahavāso vippavāso anārocanaūne gaṇo carati.  
 cattāro sāmukkarsā. cattāro patīggahitaparibhogā yāvakā-  
 likam yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajīvikam. cattāri  
 mahāvikuṭāni gūtho muttam chārikā mattikā. cattāri  
 kammāni apalokanakammāññattikammaññattidutiyā-  
 kammaññatticatutthakammaññ. aparāni pi cattāri kammāni  
 adhammena vaggakammaññ adhammena samaggakammaññ  
 dhammena vaggakammaññ dhammena samaggakammaññ.  
 catasso vipattiyo sīlavipatti ācāravipatti diṭṭhivipatti ājīva-  
 vipatti. cattāri adhikaranāni vivādādhikaranāni anuvādā-  
 dhikaranāni ḥāptādhikaranāni kiccādhikaranāni. cattāro  
 parisadūsanā, bhikkhu dussilo pāpadhammo parisadūsanō,  
 bhikkhunī dussilā pāpadhammā parisadūsanā, upāsako dussilo  
 p. p., upāsikā dussilā p. parisadūsanā. cattāro parisasobhaṇā,  
 bhikkhu sīlavā kalyāṇadhammo parisasobhaṇo, bhikkhunī  
 . . . upāsako . . . upāsikā sīlavatī kalyāṇadhamminā parisasob-  
 haṇā, atth' ḥāpti ḥāgantuko ḥāpajjati no āvāsiko, atth' ḥāpti  
 āvāsiko āp. no ḥāgantuko, atth' ḥāpti ḥāgantuko c' eva āp.  
 āvāsiko ca, atth' ḥāpti n' eva ḥāgantuko āp. no āvāsiko. atth'  
 ḥāpti gamiko āp. no āvāsiko . . . atth' ḥāpti n' eva gamiko  
 āp. no āvāsiko. atthi vatthunānattatā no ḥāpttinānattatā,  
 atth' ḥāpttin. no vatthun., atthi vatthun. c' eva ḥāpttin. ca,  
 atthi n' eva vatthun. no ḥāpttinānattatā. atthi vatthusabhā-  
 gatā no ḥāpttisabhāgatā . . . atthi n' eva vatthusabhāgatā no  
 ḥāpttisabhāgatā. atth' ḥāptti upajjhāyo ḥāpajjati no saddhi-  
 vihāriko . . . atth' ḥāptti n' eva upajjhāyo āp. no saddhivi-  
 hāriko. atth' ḥāptti ācariyo ḥāpajjati no antevāsiko . . .  
 atth' ḥāptti n' eva ācariyo ḥāpajjati no antevāsiko. cattāro  
 pacayā anāpatti vassacchedassa, samgho vā bhinno hoti  
 samghāññ vā bhinditukāmā honti jīvitantarāyo vā hoti  
 brahmācarīyantarāyo vā hoti. cattāri vacīduccaritāni musā-  
 vādo pisuṇavācā pharusavācā samphappalāpo. cattāri vacī-  
 sucaritāni saccavācā apisuṇā vācā sañhā vācā mantābhāsā.

atthi ādiyanto garukam̄ āpattim̄ āpajjati payojento lahukam̄,  
 atthi ādiyanto lahukam̄ āp. āp. payojento garukam̄, atthi  
 ādiyanto pi payojento pi garukam̄ āp. āp., atthi ād. pi pay.  
 pi lahukam̄ āp. āpajjati. atthi puggalo abhivādanāraho no  
 paccutthānāraho, atthi puggalo pacc. no abh., atthi puggalo  
 abh. c' eva pacc. ca, atthi puggalo n' eva abh. no paccutthā-  
 nāraho. atthi puggalo āsanāraho no abhivādanāraho . . .  
 atthi puggalo n' eva āsanāraho no abhivādanāraho. atth'  
 āpatti kāle āpajjati no vikāle . . . a. ā. n' eva kāle āpajjati  
 no vikāle. atthi paṭiggahitam̄ kāle kappati no vikāle . . .  
 atthi paṭiggahitam̄ n' eva kāle kappati no vikāle. atth'  
 āpatti paccantimesu janapadesu āpajjati no majjhimesu,  
 a. ā. majjhimesu j. āp. no paccantimesu, a. ā. paccantimesu c'  
 eva j. āp. majjhimesu ca, a. ā. n' eva paccantimesu j. āp. no  
 majjhimesu. atthi paccantimesu janapadesu kappati no  
 majjhimesu . . . atthi n' eva pacc. j. kappati no majjhimesu.  
 atth' āpatti anto āpajjati no bahi . . . a. ā. n' eva anto  
 āpajjati no bahi. atth' āpatti antosimāya āpajjati no bahisimāya.  
 atth' āpatti gāme āpajjati no araññe . . . a. ā. n' eva gāme  
 āpajjati no araññe. catasso codanā vatthusandassanā āpatti-  
 sandassanā samvāsapatiikkhepo sāmīciptaikkhepo. cattāro  
 pubbakicca. cattāro pattakallā. cattāri anañnapacittiyāni.  
 catasso bhikkhusammutiyo. cattāri agatigamanāni chandā-  
 gatim̄ gacchati dosāgatim̄ g. mohāgatim̄ g. bhayāgatim̄  
 gacchati. cattāri nāgatigamanāni na chandāgatim̄ gacchati  
 . . . na bhayāgatim̄ gacchati. catūr' aṅgehi samannāgato  
 alajjī bhikkhu samgham̄ bhindati chandāgatim̄ gacchanto  
 . . . bhayāgatim̄ gacchanto. catūr' aṅgehi samannāgato  
 pesalo bhikkhu blinnam̄ samgham̄ samaggam̄ karoti na  
 chandāgatim̄ gacchanto . . . na bhayāgatim̄ gacchanto.  
 catūr' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno vinayo na puechi-  
 tabbo chandāgatim̄ gacchati . . . bhayāgatim̄ gacchati.  
 catūr' aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā vinayo na puechi-  
 tabbo . . . catūr' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno vinayo  
 na vissajjetabbo . . . catūr' aṅgehi samannāgatena bhi-  
 khunā vinayo na vissajjetabbo . . . catūr' aṅgehi samannā-  
 gatassa bhikkhuno anuyogo na dātabbo . . . catūr' aṅgehi

samannāgatena bhikkhunā saddhiṃ vinayo na sākacchātabbo chandāgatiṃ gacchatī . . . bhayāgatiṃ gacchatī. atth' āpatti gilāno āpajjati no agilāno . . . atth' āpatti n' eva gilāno āpajjati no agilāno. cattāri adhammikāni pātimokkhathapanāni. cattāri dhammikāni pātimokkhathapanāni.

catukkam niṭhitam. tass' uddānam :

sakavācāya, kāyena, pasutt̄ ca, acittako,  
āpajjanto ca, kammena, vohārā caturo tathā,|  
blīkkhānam bhikkunīnañ ca, parikkhāro ca, sammukhā,  
ajāna-kāye, majjhe ca, vuṭṭhāti duvidhā tathā,|  
paṭīlābhena, codanā, parivāsā ca vuccati,  
mānattā, cārikā cāpi, sāmukkāmsā, paṭiggāhi,|  
mahāvikaṭa-kammāni, puna kamma-vipattiyo,  
adhikarāṇā, dussilā ca, sobhaṇ'-āgantukena ca,|  
gamiko, vatthunānattā, sabhāg', upajjhāyena ca,  
ācariyo, paccayā vā, duccaritam, sucaritam,|  
ādiyanto, puggalo ca, arabhā, āsanena ca,  
kāle ca, kappati c' eva, paccantime ca kappati,|  
anto, anto ca sīmāya, gāme ca, codanāya ca,  
pubbakiccam, pattakallam, anaññā, sammutiyā ca,|  
agati nāgati c' eva, alajji, pesalena ca,  
pucchitabbā duve c' eva, vissajjeyya tathā duve,  
anuyogo ca, sākacchā, gilāno, thapanena cā 'ti. ||4||

pañca āpattiyo. pañca āpattikkhandhā. pañca vinītavat-thūni. pañca kammāni ānantarikāni. pañca puggalā niyatā. pañca chedanakā āpattiyo. pañcah' ākārehi āpattim āpajjati. pañca āpattiyo musāvādapaccayā. pañcah' ākārehi kammanī na upeti, sayam vā kammanī na karoti, param vā na ajjhesati, chandam vā pārisuddhiṃ vā na deti, kayiramāne kamme paṭikkosati, kate vā pana kamme adhammadiṭṭhi hoti. pañcah' ākārehi kammanī upeti, sayam vā kammanī na karoti, param vā ajjhesati, chandam vā pārisuddhiṃ vā na deti, kayiramāne kamme na paṭikkosati, kate vā pana kamme dhammadiṭṭhi hoti. pañca piṇḍapāṭikassa bhikkhuno kappanti anāmantā-cāro gaṇabhojanam paramparabhojanam anadhiṭṭhanam avikappanā. pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgato bhikkhu ussañki-

taparisañkito hoti pâpabhikkhu pi akuppadhammo pi, vesi-  
 yâgocaro vâ hoti vidhavâgocaro vâ hoti thullakumârigocaro  
 vâ hoti pañdakagocaro vâ hoti bhikkhunîgocaro vâ hoti.  
 pañca telâni tilatelañ sâsapatelam madhukatelañ erandaka-  
 telam vasâtelam. pañca vasâni acchavasam macchavasam  
 susukâvasam sûkaravasam gadrabhavasam. pañca byasanâni  
 nâtibyasanam bhogaby. rogaby. silaby. diñthibyasanam.  
 pañca sampadâ nâtisampadâ bhogas. ârogyas. silas. diñthi-  
 sampadâ. pañca nissayapañcipassaddhiyo upujjhâyamhâ,  
 upajjhâyo pakkanto vâ hoti vibbhanto vâ kâlapkato vâ  
 pakkhâsamkanto vâ, ânatti yeva pañcamî. pañca puggala  
 na upasampâdetabbâ addhânahîno aîngahîno vatthuvipanno  
 karañadukkañtako aparipûro. pañca pamsukûlani sosânikañ  
 pâpañikam undurakkhâyitam upacikakkhâyitam aggida-  
 ñham. aparâni pi pañca pamsukûlani gokhâyitam ajika-  
 kkhâyitañ thûpacivaram abhisekikam gatapañiyâgatañ.  
 pañca avahârâ theyyâvahâro pasayhâvahâro parikappâvahâro  
 pañcachannâvahâro kusâvahâro. pañca mahâcorâ santo sam-  
 vijjamâna lokasmin. pañca avissajjiyâni. pañca avebhañgi-  
 yâni. pañcâpattiyo kâyato samuñthanti na vâcato na cittato.  
 pañcâpattiyo kâyato ca vâcato ca samuñthanti na cittato.  
 pañcâpattiyo desanâgâminiyo. pañca sañghâ. pañca pâti-  
 mokkhuddesâ. sabbapaccantiñesu janapadesu vinayadhara-  
 pañcamena gañena upasampâdetabbam. pañcânisamsâ kañhi-  
 natthâre. pañca kammâni. yâvatatiyake pañca âpattiyo.  
 pañcah' âkârehi adinnañ âdiyatassa âpatti pârâjikassa.  
 pañcah' âkârehi adinnañ âdiyatassa âpatti thullaccayassa.  
 pañcah' âk. ad. âd. âpatti dukkâñtassa. pañca akappiyâni na  
 paribhuñjitabbâni, adinnañ ca hoti, aviditañ ca hoti, akappiyâñ  
 ca h., apatigghitañ ca h., akatâtirittañ ca hoti. pañca  
 kappiyâni paribhuñjitabbâni, dinnañ ca hoti . . . katâtirittañ  
 ca hoti. pañca dânanî apuññâni puññasammattâni lokassa  
 majjadânam samajjadânam ithidânam usabhadânam cittâ-  
 kammadânam. pañca uppânam duppativinodiyâ, uppâno  
 râgo duppativinodîyo, uppâno doso d., upp. moho d.,  
 uppânam pañibhânam duppativinodiyam, uppânam gamiya-  
 cittam duppativinodiyam. pañcânisamsâ sammajjanîyâ, saka-  
 cittam pasîdati, paracittam pasîdati, devatâ attamanâ honti,

pâsâdikasamvattanikam kammam upacinati, kâyassa bhedâ param maranâ sugatim saggam lokam upapajjati. apare pi pañcânisamsâ sammajjaniyâ, sakacittam pasidati . . . attamanâ honti, satthu sâsanam katañ hoti, pacchimâ janatâ dîthânugatim âpajjati. pañcah' añgehi samannâgato vinayadharo bâlo tv eva sañkham gacchati, attano bhâsapariyantam na uggañhâti, parassa bhâsapariyantam na uggañhâti, attano bhâsapariyantam anuggahetvâ parassa bhâsapariyantam anuggahetvâ ahammena kâreti apatiññaya. pañcah' añgehi samannâgato vinayadharo pañdito tv eva sañkham gacchati, attano bhâsapariyantam uggañhâti, parassa bh. uggañhâti, attano bh. uggañhâti parassa bh. uggañhâti dhammena kâreti paññaya. aparehi pi pañcah' añgehi samannâgato vinayadharo bâlo tv eva sañkham gacchati, âpattim na jânâti, âpattiñyâ mûlam na j., âpatti-samudayan na j., âpattinirodham na j., âpattinirodhagâminim patipadam na jânâti. pañcah' añgehi sam. vin. pañdito tv eva sañkham gacchati, âpattim jânâti . . . âpatti-nirodhagâminim patipadam jânâti. aparehi pi pañcah' añgehi sam. vin. bâlo tv eva s. g., adhikarañam na jânâti adhikarañassa mûlam . . . adhikarañanirodhagâminim patipadam na jânâti. pañcah' añgehi . . . adhikarañanirodhagâminim patipadam jânâti. aparehi pi pañcah' añgehi sam. vin. bâlo tv eva s. g., vatthum na jânâti, nidânam na jânâti, paññattim na jânâti, anupaññattim na jânâti, anusandhivacanapatham na jânâti. pañcah' añgehi . . . anusandhivacanapatham jânâti. aparehi pi pañcah' añgehi sam. vin. bâlo tv eva s. g., ñattim na jânâti, ñattiyâ karanam na jânâti, na pubbakusalo hoti, na aparakusalo hoti, akâlaññu ca hoti. pañcah' añgehi . . . aparakusalo hoti, kâlaññu ca hoti. aparehi pi . . . âpattânapattim na jânâti, lahukagarukam âpattim na jânâti, sâvasesânavasesam âpattim na jânâti, dutthullâdutthullam âpattim na jânâti, âcariyaparamparâ kho pan' assa na suggahitâ hoti na sumanasikatâ na sûpadhâritâ. pañcah' añgehi . . . âcariyaparamparâ kho pan' assa suggahitâ hoti sumanasikatâ sûpadhâritâ. aparehi pi . . . âpattânapattim na jânâti, lahukagarukam âpattim na jânâti, sâvasesânavasesam âpattim na jânâti, dutthullâdutthullam âpattim

na jānāti, ubhayāni kho pan' assa pātimokkhāni na vitthārena svāgatāni honti na suvibhattāni na suppavattīni na suvinicchitāni suttaso anubyañjanaso. pañcah' aṅgehi . . . ubhayāni kho pan' assa pātimokkhāni vitthārena svāgatāni honti suvibhattāni suppavattīni suvinicchitāni suttaso anubyañjanaso. aparehi pi . . . āpattānāpattīm na jānāti . . . duṭṭhullāduṭṭhullām āpattīm na jānāti, adhikaraṇe ca na vinicchaya-kusalo hoti. pañcah' aṅgehi . . . adhikaraṇe ca vinicchaya-kusalo hoti. pañca āraññakā, mandattā momuhattā āraññako hoti, pāpiccho icchāpakato āraññako hoti, ummādā cittakkhepā ār. h., vanṇitam buddhehi buddhasāvakehītī ār. h., api ca appicchañ ñeva nissāya santutthiñ ñeva nissāya sallekhañ ñeva nissāya pavivekañ ñeva nissāya idam-ātthītañ ñeva nissāya āraññako hoti. pañca piñḍapātikā — la — pañca pamsukulikā, pañca rukkhamulikā, p. sosānikā, p. abbhokāsikā, p. tecīvarikā, p. sapadānacārikā, p. nesajjikā, p. yathāsanthatikā, p. ekāsanikā, p. khalupacchā-bhattikā, p. pattapiñḍikā, mandattā momuhattā pattapiñḍiko hoti . . . idamaṭṭhītañ ñeva nissāya pattapiñḍiko hoti. pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā nānissitena vatthabbam, uposathaṁ na jānāti, uposathakammam na j., pātimokkhām na j., pātimokkhuddesam na j., ûnapañcavasso hoti. pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā anissitena vatthabbam, uposathaṁ jānāti . . . pañcavasso vā hoti atirekapañcavasso vā. aparehi pi p. a. sam. bh. nānissitena vatthabbam, pavāraṇam na jānāti, pavāraṇakammam na jānāti, pātimokkhām na jānāti, pātimokkhuddesam na jānāti, ûnapañcavasso hoti. pañcah' aṅgehi sam. bh. anissitena vatthabbam . . . atirekapañcavasso vā. aparehi pi p. a. sam. bh. nānissitena vatthabbam, āpattānāpattīm na jānāti, lahukagarukam āpattīm na jānāti, sāvasesānavasesam āpattīm na jānāti, duṭṭhullāduṭṭhullam āpattīm na jānāti, ûnapañcavasso hoti. pañcah' aṅgehi sam. bh. anissitena vatthabbam . . . duṭṭhullāduṭṭhullam āpattīm jānāti, pañcavasso vā hoti atirekapañcavasso vā. pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgatāya bhi-kkhuniyā nānissitāya vatthabbam, uposathaṁ na jānāti, uposathakammam na jānāti, pātimokkhām na j., pātimokkhuddesam na jānāti, ûnapañcavassā hoti. pañcah'

añgehi samannāgatāya bhikkhuniyā anissitāya vatthabbam . . . atirekapañcavassā vā. apareli pi pañcah' añgehi samannāgatāya bhikkhuniyā . . . (*the same paragraphs as before, with reference to the Bhikkhunts instead of the Bhikkhus*) . . . duṭṭhullāduṭṭhullam̄ āpattim̄ jānatā, pañcavassā vā hoti atirekapañcavassā vā. pañca ādīnavā apāsādike, attāpi attānam̄ upavadati, anuvijja pi viññū garabanti, pāpako kittisaddo abbhuggacchat, sammūlho kālam̄ karoti, kāyassa bhedā param̄ marañā apāyam̄ duggatim̄ vinipātam̄ nirayam̄ upapajjati. pañcānisamsā pāsādike, attāpi attānam̄ na upavadati, anuvijja pi viññū pasāmsanti, kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggacchat, asammūlho kālam̄ karoti, kāyassa bhedā param̄ marañā sugatim̄ saggam̄ lokam̄ upapajjati. apare pi pañca ādīnavā apāsādike, apasannā na pasidanti, pasannānam̄ ekaccānam̄ aññathattam̄ hoti, satthu sāsanam̄ akataṁ hoti, pacchimā janatā diṭṭhānugatim̄ nāpajjati, cittam̄ assa na pasidati. pañcānisamsā pāsādike, apasannā pasidanti, pasannānam̄ bhiyyobhāvo hoti, satthu sāsanam̄ kataṁ hoti, pacchimā janatā diṭṭhānugatim̄ āpajjati, cittam̄ assa pasidati. pañca ādīnavā kulūpake, anāmantacāro āpajjati, raho nisajjāya āpajjati, patīcchanne āsane āpajjati, mātugāmassa uttarichappacavācāhi dhammaŋ desento āpajjati, kāmasamkappabahulo ca viharati. pañca ādīnavā kulūpakkassa bhikkhuno, ativelām̄ kulesu saṃsaṭṭhassa viharato mātugāmassa abhiñhadassanam̄, dassane sati saṃsaggo, saṃsagge sati vissāso, vissāse sati otāro, otīṇacittass' etam̄ bhikkhuno pātikañkham̄ anabhirato vā brahmacariyam̄ carissati aññataram̄ vā saṃkiliṭṭham̄ āpattim̄ āpajjissati sikkham̄ vā paccakkhāya hīnāvāttissati. pañca bijājātāni mūlabijām̄ khandhabijām̄ phaṭubijām̄ aggabijām̄ bijabijāñā ñeva pañcamam. pañcahi samanakappehi phalam̄ paribhuñjitabbam̄ aggiparijitat̄ satthaparijitat̄ nakhaparijitat̄ abijam̄ nivattabijāñā ñeva pañcamam. pañca visuddhiyo, nidānam̄ uddisitvā avasesam̄ sutena sāvetabbam, ayam̄ paṭhamā visuddhi; nidānam̄ uddisitvā cattāri pārājikāni udd. terassamghādisese udd. avasesam̄ sutena sāvetabbam, ayam̄ tatiyā visuddhi; nid. udd. cattāri pār. udd. ter. samgh. udd. dve

aniyate udd. avasesam sutena sāvetabbam, ayam catutthā visuddhi; vitthare' eva pañcamī. aparāpi pañca visuddhiyo, sutuddeso pārisuddhiuposatho adhitthānuposatho pavāraṇā sāmaggiuposatho yeva pañcamo. pañcānisamsā vinayadhare, attano silakkhandho sugutto hoti surakkhito, kukkuecapakatānam pañsaraṇam hoti, visārado saṃghamajjhe voharati, paccathike saha dhammena suniggahitam niggahāti, sañdhamaṭṭhitiyā paṭipanno hoti. pañca adhammikāni pātimokkhāpanāni. pañca dhammikāni pātimokkhāpanāni.

pañcakam niṭṭhitam. tass' uddānam :

āpatti, āpattikkhandhā, vinīt'-ānantarena ca,  
puggalā, chedanā c' eva, āpajjati ca, paccayā,|  
na upeti, upeti ca, kappant', ussañki, telañ ca,  
vasam, byasanaṁ, sampadā, passaddhi, puggalena ca,|  
sosāni, gokhāyitañ ca, theyyam, coro ca vuceati,  
avissaggi, avebhañgi, kāyato, kāyavācato,|  
desanā, saṃgham, uddesam, paccanti, kāthinena ca,  
kammāni, yāvatatiyam, pārājika-thulla-dukkatam,|  
akappiyam, kappiyañ ca, apuññā, duvinodayā,  
sammajjanī, apare ca, bhāsam, āpattim eva ca,|  
adhibaraṇam, vatthum, ñatti, āpatti, ubhayāni ca,  
lahukathamakā ete : kañhasukkā vijānatha,|  
araññam, piñḍapātañ ca, pañmu-rukkha-sosānikā,  
abbhokāse, cīvarañ ca, sapadāno, nesajjiko,|  
santhati-khalupacchāpi, pattañḍakam eva ca,  
uposatham, pavāraṇam, āpattānāpattim pi ca,  
kañhasukkapadā cte bhikkhuninam pi te tathā,|  
apāśādika-pāśādi, tath' eva apare duve,  
kulūpake, ativelāñ, bijam, samanakappi ca,|  
visuddhi, apare c' eva, vinay'-ādhammikena ca,  
dhammikā ca tathā vuttā : niṭṭhitā subhapañcakā 'ti. || 5 ||

cha agāravā. ca gāravā. cha vinītavatthāni. cha sāmīciyo. cha āpattisamutthānā. cha chedanakā āpattiyo. chah' ḫākarehi āpattim āpajjati. chānisamsā vinayadhare. cha paramāni. chārattam ticivarena vippavasitabbañ. cha

cīvarāni. cha rajañāni. cha āpattiyo kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na vācato. cha āpattiyo vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na kāyato. cha āpattiyo kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. cha kammāni. cha vivādamūlāni. cha anuvādamūlāni. dīghaso cha vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyā. tiriyam̄ cha vidatthiyo. cha nissayapatīppassaddhiyo acariyamhā. cha nhāne anupaññattiyo. vippakatacīvaraṇā adāya pakkamati. vippakatacīvaraṇā samādāya pakkamati. chah' aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbam nissayo dātabbo sāmanero upatthāpetabbo . . . (=Mahāvagga I. 37. 2) . . . atirekadasavasso vā. aparehi pi chah' aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbam . . . (Mahāv. I. 37. 4) . . . atirekadasavasso vā. aparehi pi chah' aṅgehi samannāgatena . . . (Mahāv. I. 37. 6) . . . atirekadasavasso vā. aparehi pi chah' aṅgehi samannāgatena . . . (Mahāv. I. 37. 8) . . . atirekadasavasso vā. aparehi pi chah' aṅgehi samannāgatena . . . (Mahāv. I. 37. 10) . . . atirekadasavasso vā. aparehi pi chah' aṅgehi samannāgatena . . . (Mahāv. I. 37. 12) . . . atirekadasavasso vā. aparehi pi chah' aṅgehi samannāgatena . . . (Mahāv. I. 37. 14) . . . atirekadasavasso vā. cha adbammiñkāni pātimokkhaphapanāni. cha dhammikāni pātimokkhaphapanānīti.

chakkam niṭṭhitam̄. tass' uddānam̄ :

agāravā, gāravā ca, vinītā, sāmīcī pi ca,  
samuṭṭhānā, chedanā c' eva, akār', ānisāṃsena ca,|  
paramāni ca, chārattāṇ, cīvaraṇ, rajañāni cha,  
kāyato cittato chāpi, vācato cittato pi cha,  
kāyavācā cittato ca, kamma-vivādam eva ca,  
anuvādā, dīghaso ca, tiriyam̄, nissayena ca,|  
anupaññatti, adāya, samādāya tath' eva ca,  
asckhe, samādāpetā, saddho, adhisilena ca,  
gilān'-ābhisañcāri, āpatt'-ādhamma-dhammikā 'ti. ||6||

sattāpattiyo. sattāpattikkhandhā. satta vinītavatthūni.  
satta sāmīciyo. satta adhammikā pātiññātakaraṇā. satta  
dhammikā pātiññātakaraṇā. sattānām anāpatti sattāhaka-  
raṇyena gantum. sattānisāṃsā vinayadhare. satta para-

mâni. sattame aruṇuggamane nissaggyam hoti. satta samathâ. satta kammâni. satta âmakadhaññâni. tiriyaṇ satt' antarâ. gaṇabhojane satta anupaññattiyo. bhesajjâni paṭiggahetvâ sattâhaparamaṇ sannidhikârakaṇ paribhuñjittabbâni. katacivaram âdâya pakkamatî. katacivaram samâdâya pakkamatî. bhikkhussa na hoti âpatti daṭṭhabbâ. bhikkhussa hoti âpatti daṭṭhabbâ. bhikkhussa hoti âpatti paṭi-kâtabbâ. satta adhammikâni pâtimokkhâthapanâni. satta dhammikâni pâtimokkhâthapanâni. sattah' aṅgehi samannâgato bhikkhu vinayadharo hoti, âpattim jânâti, anâpattim jânâti, lahukam âp. j., garukam âp. j., sîlavâ hoti pâtimokkhasamvarasamvuto viharati âcâragocarasampanno aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassâvî samâdâya sikkhati sikkhâpadesu, catunnaṇ jhânânam âbhicetasikânam diṭṭhadhammasukhavihârânam nikâmalâbhî hoti akičchalâbhî akasiralâbhî, âsavânañ ca khayâ anâsavañ ectovimuttiṇ paññâvimuttiṇ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaiṇ abhiññâ sacchikatvâ upasampajja viharati. aparehi pi sattah' aṅgehi . . . garukam âp. j., bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo ye te dhammâ âdikalyâñ majjhe kalyâñ pariyosânakalyâñ sâtthaṇ sabyañjanaṇ kevalaparipuṇṇam parisuddham brahmaçariyam abhivadanti tathârûp' assa dhammâ bahussutâ honti dhâtâ vacasâ paricitâ manasânupekkhitâ diṭṭhiyâ suppaṭividdhâ, catunnaṇ jhânânam âbhicetasikânam . . . upasampajja viharati. aparehi pi sattah' aṅgehi . . . garukam âp. j., ubhayâni kho pan' assa pâtimokkhâni vitthârena svâgatâni honti suvibhattâni suppavattîni suvinicchitâni suttaso anubyâñjanaso, catunnaṇ jhânânam âbhicetasikânam . . . upasampajja viharati. aparehi pi sattah' aṅgehi . . . garukam âp. j., anekavihitam pubbenivâsam anussarati seyyath' idam ekam pi jâtiṇ dve pi jâtiyo . . . (Suttavibh. Pâr. I. 1. 6) . . . iti sâkâraṇ sauddesam anekavihitam pubbenivâsam anussarati, dibbena cakkhunâ visuddhena atikkantamânumasena satte passati cavamâne . . . (Suttav. Pâr. I. 1. 7, reading pajânâti instead of pajânâmi) . . . satte passati cavamâne uppajjamâne hine pañite suvanñe dubbañne sugate duggate yathâkainmûpage satte pajânâti, âsavânañ ca khayâ . . . upasampajja viharati. aparehi pi sattah' aṅgehi . . . (here and in the following

*paragraphs read vinayadharo sobhati instead of vinayadharo hoti.) . . . garukam āp. j., sīlavā hoti — la — samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu, catunnaṁ jhānānam ābhicetasikānam . . . upasampajja viharati. aparehi pi sattah' aṅgehi . . . garukam āp. j., bahussuto hoti — la — ditthiyā suppaṭividdhā, catunnaṁ jhānānam ābhicetasikānam . . . upasampajja viharati. aparehi pi sattah' aṅgehi . . . garukam āp. j., ubhayāni kho pan' assa pātirōkkhāni . . . anubayañjanā, catunnaṁ jhānānam ābhicetasikānam . . . upasampajja viharati. aparehi pi sattah' aṅgehi . . . garukam āp. j., anekavihitam pubbenivāsaṁ anussarati seyyath' idam . . . iti sākāraṁ sauddesaṁ anekavihitam pubbenivāsaṁ anussarati, dibbena cakkhuṇā visuddhena . . . yathākammūpage satte pajānāti, āsavānañ ca khayā anāsavam . . . upasampajja viharati. satta asaddhammā, assaddho hoti, ahiriko hoti, anottappī h., appassuto h., kusito h., muṭṭhassati h., duppañño hoti. satta saddhammā, saddho hoti, hirimā h., ottappī h., bahussuto h., āraddhviriyo h., upatthitasati h., paññavā hotīti.*

sattakam niṭṭhitam. tass' uddānam :

Āpatti, Āpattikkhandhā, vinītā, sāmīcī pi ca,  
adhammikā, dhammikā ca, anāpatti ca sattaham,|  
ānisamsā, paramāni, aruṇa-samathena ca,  
kammā, āmakadhaññā ca, tiriyañ, gaṇabhojane,|  
sattāhaparamām, ādāya, samādāya tath' eva ca,  
na hoti, hoti, hoti ca, adhammā, dhammikāni ca,|  
cattāro vinayadharā, catubhikkhū ca sobhane,  
satta c' eva asaddhammā, satta saddhammā desitā 'ti. ||7||

atṭhānisamse sampassamānena na so bhikkhu āpattiyā adassane ukkhipitabbo. atṭhānisamse sampassamānena pare-  
sam pi saddhāya sā āpatti desetabbā. attha yāvatatiyakā.  
atṭhah' ākārehi kulāni dūseti. atṭha mātikā cīvarassa uppā-  
dāya. atṭha mātikā kaṭhinassa ubbhārāya. atṭha pānāni.  
atṭhahī asaddhammehi abhibhūto pariyādinnacitto Devadatto  
āpāyiko nerayiko kappaṭṭho atekiccho. atṭha lokadhammā.  
atṭha garudhammā. atṭha pāṭidesaniyā. atṭhaṅgiko musā-

vâdo. aṭṭha uposathaṅgâni. aṭṭha dûteyyaṅgâni. aṭṭha titthiyavattâni. aṭṭha acchariyâ abbhutâ dhammâ mahâsamudde. aṭṭha acchariyâ abbhutâ dhammâ imasmîni dhammadvinaye. aṭṭha anatirittâ. aṭṭha atirittâ. aṭṭhamame arunuggamane nissaggiyam hoti. aṭṭha pârâjikâ. aṭṭhamam vatthum paripûrentî nâsetabbâ. aṭṭhamam vatthum paripûrentiyâ desitam pi adesitam hoti. aṭṭhavâcikâ upasampadâ. aṭṭhannam paccuṭṭhâtabbam. aṭṭhannam âsanam dâtabbam. upâsikâ aṭṭha varâni yâci. aṭṭhah' aṅgehi samannâgato bhi-kku bhikkhunovâdako sammannitabbo. aṭṭhânisamsâ vinyadhare. aṭṭha paramâni. tassapâpiyyasikâkammakatena bhikkhunâ aṭṭhasu dhammesu sammâvattitabbam. aṭṭha adhammikâni pâtimokkhâhapanâni. aṭṭha dhammikâni pâtimokkhâhapanâni.

aṭṭhakam niṭṭhitam. tass' uddânam :

na so bhikkhu, paresam pi, yâvatatiyam, dûsanâ,  
mâtikâ, kaṭhinubbhârâ, pânâ, abhibhûtena ca,|  
lokadhammâ, garudhammâ, pâtidesanîyâ, musâ,  
uposathâ ca, dûtaṅgâ, titthikâ, samudde pi ca,|  
abbhutâ, anatirittam, atirittam, nissaggiyam,  
pârâjik', aṭṭhamam vatthum, adesit', upasampadâ,|  
paccuṭṭhân-âsanâñ c' eva, varam, ovâdakena ca,  
ânisamsâ, paramâni, aṭṭhadhammesu vattanâ,  
adhammikâ, dhammikâ ca : aṭṭhakâ suppakâsitâ 'ti. ||8||

nava âghâtavatthâni. nava âghâtapaṭivinayâ. nava vinitavatthâni. nava paṭhamâpattikâ. navahi samgho bhijjati. nava paṇîtabhojanâni. navamamsehi dukkaṭam. nava pâti-mokkhuddesâ. nava paramâni. nava taṇhâmûlakâ dhammâ. nava vidhamânâ. nava cîvarâni adhiṭṭhâtabbâni. nava cîvarâni na vikappetabbâni. dîghaso nava vidatthiyo sugata-vidatthiyâ. nava adhammikâni dânanî. nava adhammikâ paṭiggahâ. nava adhammikâ paribhogâ. tîni dhammikâni dânanî. tayo dhammikâ paṭiggahâ. tayo dhammikâ pari-bhogâ. nava adhammikâ saññattiyo. nava dhammikâ saññattiyo. adhammakamme dve navakâni. dhammakamme

dve navakāni. nava adhammikāni pātimokkhaṭhapanāni.  
nava dhammikāni pātimokkhaṭhapanānīti.

navakam niṭṭhitam. tass' uddānam :

āghātavatthūni, vinayā, vinītā, paṭhamena ca,  
bhijjati ca, panītañ ca, māṃs', uddesa-paramāni ca.]  
taṇhā, mānā, adhiṭṭhānā, vikappe ca, vidatthiyo,  
dānā, paṭiggaṇhā, bhogā, tiviciñā puna dhammikā,  
adhammam, dharmasaññatti, duve dve navakāni ca,  
pātimokkhaṭhapanāni ca adhammikā dhammikāni cā  
'ti. ||9||

dasa āghātavatthūni. dasa āghātapaṭivinayā. dasa vinītavatthūni. dasavatthukā micchādiṭṭhi. dasavatthukā sam-mādiṭṭhi. dasa antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. dasa micchattā. dasa sammattā. dasa akusalakkammapathā. dasa kusalakkammapathā. dasa adhammikā salākagāhā. dasa dhammikā salākagāhā. sāmañerānam dasa sikkhāpadāni. dasah' aṅgehi samannāgato sāmañero nāsetabbo. dasah' aṅgehi samannāgato vinayadharo bālo tv eva saṃkham gacchatī, attano bhāsapariyantam na uggaṇhāti, parassa bhāsapariyantam na uggaṇhāti, attano bhāsapariyantam anuggahetvā parassa bhāsapariyantam anuggahetvā adhammena kāreti apaṭiññāya, āpattim na jānāti, āpattiyā mūlam na jānāti, āpattisamudayam na j., āpattinirodham na j., āpattinirodhagāminīni paṭipadām na jānāti. dasah' aṅgehi samannāgato vinayadharo paññito tv eva saṃkham gacchatī, attano bhāsapariyantam uggaṇhāti, parassa bh. ugg., attano bh. uggaṇhētā parassa bh. uggaṇhētā dhammena kāreti paṭiññāya, āpattim jānāti . . . āpattinirodhagāminīni paṭipadām jānāti. aparehi pi dasah' aṅgehi samannāgato vinayadharo bālo tv eva saṃkham gacchatī, adhikaraṇam na jānāti, adhikaraṇassu mūlam na j., adhikaraṇasamudayam na j., adhikaraṇanirodham na j., adhikaraṇanirodhagāminīni paṭipadām na j., vatthum na j., nidānam na j., paññattim na j., anupaññattim na j., anusandhivacanapatham na jānāti. dasah' aṅgehi sam. vin. paññito tv eva saṃkham gacchatī, adhikaraṇam jānāti . . . anusandhivacanapatham jānāti. aparehi pi dasah' aṅgehi

sam. vin. bâlo tv eva saṃkham gacchati, ñattim na jânati,  
 ñattiyâ karaṇam na j., na pubbakusalo hoti, na aparakusalo  
 hoti, ukâlaññû ca hoti, āpattânāpattim na jânati, lahukâ-  
 garukam āpattim na j., sâvasesânavasesam āpattim na j.,  
 duṭṭhullâduṭṭhullam āpattim na j., ācariyaparamparâ kho  
 pan' assa na suggahitâ hoti na sumanasikatâ na sûpadbhâritâ.  
 dasah' aṅgehi sam. vin. pâṇḍito tv eva saṃkham gacchati,  
 ñattim jânati . . . kâlaññû ca hoti . . . ācariyapa-  
 ramparâ kho pan' assa suggahitâ hoti sumanasikatâ  
 sûpadbhâritâ. aparehi pi dasah' aṅgehi sam. vin. bâlo tv eva  
 saṃkham gacchati, āpattânāpattim na j., lahukagarukam āp.  
 na j., sâvasesânavasesam āp. na j., duṭṭhullâduṭṭhullam āp.  
 na jânati, ubhayâni kho pan' assa pâtimokkhâni vitthârena  
 na svâgatâni honti . . . anubyañjanaso, āpattânāpattim na  
 j., lahukagarukam āp. na j., sâvasesânavasesam āp. na j.,  
 duṭṭhullâduṭṭhullam āp. na j., adhikaraṇe na ca viniccha-  
 yakusalo hoti. dasah' aṅgehi sam. vin. pâṇḍito tv eva  
 saṃkham gacchati, āpattânāpattim jânati . . . adhikaraṇe ca  
 vinicchayakusalo hoti. dasah' aṅgchi samannâgato bhikkhu  
 ubbhâhikâya sammannitabbo. dasa athavase paṭicea tathâ-  
 gatena sâvakânam sikkhâpadam paññattam. dasa ādinavâ-  
 râjantepurappavesane. dasa dânavatthûni. dasa ratanâni.  
 dasavaggo bhikkhusaṅgho. dasavaggene gaṇena upasampâ-  
 dettabbam. dasa pañṣukûlâni. dasa cîvaradhâraṇâ. dasâ-  
 haparamam atirekacivaram dharerabbañ. dasa sukkâni. dasa  
 itthiyo. dasa bhariyâyo. Vesâliyâ dasa vatthûni dîpentî.  
 dasa puggalâ avandiyâ. dasa akkosavatthûni. dasah' âkârehi  
 pesuññam upasampharati. dasa senâsanâni. dasa varâni yâ-  
 cîmsu. dasa adhammikâni pâtimokkhathapanâni. dasa  
 dhammikâni pâtimokkhathapanâni. dasânisamsâ yâguyâ.  
 dasa mañṣâ akappiyâ. dasa paramâni. dasavassena bhi-  
 kkhunâ byattena patibalena pabbâjetabbam upasampâde-  
 tabbam nissayo dâtabbo sâmañero upaṭṭhâpetabbo. dasa-  
 vassâya bhikkhuniyâ byattâya paṭibalâya pabbâjetabbam  
 . . . sâmañerî upaṭṭhâpetabbâ. dasavassâya bhikkhuniyâ  
 byattâya paṭibalâya vutthâpanasammuti sâditabbâ. dasa-  
 vassâya gihigatâya sikkhâ dâtabbâ 'ti.

dasakam niṭṭhitam. tass' uddânam :

āghātam, vinayam, vatthu, micchā, sammā ca, antagā,  
micchattā c' eva, sammattā, akusalā, kusalāpi ca,|  
saññā adhamma-dhammā ca, sāmañerā ca nāsanā,  
bhās'-ādhikaraṇañ c' eva, natti lahukam eva ca,|  
lahukā garukā etc : kañhasukkā vijānātha,  
ubbhālikā ca, sikkhā ca, antepurā ca, vatthūni,|  
ratana-dasavaggo ca, tath' eva upasampadā,  
pamsukūla-dhāraṇā ca, dasal ~sukka-itthiyō,|  
bhariyā, dasa vatthūni, avandiy', akkosena ca,  
pesuññā c' eva, senā ca, varāni ca, adhammikā,|  
dhammikā, yāgu, māmsā ca, paramā, bhikkhu-bhi-  
kkhunī,  
vuṭṭhāpanā, gihigatā : dasakā suppakkāsita 'ti. ||10||

ekādasa puggalā anupasampannā na upasampādetabbā  
upasampannā nāsetabbā. ekādasa pādukā akappiyā. ekā-  
dasa pattā akappiyā. ekādasa cīvarāni akappiyāni. ekādasa  
yāvatatiyakā. bhikkhunīnam ekādasa antarāyikā dhammā  
pucchitabbā. ekādasa cīvarāni adhiṭṭhātabbāni. ekādasa  
cīvarāni na vikappetabbāni. ekādase aruṇuggamane nissaggi-  
yam hoti. ekādasa gaṇthikā kappiyā. ekādasa vidhā kappiyā.  
ekādasa pathaviyo akappiyā. ekādasa pathaviyo kappiyā. ekā-  
dasa nissayaṭipassaddhiyo. ekādasa puggalā avandiyā.  
ekādasa paramāni. ekādasa varāni yāciṣsu. ekādasa sīmā-  
dosā. akkosakaparibhāsake puggale ekādasādīnavā pāṭīkañkhā.  
mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevitāya bhāvitāya bahulikatāya yāni-  
katāya vatthukatāya anuṭṭhitāya paricitāya susamāraddhāya  
ekādasānisaṃsā pāṭīkañkhā, sukhañ supati, sukhañ pati-  
bujhāti, na pāpakañ supināñ passati, manussānāñ piyo hoti,  
amanussānāñ piyo hoti, devatā rakkhanti, n' assa aggi vā  
visam vā satthañ vā kamati, tuvaṭāñ cittāñ samādhiyati,  
mukhavaṇṇo vippasiñati, asammūlho kālam karoti uttarim  
appativijjhanto, brahmañkūpago hoti. mettāya cetovimuttiyā  
āsevitāya bhāvitāya . . . susamāraddhāya ime ekādasāni-  
saṃsā pāṭīkañkhā 'ti.

ekādasakām niṭṭhitām. tass' uddānam :

nāsetabbā, pādukā ca, pattā ca, cīvarāni ca,  
tatiyā, pucchitabbā ca, adhiṭṭhāna-vikappanā,|

arunâ, gaṇṭhikâ, vidhâ, akappiyâ ca, kappiyam,  
nissay'-âvandiyâ c' eva, paramâni, varâni ca,  
sîmâdosâ ca, akkosâ, mettây' ekâdasâ katâ 'ti. ||11||

Ekuttarakam niṭṭhitam. tass' uddânam :

ekakâ ca, dukâ c' eva, tikâ ca, catu-pañcakâ,  
cha, satt'-atthâ, navakâ ca, dasa, ekâdasâni ca,|  
hitâya sabbasattânam nâtadhammena tâdinâ  
ekuttarikâ vimalâ mahâvîrena desitâ 'ti.|

## VII.

Uposathakammassa ko âdi kiñ majjhe kiñ pariyośānaṁ. pavāraṇākammassa ko âdi kiñ majjhe kiñ pariyośānaṁ. tajjaniyakammassa . . . nissayakammassa, pabbājaniyakammassa, paṭisāraṇiyakammassa, ukkhepaniyakammassa, parivāsadānassa, mūlāya paṭīl vssanāya, mānattadānassa abbhānassa, upasampadākammassa ko âdi kiñ majjhe kiñ pariyośānaṁ, tajjaniyakammassa paṭippassaddhiyâ ko âdi . . . nissayakammassa paṭippassaddhiyâ . . . pabbājaniyakammassa paṭippassaddhiyâ . . . ukkhepaniyakammassa paṭippassaddhiyâ . . . sativinayassa . . . amūlhavinayassa . . . tassapāpiyyasikâya . . . tiṇavatthārakassa . . . bhikkhunovādakasammutiyâ . . . ticivarena avippavāsasammutiyâ . . . santhatasammutiyâ . . . rūpiyachāḍḍakasammutiyâ . . . sātiyagāhāpakasammutiyâ . . . pattagāhāpakasammutiyâ . . . dāñdasammutiyâ . . . sikkāsammutiyâ . . . dāñdasikkāsammutiyâ ko âdi kiñ majjhe kiñ pariyośānaṁ.

uposathakammassa ko âdi kiñ majjhe kiñ pariyośānan ti, uposathakammassa sāmaggî âdi kiriyâ majjhe niṭṭhānam pariyośānaṁ. pavāraṇākammassa ko âdi . . . pavāraṇākammassa sāmaggî âdi kiriyâ majjhe niṭṭhānam pariyośānam. tajjaniyakammassa ko âdi . . . tajjaniyakammassa vatthu ca puggalo ca âdi, ñatti majjhe, kammapācā pariyośānaṁ. nissayakammassa — pa — pabbājaniyakammassa, paṭisāraṇiyakammassa, ukkhepaniyakammassa, parivāsadānassa, mūlāya paṭikassanāya, mānattadānassa, abbhānassa ko âdi . . . ubbhānassa vatthu ca puggulo ca âdi, ñatti majjhe, kammapācā pariyośānaṁ. upasampadākammassa ko âdi . . . upasampadākammassa puggalo âdi, ñatti majjhe, kammapācā pariyośānaṁ. tajjaniyakammassa paṭippassaddhiyâ ko âdi . . . tajj. paṭ. sammāvattanâ âdi, ñatti majjhe, kammapācā pariyośānaṁ. nissayakammassa — pa — pabbājaniyakammassa, paṭisāraṇiyakammassa, ukkhepaniyakammassa paṭippassaddhiyâ ko âdi . . . ukkhep. paṭ. sammāvattanâ âdi, ñatti majjhe, kammapācā pariyośānaṁ. sativinayassa ko

âdi . . . sativinayassa vatthu ca puggalo ca âdi, ñatti majjhe, kammavacâ pariyośanam. amûlhavinayassa, tassapâpiyyasikâya, tînavatthârakassa, bhikkhunovâdakasammutiyâ . . . , . . . danqasikkâsammutiyâ ko âdi kiñ majjhe kiñ pariyośanan ti, danqasikkâsammutiyâ vatthu ca puggalo ca âdi, ñatti majjhe, kammavacâ pariyośanam. ||1||

dasa athavase paṭicca tathâgatena sâvakânam sikkhâpadam paññattam, saṅghasutthutâya saṅghaphâsutthu dummañkûnam puggalânam niggahâya pesalânam bhikkhûnam phâsu-vihârâya dîṭṭhadhammikânam âsavânam saṃvarâya samparâyikânam âsavânam paṭighâtâya appasannânam pasâdâya pasannânam bhiyyobhâvâya saddhammatthitiyâ vinayâ-nuggahâya.

yam saṅghasutthu tam saṅghaphâsu tam dummañkûnam puggalânam niggahâya. Yam dummañkûnam puggalânam niggahâya tam pesalânam bhikkhûnam phâsu-vihârâya . . . Yam saddhammatthitiyâ tam vinayâ-nuggahâya.

yam saṅghaphâsu tam dummañkûnam puggalânam niggahâya . . . yam saṅghasutthu tam dummañkûnam puggalânam niggahâya . . . yam saṅgha-sutthu tam vinayâ-nuggahâya.

yam saṅghaphâsu tam dummañkûnam puggalânam niggahâya . . . yam saṅghaphâsu tam vinayâ-nuggahâya. Yam saṅghaphâsu tam saṅghasutthu . . .

yam vinayâ-nuggahâya tam saṅghasutthu . . . yam vinayâ-nuggahâya tam saddhammatthitiyâ 'ti.

atthasatam dhammasatam dve ca niruttisatâni  
cattâri ñâñasatâni atthavasepakâraṇe 'ti.

atthavasepakaraṇam nitthitam. ||2||

#### MAHÂVAGGAM NITT HITAM.

tass' uddânam :

pathamam aṭṭha pucchâya, paccayesu pun' aṭṭha ca :  
bhikkhûnam soḷasâ ete bhikkhunânañ ca soḷasa.|  
peyyâla-antarabhedâ, ekuttarikam eva ca,  
pavâraṇ'-atthavasikâ : Mahâvaggassa saṅgaho 'ti.|

## VIII.

Ekaṁsam cīvaraṁ katvā paggañhitvā añjaliṁ  
āsiṁsamānarūpo va kissa tvāṁ idham āgato.||

dvīsu vinayesu paññattā uddesaṁ āgacchanti uposathesu  
kati te sikkhāpadā honti katisu nagaresu paññattā.

bhaddako te ummañgo, yoniso paripucchasi.  
taggha te aham akkhissam yathāpi kusalo tathā.||

dvīsu vinayesu paññattā uddesaṁ āgacchanti uposathesu  
adīphudhasatāni te honti sattasu nagaresu paññattā.

katamesu sattasu nagaresu paññattā, iñgha me tam byāka-  
raṇam, tam vacanapatham nisāmavityā patipajjem, hitāya  
5 no siyā.

Vesāliyā Rājagahe Sāvatthiyā ca Ālaviyā Kosambiyā ca  
Sakkusu Bhaggesu c'eva paññattā.

kati Vesāliyā paññattā, kati Rājagahe katā,  
Sāvatthiyā kati honti, kati Ālaviyā tathā,||  
kati Kosambiyā paññattā, kati Sakkusu vuccanti,  
kati Bhaggesu paññattā : tam me akkhāhi pucchito.||  
dasa Vesāliyā paññattā, ekavisam Rājagahe katā,

10 chaūnatīni satāni sabbe Sāvatthiyā katā,||  
cha Ālaviyā paññattā, atītha Kosambiyā katā,  
atītha Sakkusu vuccanti, tayo Bhaggesu paññattā.||

ye Vesāliyā paññattā te sunohi yathātatham.||

methuna-viggaha-uttari atirekañ ca kālakam |

bhūtam paramparābhuttam dantaponena acelako

bhikkhunisu ca akkoso : das' ete Vesāliyā katā.||

ye Rājagahe paññattā te sunohi yathātatham.||

15 adinnādānam Rājagahe dve anuddhamsanāpi ca |

dve pi ca bhedā antaravāsakam rūpiyam suttam ujjhā-  
panena ca

pâcitapinḍam gaṇabhojanam vikâlo ca cârittam nahânam  
 ūnavisati |

cîvaram datvâ vosâsanti : ete Râjagahe katâ.  
 giraggacariyâ tath' eva chandadânenâ ekavisati.|

ye Sâvatthiyâ paññattâ te suṇohi yathâtatham̄ :  
 pârâjikâni cattâri, saṃghâdisesâ bhavanti sōasa,|

aniyatâ ca dve honti, nissaggyâ catuvîsati,  
 chapaññâsasatañ c' eva khuddakâni pavuccanti,|

dasa gârayhâ, dvesatatti sekhijâ :  
 20 cha ūnatîni satâni sabbe Sâvatthiyâ katâ,|

ye Âlaviyâ paññattâ te suṇohi yathâtatham̄.  
 kuti-kosiya-seyyâ ca khaṇane gaccha devate  
 sappânakâñ ca siñcanti : cha ete Âlaviyâ katâ,|

ye Kosambiyâ paññattâ te suṇohi yathâtatham̄.  
 mahâvihâro dovacassam̄ aññam dvâram surâya ca  
 anâdariyam sahadhammo ca payopânenâ atṭhamam,|

ye Sakkesu paññattâ te suṇohi yathâtatham̄.  
 elakalomâni patto ca ovâdo c' eva bhesajjam |

sûci âraññako c' eva : cha ete Kâpilavatthave.  
 udake suddhiyâ ovâdo bhikkhunîsu pavuccanti,|

ye Bhaggesu paññattâ te suṇohi yathâtatham̄.  
 25 samâdahitvâ visibbenti sâmisena sasitthakam,|

pârâjikâni cattâri saṃghâdisesâni bhavanti satta  
 nissaggyâni atṭha dvattim̄sa khuddakâ |

dve gârayhâ tayo sekhâ chapaññâsa  
 chasu nagaresu paññattâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ,|

chaūnatîni satâni sabbe Sâvatthiyâ katâ Gotamena  
 yasassinâ. ||1||

yan tvam apucchimhâ akittayî no, tam tam byâkatañ  
 anaññathâ.  
 aññam tam pucchâmi tam iṅgha brûhi: garukam  
 lahukañ cäpi  
 sâvasesam̄ anavasesam̄ duṭṭhullañ ca aduṭṭhullam̄ ye ca  
 yâvatatiyâ |  
 sâdhâraṇam̄ asâdhâraṇam̄ vipattiyo ca yehi samatheli  
 sammantî ca :  
 sabbâni p' etâni viyâkarohi, handa vâkyam suñoma te,|

ekatimsâ ye garukâ attî' ettha anavasesâ.  
 ye garukâ to duṭṭhullâ, ye duṭṭhullâ sâ silavipatti.|  
 pârâjikam saṅghâdiseso silavipattîti vuccati.|  
 thullaccayam pâcittiyam pâtidesaniyam dukkaṭam  
 5 dubbhâsitam yo câyan akkossati hassâdhippâyo : ayam sâ  
 acâravipatti sammatâ.|  
 viparîtadîṭṭhim gaṇhanti asaddhammehi purakkhatâ,  
 abbhâcikkhanti sambudd' am duppaññâ mohapârutâ :  
 ayam sâ dîṭṭhivipatti sammatâ |

âjîvahetu âjîvakâraṇâ pâpiccho icchâpakato asantam abhû-  
 tam uttarimanussadhammam ullaṭati, âjîvahetu âjîvakâraṇâ  
 sañcaritam samâpajjati, âjîvahetu âjîvakâraṇâ yo te vihâre  
 vasati so bhikkhu arahâ 'ti bhaṇati, âjîvahetu âjîvakâraṇâ  
 bhikkhu pañtabhojanâni attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjati,  
 âjîvahetu âjîvakâraṇâ bhikkhuni pañtabhojanâni attano  
 atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjati, âjîvahetu âjîvakâraṇâ sūpaṁ  
 vâ odanam vâ agilâno attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjati :  
 ayam sâ âjîvavipatti sammatâ.

ekâdasa yâvatatiyakâ, te sunohi yathâtatham :  
 ukkhittânuvattakâ atîtha yâvatatiyakâ,  
 Ariṭṭho Caṇḍakâlî ca ime te yâvatatiyakâ.|

kati chedanakâni. kati bhedanakâni. kati uddâlanakâni.  
 kati anaññapâcittiyâni. kati bhikkhusammutiyo. k. sâmiciyo.  
 k. paramâni. k. jânan ti paññattâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ.  
 cha chedanakâni. ekaṁ bhedanakam. ekaṁ uddâlanakanam.  
 cattâri anaññapâcittiyâni. catasso bhikkhusammutiyo. satta  
 sâmiciyo. cuddasa paramâni. soṭasa jânan ti paññattâ  
 10 buddhenâdiccabandhunâ.

vîsam dve satâni bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadâni uddesam  
 âgacchanti uposathesu, tîpi satâni cattâri bhikkhuninam  
 sikkhâpadâni uddesam âgacchanti uposathesu.

chacattârisa bhikkhûnam bhikkhunîhi asâdhâraṇâ,  
 satam tiṁsâ ca bhikkhuninam bhikkhûhi asâdhâraṇâ.|  
 satam sattati cha c' eva ubhinnam asâdhâraṇâ,  
 satam sattati cattâri ubhinnam sumasikkhâtâ.|

vîsam dve satâni bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadâni uddesam  
âgacchanti uposathesu, te sunohi yathâtatham.

pârâjikâni cattâri, sañghâdisesâni bhavanti terasa, aniyâ-  
tâni dve honti, nissaggiyâni tims' eva, dvenavuti ca khuddakâ,  
15 cattâro pâtidesaniyâ, pañcasattati sekhiyâ :

vîsam dve satâni c'ime honti bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadâni  
uddesam âgacchanti uposathesu.

tîni satâni cattâri bhikkhunînam sikkhâpadâni uddesam  
âgacchanti uposathesu, te sunohi yathâtatham.

pârâjikâni attha, sañghâdisesâni bhavanti sattarasa, nissag-  
giyâni tims' eva, satam satthi ca cha c' eva khuddakâni  
pavuccanti, attha pâtidesaniyâ, pañcasattati sekhiyâ :

tîni satâni cattâri c'ime honti bhikkhunînam sikkhâpa-  
dâni uddesam âgacchanti uposathesu.

chacattârisa bhikkhûnam bhikkhunîhi asâdhârañâ, te suno-  
20 hi yathâtatham.

cha sañghâdisesâ dveaniyatehi attha, nissaggiyâni dvâdasâ :  
tehi te honti vîsatî. dvevisati khuddakâ, cattâro pâtidesaniyâ :

chacattârisa c'ime honti bhikkhûnam bhikkhunîhi asâ-  
dhârañâ.

satam timsâ bhikkhunînam bhikkhâhi asâdhârañâ, te sunohi  
yathâtatham.

pârâjikâni cattâri, sañghamhâ dasa nissare, nissaggiyâni  
dvâdasâ, channavuti ca khuddakâ, attha pâtidesaniyâ.

25 satam timsâ c'ime honti bhikkhunînam bhikkhâhi  
asâdhârañâ.

satam sattati cha c'eva ubhinnam asâdhârañâ, te sunohi  
yathâtatham.

pârâjikâni cattâri, sañghâdisesâni bhavanti sołasa, aniyâ-  
tâni dve honti, nissaggiyâ catuvîsatî, satam atthârasâ c'eva  
khuddakâni pavuccanti, dvâdasâ pâtidesaniyâ :

satam sattati cha c'ev'ime honti ubhinnam asâdhârañâ.

satam sattati cattâri ubhinnam samasikkhâtâ, te sunohi  
yathâtatham.

pârâjikâni cattâri, sañghâdisesâni bhavanti satta, nissag-  
giyâni atthârasâ, sumasattati khuddakâ, pañcasattati  
30 sekhiyâ :

satam sattati cattâri c'ime honti ubhinnam samasikkhâtâ.

aṭṭh' eva pârâjikâ ye durâsadâ tâlavatthusamûpamâ :  
pañḍupalâso puthusilâ sisacchinno va so naro  
tâlo va matthakacchinno, avirûhi bhavanti te.]

tevisamp samghâdisesâ dvo aniyatâ dvecattârisa nissaggiyâ  
atthâsitisatam pâcittiyâ dvâdasa pâtidesaniyâ pañcasattati  
sekhiyâ tîhi samathehi sammanti

sammukhâ 'va patiññâya ti' avatthârakena ca.]  
dve uposathâ dve pavâraṇâ cattâri kammâni jinena  
desitâ.]  
pañc' eva uddesâ caturo bhavanti anaññathâ, âpatti-  
kkhandhâ ca bhavanti satta.

35 adhikaraṇâni cattâri sañcaṇi ekena sammati] dvîhi  
catûhi tîhi kiccaṇi ekena sammati.]

pârâjikan ti yañ vuttam tam sunohi yathâtatham.  
cuto 'paraddho bhaṭṭho ca saddhammehi nirampkato,  
samvâso ca tahiñ n' atthi : ten' etam iti vuccati.]  
samghâdiseso 'ti yañ vuttam tam sunohi yathâtatham.  
samgho 'va deti parivâsam mûlâya paṭikkassati mânattam  
deti abbheti : ten' etam iti vuccati.]

aniyato ti yañ vuttam tam sunohi yathâtatham.  
aniyato na niyato anekam̄sikatam padaṇ  
tiṇṇam aññataram thânam aniyato 'ti pavuccati.]  
thullaccayan ti yañ vuttam tam sunohi yathâtatham.  
ekassa mûle yo deseti yo ca tam paṭigâṇhati  
accayo tena samo n' atthi : ten' etam iti vuccati.]  
nissaggiyan ti yañ vuttam tam sunohi yathâtatham.  
samghamajjhâ gañamajjhâ ekakass' eva ekato

40 nissajjivâna deseti : ten' etam iti vuccati.]  
pâcittiyân ti yañ vuttam tam sunohi yathâtatham.  
pâteti kusalam dharmam, ariyamaggam aparajjhati,  
cittasammohanam thânam : ten' etam iti vuccati.]  
pâtidesaniyan ti yañ vuttam tam sunohi yathâtatham.  
bhikkhu aññâtako santo kicchâ laddham yañ bhojanam  
sâmaṇi gaheṭvâ bhuñjeyya : gârayhan ti pavuccati.]  
nimantanâsu bhuñjantam chandâya vosâsatî tattha  
bhikkhunî ;  
anivâretvâ tahim bhuñjo : gârayhan ti pavuccati.]

saddhâcittam kulam gantvâ appabhogam anâlhiyam  
 agilâno tahiñ bhuñje: gârayhan ti pavuccati.|  
 yo ce araññe viharanto sâsañke sabhayânake  
 45 aviditañ tahiñ bhuñje: gârayhan ti pavuccati.|  
 bhikkhunî aññâtikâ santâ yañ paresam mamâyatam  
 sappim telam madhum phâñitam maccha-mañsam atho  
 khîram dadhiñ sayam viññâpeyya bhikkhunî  
 gârayhappattâ sugatassa sâsane.|  
 dukkañan ti yañ vuttañ tam sunohi yathâtatham.  
 aparaddham viraddhañ ca khalitañ yañ ca dukkañan,  
 yañ manusso kare pâpam âvi vâ yadi vâ raho,  
 dukkañan ti pavedenti: ten' etam iti vuccati.|  
 dubbhâsitan ti yañ vuttañ tam sunohi yathâtatham.  
 dubbhâsitam durâbhattham samkiliñthañ ca yañ padam  
 yañ ca viññu garahanti, ten' etam iti vuccati.|  
 sekhiyan ti yañ vuttañ tam sunohi yathâtatham.  
 50 sekhassa sikkhamânañassa ujumaggânusârino |  
 âdi c' etam caranyañ ca mukhañ sumyamasamvaro.  
 sikkhâ etâdisi n' atthi: ten' etam iti vuccati.|  
 channam ativassati vivañtam nâtivassati,  
 tasmâ channam vivaretha, evam tam nâtivassati.|  
 gati migânam pavanam, âkâso pakkhinam gati,  
 vibhavo gati dhammadnam, nibbânam arahato gatîti. ||2||

Gâthâsamgañikam niñhitam. tass' uddânam :

sattanagaresu paññattam, vipatti caturo pi ca,  
 bhikkhûnam bhikkhunînañ ca sâdhârapâ asâdhârapâ :  
 sâsanam anuggahâya gâthâsamgañikam idan ti.

## IX.

Cattâri adhikaraṇāni vivâdâdhikaraṇam anuvâdâdhikaraṇam āpattâdhikaraṇam kiccâdhikaraṇam. imāni cattâri adhikaraṇāni. imesam catunnam adhikaraṇānam kati ukkoṭā. imesam catunnam adhikaraṇānam dasa ukkoṭā. vivâdâdhikaraṇassa dve ukkoṭā, anuvâdâdhikaraṇassa cattâro ukk., āpattâdhikaraṇassa tayo ukk., kiccâdhikaraṇassa eko ukkoṭo. imesam catunnam adhikaraṇānam ime dasa ukkoṭā. vivâdâdhikaraṇam ukkoṭento kati samathe ukkoṭeti. anuvâdâdhikaraṇam . . . āpattâdhikaraṇam . . . kiccâdhikaraṇam ukkoṭento kati samathe ukkoṭeti. vivâdâdhikaraṇam ukkoṭento dve samathe ukkoṭeti, anuvâdâdhikaraṇam . . . cattâro . . . , āpattâdhikaraṇam . . . tayo . . . , kiccâdhikaraṇam ukkoṭento ekam samathaṇi ukkoṭeti. ||1||

katī ukkoṭā. katūl' âkârehi ukkoṭanam pasavati. katīh' aṅgehi samannâgato puggalo adhikaraṇam ukkoṭeti. kati puggalâ adhikaraṇam ukkoṭentâ āpattim āpajjanti.

dvâdasa ukkoṭā. dasah' âkârehi ukkoṭanam pasavati. catûh' aṅgehi samannâgato puggalo adhikaraṇam ukkoṭeti. cattâro puggalâ adhikaraṇam ukkoṭentâ āpattim āpajjanti. ||2||

katame dvâdasa ukkoṭā. akataṇi kammaṇi dukkaṭam kammaṇi puna kâtabbam kammaṇi anihataṇi dunnihatam puna nihanitabbam avinicchitam duvinicchitam puna vinicchitabbam avūpasantam duvūpasantam puna vūpasametabban ti ime dvâdasa ukkoṭā.

katamehi dasah' âkârehi ukkoṭanam pasavati. tatthajātakam adhikaraṇam ukkoṭeti, tatthajātakam vūpasantam adh. ukk., antarāmagge adh. ukk., antarāmagge vūpasantam adh. ukk., tatthagatam adh. ukk., tatthagatam vūpasantam adh. ukk., sativinayaṇi ukk., amūlhavinayaṇi ukk., tassapā-

piyyasikam ukk., tiṇavatthārakam ukkoṭeti. imehi dasah' ākārehi ukkoṭanam pasavati.

katamehi catūḥ' aṅgehi samannāgato puggalo adhikaraṇam ukkoṭeti. chandāgatim gacchanto adhikaraṇam ukkoṭeti, dosāgatim . . . mohāgatim . . . bhayāgatim gacchanto adhikaraṇam ukkoṭeti. imehi catūḥ' aṅgehi samannāgato puggalo adhikaraṇam ukkoṭeti.

katame cattāro puggalā adhikaraṇam ukkoṭentā āpattiṁ āpajjanti. tadahupasampanno ukkoṭeti, ukkoṭanakam pācitti-yam. āgantuko . . . kārako . . . chandadāyako ukkoṭeti, ukkoṭanakam pācittiyam. imo cattāro puggalā adhikaraṇam ukkoṭentā āpattiṁ āpajjanti. ||3||

vivādādhikaraṇam kiṃnidānam kiṃsamudayam kiṃjātikam kiṃpabhavam kiṃsambhāram kiṃsamutṭhānam. anuvādādhikaraṇam . . . āpattādhikaraṇam . . . kiccādhikaraṇam kiṃnidānam . . . kiṃsamutṭhānam.

vivādādhikaraṇam vivādanidānam vivādasamudayam . . . vivādasamutṭhānam; anuvādādhikaraṇam anuvādanidānam . . . ; āpattādhikaraṇam āpattinidānam . . . ; kiccādhikaraṇam kiccanidānam . . . kiccasamutṭhānam. ||4||

vivādādhikaraṇam kiṃnidānam . . . kiṃsamutṭhānam. anuvādādhikaraṇam, āpattādhikaraṇam, kiccādhikaraṇam kiṃnidānam . . . kiṃsamutṭhānam.

vivādādhikaraṇam hetunidānam . . . ; anuvādādhikaraṇam, āpattādhikaraṇam, kiccādhikaraṇam hetunidānam . . . hetusamutṭhānam. ||5||

vivādādhikaraṇam kiṃnidānam . . . kiṃsamutṭhānam. anuvādādh., āpattādh., kiccādh. kiṃnidānam . . . kiṃsamutṭhānam.

vivādādhikaraṇam paccayanidānam . . . ; anuvādādhikaraṇam, āpattādhikaraṇam, kiccādhikaraṇam paccayanidānam . . . paccayasamutṭhānam. ||6||

catunnam adhikaraṇānam kati mūlāni kati samutṭhānā. catunnam adhikaraṇānam tettimsa mūlāni tettimsa samutṭhānā.

cat. adh. katamāni tettimsa mūlāni. vivādādhikaraṇassa dvādasa mūlāni, anuvādādhikaraṇassa euddasa mūlāni, āpattādhikaraṇassa cha mūlāni, kiccādhikaraṇassa ekam mūlam saṃgho. catunnam adhikaraṇānam imāni tettimsa mūlāni.

catunnam adh. katame tettimsa samutthānā. vivādādhikaraṇassa atthārasa bhedakaravatthūni samutthānā. anuvādādhikaraṇassa catasso vipattiyo samutthānā. āpattādhikaraṇassa sattāpattikkhandhā samutthānā. kiccadhikaraṇassa cattāri kammāni samutthānā. catunnam adh. imi tettimsa samutthānā. ||7||

vivādādhikaraṇam āpattānāpattiti. vivādādhikaraṇam na āpatti, kiṁ pana vivādādhikarai, pacceyā āpattim āpajjeyyā 'ti. āma vivādādhikaraṇapaceyā āpattim āpajjeyya. vivādādhikaraṇapaceyā kati āpattiyo āpajjati. vivādādhikaraṇapaceyā dve āpattiyo āpajjati: upasampannaṁ omasati, āpatti pācittiyassa; anupasampannaṁ omasati, āpatti dukkataṭṭassa. vivādādhikaraṇapaceyā imā dve āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam kati vipattiyo bhajanti, catunnam adhikaraṇānam katamam adhikaraṇam, sattannam āpattikkhandhānam katīhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā, channam āpattisamutthānānam katīhi samutthānehi samutthanti, katīhi adhikaraṇehi katīsu thānesu katīhi samathehi sammanti.

tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam ekam vipattim bhajanti ācāravipattim, catunnam adhikaraṇānam āpattādhikaraṇam, sattannam āpattikkhandhānam dvīhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyā pācittiyāpattikkhandhena siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena, channam āpattisamutthānānam tīhi samutthānehi samutthanti, ekena adhikaraṇena kiccadhikaraṇena tīsu thānesu saṃghamejjhe gaṇamajjhe puggalassa santike tīhi samathehi sammanti siyā sammukhāvinayena ca patiññātakaraṇena ca siyā sammukhāvinayena ca tiṇavatthārakena ca. ||8||

anuvādādhikaraṇam āpattānāpattiti . . . (see § 8) . . . anuvādādhikaraṇapaceyā tīso āpattiyo āpajjati: bhikkhum amūlakena pārājikena dhammena anuddhamseti, āpatti saṃghādisesassa; amūlakena saṃghādisesena anuddhamseti, āp. pācittiyassa; amūlikāya ācāravipattiyā anuddhamseti, āp. dukkaṭassa. anuvādādhikaraṇapaceyā imā tīso āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam kati . . . katīhi samathehi sammanti.

tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyā silavipattim siyā ācāravipattim, catunnam adhikaraṇā-

nam āpattādhikaraṇam, sattannam āpattikkhandhānam tīhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyā saṃghādisesāpattikkhandhena siyā pācittiyāpattikkhandhena siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena, channam āpattisamuṭṭhānānam tīhi samuṭṭhānēhi samuṭṭhanti. yā sā āpatti garukā sā āpatti ekena adhikaraṇena kiccādhikaraṇena ekamhi thānē saṃghamajjhe dvīhi samathēhi sammati sammukhāvinayena ca paṭinīñātakaraṇena ca, yā tā āpattiyo labukā tā āpattiyo ekena adhikaraṇena kiccādhikaraṇena tīsu thānesu saṃghamajjhe . . . (§ 8) . . . tiṇavatthārakena ca. ||9||

āpattādhikaraṇam āpattānāpattiti. āpattādhikaraṇam āpatti. kiṃ pana . . . āpattādhikaraṇapaccayā catasso āpattiyo āpajjati: bhikkhunī jānam pārājikam dhammam patīcchādeti, āpatti pārājikassa; vematikā patīcchādeti, āp. thullaccayassa; bhikkhu saṃghādisesam patīcchādeti, āp. pācittiyassa; acāravipattim patīcchādeti, āp. dukkaṭassā. āpattādhikaraṇapaccayā imā catasso āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinām kati . . . katīhi samathēhi sammanti.

tā āpattiyo catunnam . . . (§ 9) . . . catūhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyā pārājikāpattikkhandhena siyā thullacca-yāpattikkhandhena siyā pācittiyāpattikkhandhena siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena, channam āpattisamuṭṭhānānam ekena samuṭṭhānēna samuṭṭhanti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. yā sā āpatti anavasesā sā āpatti na katamena adhikaraṇena na katamamhi thāne na katamena samathēna sammati. yā tā āpattiyo labukā tā āpattiyo ekena . . . (§ 9) . . . tiṇavatthārakena ca. ||10||

kiccādhikaraṇam āpattānāpattiti . . . (§ 8) . . . kiccādhikaraṇapaccayā pañca āpattiyo āpajjati: ukkhittānuvattikā bhikkhunī yāvatatiyam samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjati, niattiyā dukkaṭam, dvīhi kammapācāhi thullaccayā, kammapācāpariyosāne āp. pārājikassa; bhedakānuvattakā yāvatatiyam samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjanti, āpatti saṃghādisesassa; pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā yāvatatiyam samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjanti, āp. pācittiyassa. kiccādhikaraṇapaccayā imā pañca āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinām kati . . . katīhi samathēhi sammanti.

tâ âpattiyo catunnam . . . (§ 9) . . . pañcahi âpatti-kkhandhehi samgahitâ siyâ pârâjikâpattikkhandhena siyâ samghâdisesâp. siyâ thullacecayâp. siyâ pâcittiyâp. siyâ dukkaṭapattikkhandhena, channam âpattisamuṭhlânânam ekena s. s. kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samut̄hanti. yâ sâ âpatti anavasesâ . . . (§ 10) . . . yâ sâ âpatti garukâ sâ âpatti ekena adhikaraṇena kiccâdhikaraṇena ekamhi thâne samghamajjhे dvîhi samathehi ammati sammukhâvinayena ca patîññâtakaraṇena ca. yâ tâ âpattiyo lahukâ tâ âpattiyo ekena . . . (§ 9) . . . tiṇavatthârakena ca. ||11||

vivâdâdhikaraṇam hoti anuvâdâdhikaraṇam, hoti âpattâdhikaraṇam, hoti kiccâdhikaraṇam. vivâdâdhikaraṇam na hoti anuvâdâdhikaraṇam, na hoti âpattâdhikaraṇam, na hoti kiccâdhikaraṇam. api ca vivâdâdhikaraṇapaccayâ hoti anuvâdâdhikaraṇam hoti âpattâdhikaraṇam hoti kiccâdhikaraṇam. yathâ katham viya. idha bhikkhû . . . (see IV. 21) . . . kiccâdhikaraṇam. evam vivâdâdhikaraṇapaccayâ hoti anuvâdâdhikaraṇam, hoti âpattâdhikaraṇam, hoti kiccâdhikaraṇam.

anuvâdâdhikaraṇam hoti âpattâdhikaraṇam, hoti kiccâdhikaraṇam, hoti vivâdâdhikaraṇam. anuvâdâdhikaraṇam na hoti . . . yathâ katham viya. idha bhikkhû bhikkhum . . . (see IV. 21) . . . kiccâdhikaraṇam. evam anuvâdâdhikaraṇapaccayâ hoti âpattâdh., hoti kiccâdh., hoti vivâdâdhikaraṇam.

âpattâdhikaraṇam hoti kiccâdhikaraṇam, hoti vivâdâdhikaraṇam, hoti anuvâdâdhikaraṇam. âpattâdhikaraṇam na hoti . . . yathâ katham viya. pañca pi âpattikkhandhâ . . . (see IV. 21) . . . kiccâdhikaraṇam. evam âpattâdhikaraṇapaccayâ hoti kiccâdh., hoti vivâdâdh., hoti anuvâdâdhikaraṇam.

kiccâdhikaraṇam hoti vivâdâdhikaraṇam, hoti anuvâdâdhikaraṇam, hoti âpattâdhikaraṇam. kiccâdhikaraṇam na hoti . . . yathâ katham viya. yâ samghassa kiccyatâ . . . (see IV. 21) . . . kiccâdhikaraṇam. evam kiccâdhikaraṇapaccayâ hoti vivâdâdhikaraṇam, hoti anuvâdâdhikaraṇam, hoti âpattâdhikaraṇam. ||12||

yattha sativinayo tattha sammukhâvinayo, yattha sammu-

khâvinayo tattha sativinayo. yattha amûlhavinayo tattha sammukhâvinayo, yattha ḥammukhâvinayo tattha amûlhavinayo. yattha patîññâtakaraṇam . . . yattha yebhuyyasikâ . . . yattha tassapâpiyyasikâ . . . yattha tiṇavatthârako tattha sammukhâvinayo, yattha sammukhâvinayo tattha tiṇavatthârako. ||13||

yasmiṁ samaye sammukhâvinayena ca sativinayena ca adhikaraṇam vūpasammati, yattha sativinayo tattha sammukhâvinayo, yattha sammukhâvinayo tattha sativinayo, na tattha amûlhavinayo na tattha patîññâtakaraṇam na tattha yebhuyyasikâ na tattha tassapâpiyyasikâ na tattha tiṇavatthârako. yasmiṁ samaye sammukhâvinayena ca amûlhavinayena ca . . . sammukhâvinayena ca tiṇavatthârakena ca adhikaraṇam vūpasammati, yattha tiṇavatthârako tattha sammukhâvinayo, yattha sammukhâvinayo tattha tiṇavatthârako, na tattha sativinayo . . . na tattha tassapâpiyyasikâ. ||14||

sammukhâvinayo 'ti vâ sativinayo 'ti vâ ime dhammâ saṁsaṭṭhâ udâhu visam̄saṭṭhâ labbhâ ca pan' imesañ dhammânānam vinibbhujitvâ vinibbhujitvâ nânâkaraṇam paññāpetum. sammukhâvinayo 'ti vâ amûlhavinayo 'ti vâ . . . sammukhavinayo 'ti vâ tiṇavatthârako 'ti vâ ime dhammâ samsaṭṭhâ . . . paññāpetum.

sammukhâvinayo 'ti vâ sativinayo 'ti vâ ime dhammâ saṁsaṭṭhâ no visam̄saṭṭhâ na ca labbhâ imesañ dhammânānam vin. vin. nânâkaraṇam paññāpetum. sammukhâvinayo 'ti vâ amûlhavinayo 'ti vâ . . . sammukhâvinayo 'ti vâ tiṇavatthârako 'ti vâ ime dhammâ samsaṭṭhâ no visam̄saṭṭhâ na ca labbhâ imesañ dhammânānam vin. vin. nânâkaraṇam paññāpetum. ||15||

sammukhâvinayo kiñnidâno kiñsamudayo kiñjâtiko kiñpabhavo kiñsambhâro kiñsamutṭhâno. sativinayo . . . tiṇavatthârako kiñnidâno kiñsamudayo kiñjâtiko kiñpabhavo kiñsambhâro kiñsamutṭhâno.

sammukhâvinayo nidânanidâno nidânasamudayo nidâna jâtiko nidânapabhavo nidânasambhâro nidânasamutṭhâno. sativinayo . . . tiṇavatthârako nidânanidâno nidânasamudayo . . . nidânasamutṭhâno. ||16||

sammukhāvinayo kiñnidāno . . . kiṁsamutṭhāno. sativinayo . . . , . . . tiṇavatthārako kiñnidāno . . . kiṁsamutṭhāno.

sammukhāvinayo hetunidāno . . . , . . . tiṇavatthārako hetunidāno . . . hetusamutṭhāno. || 17 ||

sammukhāvinayo kiñnidāno . . . kiṁsamutṭhāno. sativinayo . . . , . . . tiṇavatthārako kiñnidāno . . . kiṁsamutṭhāno.

sammukhāvinayo paccayanidāno . . . , . . . tiṇavatthārako paccayanidāno . . . paccayasamutṭhāno. || 18 ||

sattannam̄ samathānam̄ kati mūlāni kati samutṭhānā. sattannam̄ samathānam̄ chabbisa mūlāni chattim̄sa samutṭhānā.

sattannam̄ samathānam̄ katamāni chabbisa mūlāni. sam-mukhāvinayassa cattāri mūlāni saṅghasammukhatā dhamma-sammukhatā vinayasammukhatā puggalasammukhatā. sativinayassa cattāri mūlāni. amūl̄havinayassa cattāri mūlāni. paṭīnītakaraṇassa dve mūlāni yo ca deseti yassa ca deseti. yebhuyyasīkāya cattāri mūlāni. tassapāpiyyasikāya cattāri mūlāni. tiṇavatthārakassa cattāri mūlāni saṅghasam-mukhatā . . . puggalasammukhatā. sattannam̄ samathānam̄ imāni chabbisa mūlāni.

sattannam̄ samathānam̄ katame chattim̄sa samutṭhānā. sativinayassa kammaṭṭha kiriya karaṇam̄ upagamanam̄ ajjhupagamanam̄ adhivāsanā appatikkosauā. amūl̄havinayassa kammaṭṭha, paṭīnītakaraṇassa kammaṭṭha, yebhuyyasīkāya kammaṭṭha, tassapāpiyyasikāya kammaṭṭha, tiṇavatthārakassa kammaṭṭha kiriya karaṇam̄ . . . appatikkosanā. sattannam̄ samathānam̄ ime chattim̄sa samutṭhānā. || 19 ||

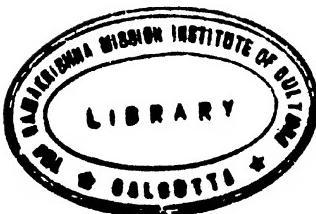
sammukhāvinayo 'ti vā sativinayo 'ti vā ime dhammā nānatthā nānābyañjanā udāhu ekatthā byañjanā eva nānam̄. sammukhāvinayo 'ti vā amūl̄havinayayo 'ti vā, sañmukhāvinayo 'ti vā paṭīnītakaraṇānānātthā . . . , sammukhāvinayo 'ti vā tiṇavatthārako 'ti vā ime dhammā nānatthā . . . eva nānam̄.

sammukhāvinayo 'ti vā sativinayo 'ti vā ime dhammā nānatthā c' eva nānābyañjanā ca. sammukhāvinayo 'ti vā amūl̄havinayayo 'ti vā . . . sammukhāvinayo 'ti vā tiṇavatthārako 'ti vā ime dhammā nānatthā c' eva nānābyañjanā ca. || 20 ||

vivâdo vivâdâdhikarañam. vivâdo no adhikarañam. adhikarañam no vivâdo. adhikarañañ c' eva vivâdo ca. siyâ . . . (=Cullavagga IV. 14. 12-15) . . . kiccâdhikarañam adhikarañañ c' eva kiccañ cà 'ti. ||21||1||

Adhikarañabhedam niññhitam. tass' uddânam:

adhikarañam, ukkotâ, âkârâ, puggalena ca,  
nidâna-hetu-paccayâ, mûlam, samuññhanena ca,|  
âpatti, hoti, yattha ca, samsatthâ, nidânena ca,  
hetu-paccaya-mûlâni, samuññhanena, byañjanâ,  
vivâdo adhikarañan ti: bhedâdhikarañe idan ti.



## X.

Codanâ kimatthâya, sâraṇâ kissa kâraṇâ,  
 sam̄gho kimatthâya, matikammañ pana kissa kâraṇâ |  
 codanâ sâraṇatthâya, niggahatthâya sâraṇâ,  
 sam̄gho pariggahatthâya, matikammañ pana pâti-  
     yekkam̄.|  
 mâ kho turito abhanî, mâ kho cañdikato 'bhaṇî,  
 mâ kho patigham̄ janayî, sace anuvijjako tuvam̄.|  
 mâ kho sahasâ abhanî katham̄ viggâhikam̄ anatthasam-  
     hitam̄  
 sutte vinaye anulome paññatte anulomike.|  
 anuyogavattam̄ nisâmaya kusalena buddhimatâ katam̄  
 suvuttam̄ sikkhâpadânulomikam̄ gatim̄ na nâsentô sam-  
 5      parâyikam̄.|  
 hitesi anuyuñjassu kâlen' atthupasam̄hitam̄  
 cuditassa ca codakassa ca sahasâ vohâram̄ mâ padhâresi.|  
 codako âha âpanno 'ti, cuditako âha anâpanno 'ti;  
 ubho anukkhipanto paññâñusandhitena kârayerê.|  
 paññâñ lajjisu katâ, aljjisu evam̄ na vijjati ;  
 bahum̄ pi alajjî bhâseyya : vuttâñusandhitena kârayerê.|  
 alajjî kîdiso hoti paññâñ yassa na rûhati ;  
 evañ ca tâham̄ pucchâmi kîdiso vuccati alajjipuggalo.|  
 sañcicca âpattiñ âpajjati, âpattiñ parigûhati,  
 10 agatigamanañ ca gacchatî : ediso vuccati alajjipuggalo.|  
 saccam̄ abam̄ pi jânâmi ediso vuccati alajjipuggalo,  
 aññañ ca tâham̄ pucchâmi : kîdiso vuccati lajjipuggalo.|  
 sañcicca âpattiñ nâpajjati, âpattiñ na parigûhati,  
 agatigamanam̄ na gacchatî : ediso vuccati lajjipuggalo.|  
 saccam̄ abam̄ pi jânâmi ediso vuccati lajjipuggalo,  
 aññañ ca tâham̄ pucchâmi : kîdiso vuccati adhamma-  
     codako.|

akâlena codeti abhûtena pharusena anatthasamphitena,  
dosantaro codeti no mettacitto : ediso vuccati adhamma-  
codako.]

saccam aham pi jânâmi ediso vuccati adhammacodako,  
aññañ ca tâham pucchâmi : kîdiso vuccati dhamma-  
codako.]

15       

kâlena codeti bhûtena sañhena atthasamphitena,  
mettacitto codeti no dosantaro : ediso vuccati dhamma-  
codako.]

saccam aham pi jânâmi ediso vuccati dhammacodako,  
aññañ ca tâham pucchâmi : kîdiso vuccati bâlacobako.]

pubbâparam na jânâti pubbâparassa akovidø,  
anusandhivacanapathañ na jânâti anusandhivacana-  
pathassa akovidø : ediso vuccati bâlacobako.]

saccam aham pi jânâmi ediso vuccati bâlacobako,  
aññañ ca tâham pucchâmi : kîdiso vuccati pañditâ-  
codako.]

pubbâparam pi jânâti pubbâparassa kovidø,  
anusandhivacanapathañ jânâti anusandhivacanapathassa

20       kovidø : ediso vuccati pañditacodako.]

saccam aham pi jânâmi ediso vuccati pañditacodako,  
aññañ ca tâham pucchâmi : codanâ kinti vuccati.]

sîlavipattiyâ codeti, atho âcâraditthiyâ,  
âjîvena pi codeti : codanâ tena vuccati.]

aparam Gâthâsamganikam niññhitam.

## XI.

Anuvijjakena codako pucchitabbo : yam̄ kho tvam̄ ávuso imam̄ bhikkhum̄ codesi kimhi nam̄ codesi sīlavipattiyā codesi ácāravipattiya codesi dīṭṭhivipattiyā codesīti. so ce evam̄ vadeyya : sīlavipattiyā vā codemi, ácāravipattiyā vā codemi, dīṭṭhivipattiyā vā codemīti, so evam̄ assa vacanīyo : jānāti panāyasmā sīlavipattim̄ . . . (Mahāvagga IV. 16. 11–15. *Instead of* imassa bhikkhuno pavārapaññā ṭhapesi *read* imam̄ bhikkhum̄ codesi; *instead of* ṭhapemi, ṭhapesi, or pavāraṇaññā ṭhapemi etc., *read* codemi, codesi.) . . . titthiyasāvukānam̄ sutvā parisañkasīti. ||1||

dīṭṭham̄ dīṭṭhena sameti, dīṭṭhena samsandate dīṭṭham̄,  
dīṭṭham̄ paṭicca na upeti asuddhaparisañkito :  
so puggalo paṭiññāya kātabbo ten' uposatho.]  
sutam̄ sutena sameti, sutena samsandate sutam̄,  
sutam̄ paṭicca . . . uposatho.]  
mutam̄ mutena sameti, mutena samsandate mutam̄,  
mutam̄ paṭicca . . . uposatho. ||2||

codanāya ko ādi kim̄ majhe kim̄ pariyośānam̄.  
codanāya okāsakammanā ādi kiriyā majhe samatho pariyośānam̄.

codanāya kati mūlāni kati vatthūni kati bhūmiyo katih' ākārehi codeti.

codanāya dve mūlāni tīṇi vatthūni pañca bhūmiyo dvīh' ākārehi codeti.

codanāya katamāni dve mūlāni. samūlikā vā amūlikā vā.  
codanāya imāni dve mūlāni.

codanāya katamāni tīṇi vatthūni. dīṭṭhena sutena pariśāñkāya. codanāya imāni tīṇi vatthūni.

codanāya katamā pañca bhūmiyo. kālena vakkhāmi no akālena, bhūtena vakkhāmi no abhūtena, sañhena v. no pharusena, atthasam̄hitena v. no anatthasam̄hitena, mettacitto v. no dosantaro 'ti. codanāya imā pañca bhūmiyo.

katamehi dvīb' ākārehi codeti. kāyena vā codeti vācāya vā codeti. imehi dvīb' ākārehi codeti. ||3||

codakena katham pañipajjitatbbañ. cuditakena . . . sam̄ghena . . . anuvijjakena katham pañipajjitatbbañ.

codakena katham pañipajjitatbbañ ti, codakena pañcasu dhammesu pañipajjitatbbañ paro codetabbo: kālena vakkhāmi no akālena . . . mettacitto vakkhāmi no dosantaro 'ti. codakena evam̄ pañipajjitatbbañ.

cuditakena katham pañipajjitatbbañ ti, cuditakena dvīsu dhammesu pañipajjitatbbañ sacce ca akuppe ca. cuditakena evam̄ pañipajjitatbbañ.

sañghena katham pañipajjitatbbañ ti, sañghena otinñānotinñam jānitabbañ. sañghena evam̄ pañipajjitatbbañ ti.

anuvijjakena katham pañipajjitatbbañ ti. anuvijjakena yena dhammcua yena vinayena yena satthu sāsanena tañ adhikaranam vūpasammati tathā tam adhikaraṇam vūpasame-tabbam. anuvijjakena evam̄ pañipajjitatbbañ. ||4||

uposatho kimatthāya, pavāraṇā kissa kāraṇā,  
parivāso kimatthāya, mūlāya pañikassanā kissa kāraṇā,

mānattam̄ kimatthāya, abbhānam̄ kissa kāraṇā.]

uposatho sāmaggatthāya, visuddhatthāya pavāraṇā,

parivāso mānattatthāya, mūlāya pañikassanā niggah-  
atthāya,

mānattam̄ abbhānatthāya, visuddhatthāya abbhānam̄.]

chandā dosā bhayā mohā there ca paribhāsatī :

kāyassa bhedā duppañño khato upahatindriyo

nirayañ gacchatī dummedho na ca sikkhāya gāravo.]

na ca āmisam nissāya na ca nissāya puggalam̄,

ubho ete vivajetvā yathādhammo tathā kare.]

kodhano upanāhī ca cando ca paribhāsako

5 anāpatti�ā āpatti tiropeti: tādiso codako jhāpeti attānam̄.]

upakaññakam̄ jappati jīmham̄ pekkhati vitiharati kum-  
maggam̄ pañisevati

anāpattiyā āpattiṭī ropeti: tādiso codako jhāpeti attānam |  
 akālena codeti abhūtena pharusena anathasamphitena,  
     dosantaro codeti no mettacitto,  
 anāpattiyā . . . jhāpeti attānam.|  
 dhammādhammaṇa jānāti dhammādhammassa akovido,  
 anāpattiyā . . . jhāpeti attānam.|  
 vinayāvinayam na jānāti vinayāvinayassa akovido,  
 anāpattiyā . . . jhāpeti attānam.|  
 10 bhāsitābhāsitam . . . |  
 ācīṇñānācīṇñam . . . |  
 paññattāpaññattam . . . |  
 āpattānāpattim na jānāti āpattānāpattiyā akovido . . . |  
 lahukagarukam . . . |  
 15 sāvasesānavasesam . . . |  
 duṭṭhullāduṭṭhullam . . . |  
 pubbāparam . . . |  
 anusandhivacanapatham na jānāti anusandhivacanapa-  
     thassa akovido,  
 anāpattiyā āpattiṭī ropeti: tādiso codako jhāpeti  
     attānan ti. |5|

Codanākaṇḍam nitṭhitam. tass' uddānam :

codanā, anuvijjā cā, ādi, mūlen', uposatho :  
 gati codanakaṇḍamhi sāsanam patiṭṭhāpayan ti.

## XII.

Samgāmāvacarena bhikkhunā samgham upasamkamantena  
 nīcacittena samgho upasamkamitabbo rajoharaṇasamena  
 cittena. āsanakusalena bhavitabbam nisajjakusalena. there  
 bhikkhū anupakhajjantena nave bhikkhū āsanena apaṭi-  
 bāhantena yathāpaṭirūpe āsane nisiditabbam. anānākathikena  
 bhavitabbam atīracchānakathikena. sāmāṇ vā dhammo  
 bhāsitabbo paro vā ajjhesisabba ariyo vā tuṇhibhāvo nāti-  
 maññitabbo. samghena anumatena puggalena anuvijjakena  
 anuvijjutukāmena na upajjhāyo pucchitabbo na ācarayo  
 pucchitabbo na saddhivihāriko pucchitabbo na antevāsiko p.  
 na samānupajjhāyako p. na samānācariyako p. na jāti pucchitab-  
 bā na nāmām pucchitabbam na gottam pucchitabbam na  
 āgamo pucchitabbo na kulañadeso pucchitabbo na jātibhūmi  
 pucchitabbā. tam kiṃkāraṇā. atr' assa pemaṇ vā doso vā.  
 peme vā sati dose vā chandāpi gaccheyya dosāpi g. mohāpi  
 g bhayāpi gaccheyya. samghena anumatena puggalena  
 anuvijjakena anuvijjutukāmena samghagarukena bhavitabbam  
 no puggalagarukena, saddhammagarukena bhavitabbam no  
 āmisagarukena, atthavasikena bhavitabbam no parisakappi-  
 yena, kālena anuvijjitatabbam no akālena, bhūtena anuvijji-  
 tabbam no abhūtena, sañhena an. no pharusena, atthasam-  
 hitena an. no anatthasamhitena, mettacittena an. no dosan-  
 tarena. na upakaṇṇakajappinā bhavitabbam, na jīmham  
 pekkhitabbam, na akkhiṇi nikhaṇitabbam, na bhamukam  
 ukkhipitabbam, na sisam ukkhipitabbam, na hutthavikāro  
 kātabbo, na hatthamuddā dassetabbā. āsanakusalena bhavi-  
 tabbam, nisajjal usalena bhavitabbam, yugamattam pekkhan-  
 tena attham anuvidhīyantena sake āsane nisiditabbam, na ca  
 āsanā vuṭṭhātabbam, na vitihātabbam, na kummaggo sevi-  
 tabbo, na bāhāvikkhepakam bhaṇitabbam, aturitenā bhavi-  
 tabbam, asāhasikena bhavitabbam, acaṇḍikatena bhavitabbam,

vacanakkhamena mettacittena bhavitabbañ, hitânukampinâ kâruñikena bhavitabbañ, hitaparisakkinâ asamphappalâpinâ bhavitabbañ, pariyantabhâñinâ averavasikena bhavitabbañ anasuruttena. attâ pariggahetabbo, paro pariggahetabbo, codako pariggahetabbo, cuditako pariggahetabbo, adhamma-codako . . . adhammacuditako . . . dhammacodako . . . dhammacuditako pariggahetabbo. vuttam ahâpentena avut-tam appakâsentena otîññâni padabyañjanâni sâdhukam uggañhetvâ paro pañipucchitvâ yathâpañññâya kâretabbo, mando hâsetabbo, bhîru assâsetabbo, cañdo nisedhetabbo, asuci vibhâvetabbo, uju maddavena. na chandâgati gantabbâ, na dosâgati g., na mohâgati g., na bhayâgati gantabbâ. majjhattena bhavitabbañ dhammesu ca puggalesu ca. evañ ca pana anuvijjako anuvijjamâno satthu c' eva sâsanakaro hoti viññûnañ ca sabrahmacârînam piyo ca hoti manâpo ca garu ca bhâvaniyo ca. ||1||

suttam sañsandanathâya, opammam nidassanatthâya, attho viññâpanatthâya, pañipucchâ ñapanatthâya, okâsa-kammañ codanatthâya, codanâ sârañatthâya, sârañâ savacaniyatthâya, savacaniyam palibodhathâya, palibodho vinicchayatthâya, vinicchayo santîrañatthâya, santîrañam ñhanâ-ñhanagamanatthâya, ñhanâñhanagamanam dummañkûnam puggalânam niggahañthâya pesalânam bhikkhûnam sam-paggahañthâya, samgho sampariggâhasampatçchanatthâya, samghena anumatañ puggalâ paccekañthâyino avisâñvâdaka-thâyino, vinayo samvaratthâya, samvaro avippatisâratthâya, avippatisâro pâmujjatthâya, pâmujjam pitatthâya, piti passadhatthâya, passaddhi sukbaththâya, sukham samâdhaththâya, samâdhî yathâbhûtaññadassanatthâya, yathâbhûtam ñâñadassanam nibbidatthâya, nibbidâ virâgatthâya, virâgo vimutta-tthâya, vimutti vimuttiññâñadassanatthâya, vimuttiññâñadassanam anupâdâparinibbânatthâya. etadatthâ kathâ, etadatthâ mantanjâ, etadatthâ upanisâ, etadatthâ sotâvadhânam yad idam anupâdâ cittassa vimokkho 'ti. ||2||

anuyogavattam nisâmaya kusalena buddhimatâ katañ  
suvuttam sikkhâpadânumolikam gatim na nâsento  
samparâyikam. |

vatthumvipattim āpattim nidānam ākāraakovidō,  
 pubbāparam na jānāti katākataṁ samena ca,|  
 kammañ ca adhikaraṇañ ca samathe cāpi akovidō,  
 ratto duṭṭho ca mūlho ca bhayā sammohā gacchati,|  
 na ca paññattikusalo nijjhattiyañ ca akovidō,  
 laddhapakkho ahiriko kaṇhakammo anādaro :  
 sa ve tādisako bhikkhu appatikkho 'ti vuuccati.|  
 vatthumvipattim āpattim nidānam ākāraakovidō,  
 5 pubbāparam pajānāti katākataṁ samena ca,|  
 kammañ ca adhikaraṇañ ca samathe cāpi kovidō,  
 aratto aduṭṭho amūlho ca bhayā mohā na gacchati,|  
 paññattiyā ca kusalo nijjhattiyañ ca kovidō,  
 laddhapakkho hirimano sukkakammo sagāravo :  
 sa ve tādisako bhikkhu sappatikkho 'ti vuuccatīti. ||3||

Cūla-samāgāma niṭṭhitam. tass' uddānam :

nīcacittena, puccheyya, garu, saṅghe na puggale,  
 suttam saṃsandanathāya, vinayānugghahena ca :  
 uddānam cūla-samāgāme ekuddesam idam katan ti.

## LIX.

Samgāmāvacarena bhikkhunā samghe voharantena vatthum jānitabbam vipatti jānitabbā āpatti jānitabbā nidānam jānitabbam ākāro jānitabbo pubbāparam jānitabbam katākatam jānitabbam kammañ jānitabbam adhikaraṇam jānitabbam samatho jānitabbo, na chandāgati gantabbā na dosāgati g. na mohāgati g. na bhayāgati g., saññāpaniye thāne saññāpetabbam nijjhāpaniye thāne nijjhāpetabbam pekkhaniye thāne pekkhitabbam pasādaniye thāne pasādetabbam, laddha-pakkho 'mhi ti parapakkho nāvajānitabbo bahussuto 'mhi ti appassuto nāvajānitabbo therataro 'mhi ti navakataro nāvajānitabbo, asampattam na byāharitabbam sampattam dhammato vinayato na parihāpetabbam, yena dhammena yena vinayena yena satthu sāsanena tam adhikaraṇam vūpasammati tathā tam adhikaraṇam vūpasametabbam. ||1||

vatthum jānitabban ti: atthannam pārājikānam vatthum jānitabbam tevisasamghādisesānam vatthum jānitabbam dveaniyatānam . . . dvecattārisanissaggiyānam . . . atthā-sitisatapācittiyānam . . . dvādasapātidesaniyānam . . . dukkaṭānam . . . dubbhāsitānam vatthum jānitabbam.

vipatti jānitabbā 'ti: silavipatti j. acāravipatti j. diṭṭhi-vipatti j. ājivavipatti jānitabbā.

āpatti jānitabbā 'ti: pārājikāpatti j. samghādisesāpatti j. thullaceyāpatti j. pācittiyāpatti j. pātidesaniyāpatti j. dukkaṭāpatti j. dubbhāsitāpatti jānitabbā.

nidānam jānitabban ti: atthannam pārājikānam nidānam jānitabbam tevisasamghādisesānam nidānam jānitabbam . . . dubbhāsitānam nidānam jānitabbam.

ākāro jānitabbo ti: samgho ākārato jānitabbo, gaṇo ākārato jānitabbo, puggalo . . . codako . . . cuditako ākārato jāni-

tabbo. samgho âkârato jânitabbo 'ti: pañibalo nu kho ayam samgho innañ adhikarañan vûpasametuñ dhammena vinayena satthu sâsanena udâhu no 'ti, evam samgho âkârato jânitabbo. gaño . . . puggalo âkârato jânitabbo 'ti: pañibalo nu kho ayam puggalo . . . evam puggalo âkârato jânitabbo. codako âkârato jânitabbo 'ti: kacci nu kho ayam âyasmâ pañcasu dhammesu patijhâya param codeti udâhu no 'ti, evam codako âkârato jânitabbo. cuditako âkârato jânitabbo 'ti: kacci nu kho ayam âyasmâ dvîsu dhammesu patijhito sace ca akuppe ca udâhu no 'ti, evam cuditako âkârato jânitabbo.

pubbâparam jânitabban ti: kacci nu kho ayam âyasmâ vatthuto vâ vatthum sañkamati vipattito vâ vipattiñ sañkamati âpattito vâ âpattim sañkamati avajânitvâ vâ pañijânâti pañijânitvâ vâ avajânâti aññena vâ aññam pañicarati udâhu no 'ti, evam pubbâparam jânitabbam.

katâkatañ jânitabban ti: methunadhammo jânitabbo methunadhammassa anulomam jânitabbam methunadhammassa pubbabhâgo jânitabbo. methunadhammo jânitabbo 'ti: dvayañdvayasamâpatti jânitabbâ. methunadhammassa anulomam jânitabban ti: bhikkhu attano mukhena parassa añgajâtam gañhâti. methunadhammassa pubbabhâgo jânitabbo 'ti: vaññavañño kâyasamâsaggo duñhullavâcâ attakâmapâricariyâ dhanamanuppadânam. ||2||

kammañ jânitabban ti: soñasa kammâni jânitabbâni, cattâri apalokanakammâni j., cattâri ñattikammâni j., cattâri ñattidutiyakammâni j., cattâri ñatticatutthakammâni jânitabbâni.

adhikarañan jânitabban ti: cattâri adhikarañâni jânitabbâni, vivâdâdhikarañan jânitabbam . . . kiccâdhikarañam jânitabbam.

samatho jânitabbo 'ti: satta samathâ jânitabbâ, sammu-khâvinayo jânitabbo . . . tinayatthârako jânitabbo. ||3||

na chandâgati gantabbâ 'ti: chandâgatim gacchanto kathañ chandâgatim gacchat. idh' ekacco ayam me upajjhâyo vâ âcariyo vâ saddhivhâriko vâ antevâsiko vâ samânupajjhâyako vâ samânâcariyako vâ sandittho vâ sambhatto vâ ñatisâlohitto vâ 'ti tassânukampâya tassânurakkhâya adhammam dhammo 'ti dîpeti dhammam adhammo 'ti dîpeti . . . (see

Mahāvagga X. 5. 4 etc.) . . . adutṭhullam āpattim duṭṭhullā āpatīti dīpeti. imehi aṭṭhārasahi vatthūhi chandāgatim gacchanto bahujanaahitāya paṭipanno hoti bahujanaasukhāya bahuno janassa anatthāya ahitāya dukkhāya devamanussānam. imehi aṭṭhārasahi vatthūhi chandāgatim gacchanto khataṃ upahatam attānam pariharati sāvajjo ca hoti sānuvajjo viññūnam bahuñ ca apuññam pasavati. chandāgatim gacchanto evam chandāgatim gacchatī.

na dosāgati gantabbā 'ti: dosāgatim gacchanto katham dosāgatim gacchatī. idh' ekacco anattham me acarīti āghātam bandhati anattham me caratīti āghātam bandhati anatthāti me carissatīti āghātam bandhati piyassa me manāpassa anattham acari anattham carati anattham carissatīti āghātam bandhati appiyassa me amanāpassa attham acari attham carati attham carissatīti āghātam bandhati. imehi navahi āghātavatthūhi āghāto paṭighāto kuddho kodhābbibhūto adhammam dhammo 'ti dīpeti . . . adutṭhullam āpattim duṭṭhullā āpattīti dīpeti. imehi aṭṭhārasahi vatthūhi dosāgatim gacchanto . . . evam dosāgatim gacchatī.

na mohāgati gantabbā 'ti: mohāgatim gacchanto katham mohāgatim gacchatī. ratto rāgavasena gacchatī duṭṭho dosavasena gacchatī mūlho mohavasena gacchatī parāmaṭṭho diṭṭhivasena gacchatī, mūlho saṃmūlho mohābbibhūto adhammam dhammo 'ti dīpeti . . . adutṭhullam āpattim duṭṭhullā āpattīti dīpeti. imehi aṭṭhārasahi vatthūhi mohāgatim gacchanto . . . evam mohāgatim gacchatī.

na bhayāgati gantabbā 'ti: bhayāgatim gacchanto katham bhayāgatim gacchatī. idh' ekacco ayan visamanissito vā gahananissito vā balanissito vā kakkhalo pharuso jīvitantarāyam vā brahmacariyantarāyam vā karissatīti tassa bhayā bhīto adhammam dhammo 'ti dīpeti . . . adutṭhullam āpattim duṭṭhullā āpattīti dīpeti. imehi aṭṭhārasahi vatthūhi bhayāgatim gacchanto . . . evam bhayāgatim gacchatī.

chandā dosā bhayā mohā yo dhammam ativattati  
niliyati tassa yaso kālapakkhe va candimā 'ti.

kathaṇi na chandāgatim gacchatī. adhammam adhammo 'ti dīpento na chandāgatim gacchatī, dhammam dhammo 'ti

dīpentō na chandāgatim gacchati . . . adutṭhullam āpattim adutṭhullā āpattitī dīpentō na chandāgatim gacchati. evam na chandāgatim gacchati.

katham na dosāgatim . . . na mohāgatim . . . na bhayāgatim gacchati. adhammam adhammo 'ti dīpentō na bhayāgatim gacchati . . . adutṭhullam āpattim adutṭhullā āpattitī dīpentō na bhayāgatim gacchati. evam na bhayāgatim gacchati.

chandā dosā bhayā mohā yo dhammam nātivattati  
āpūrati tassa yaso sukkapakkhe va candimā 'ti. ||4||

katham saññāpaniye thāne saññāpeti. adhammam adhammo 'ti dīpentō saññāpaniye thāne saññāpeti . . . adutṭhullam āpattim adutṭhullā āpattitī dīpentō saññāpaniye thāne saññāpeti. evam saññāpaniye thāne saññāpeti.

katham nijjhāpaniye thāne nijjhāpeti. adhammam adhammo 'ti dīpentō nijjhāpaniye thāne nijjhāpeti . . . evam nijjhāpaniye thāne nijjhāpeti.

katham pekkhaniye thāne pekkhati . . . katham pasādaniye thāne pasādeti. adhammam adhammo 'ti dīpentō pasādaniye thāne pasādeti . . . evam pasādaniye thāne pasādeti. ||5||

katham laddhapakkho 'mhīti parapakkham avajānāti. idh' ekacco laddhapakkho hoti laddhaparivāro pakkhavā nātivā. ayam aladdhapakkho aladdhaparivāro na pakkhavā nātivā 'ti tassa avajānanto adhammam dhammo 'ti dīpeti . . . adutṭhullam āpattim dutṭhullā āpattitī dīpeti. evam laddhapakkho 'mhīti parapakkham avajānāti.

katham bahussuto 'mhīti appassutam avajānāti. idh' ekacco bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo. ayam appassuto appāgamo appadharo 'ti tassa avajānanto adhammam dhammo 'ti dīpeti . . . adutṭhullam āpattim dutṭhullā āpattitī dīpeti. evam bahussuto 'mhīti appassutam avajānāti.

katham therataro 'mhīti navakataraṇ avajānāti. idh' ekacco thero hoti rattaññū cirapabbajito. ayam navako appaññāto appakataññū, imassa vacanām akataṁ bhavissatīti tassa avajānanto adhammam dhammo 'ti dīpeti . . . adut-

ṭhullam ḥpattim duṭṭhullā ḥpattiti dīpeti. evam therataro  
'mhīti navakataram avajānāti. ||6||

asampattam na byāharitabban ti: anotīṇam bhāram na  
otāretabbam. sampattam dhammato vinayato na pariḥā-  
petabban ti: yanpathāya saṃgho sannipatito hoti tam  
attham dhammato vinayato na pariḥāpetabbam.

yena dhammenā 'ti: bhūtena vatthunā. yena vinayenā 'ti:  
codetvā sāretvā. yena satthū sāsanenā 'ti: nattisampadāya  
anussāvanasampadāya. yena dhammena yena vinayena yena  
satthu sāsanena tam adhikaraṇam vūpasammati tathā tam  
adhikaraṇam vūpasametabban ti: anuvijjākena codako  
pucchitabbo : yan kho tvam āvuso imassa bhikkhuno  
pavāraṇam thapesi . . . (Mahāvagga IV. 16. 10-15) . . .  
titthiyasāvakānam sutvā parisaṅkasitī.

dīṭṭham dīṭṭhena sameti, dīṭṭhena samsandate dīṭṭham,  
dīṭṭham paticca na upeti asuddhaparisaṅkito:  
so puggalo paṭīññaya kātabbā tena pavāraṇā |  
suta.ऽ sutena sameti . . . (see XI. § 2) |  
mutam mutena . . . tena pavāraṇā 'ti. ||7||

kin te dīṭṭhan ti katamā pucchā, kinti te dīṭṭhan ti k. p.,  
kadā te dīṭṭhan ti k. p., kattha te dīṭṭhan ti katamā pucchā.

kin te dīṭṭhan ti vatthupucchā vipattipucchā ḥpattipucchā  
ajjhācārapucchā. vatthupucchā 'ti aṭṭhannam pārājikānam  
vatthupucchā tevisasam̄ghādisesānam v. dveanyatānam v.  
dvecattārisanissaggiyānam v. aṭṭhāsītisatapācittiyānam v.  
dvādasapāṭidesaniyānam v. dukkaṭānam v. dubbhāsitānam  
vatthupucchā. vipattipucchā 'ti sīlavipattipucchā ācāravi-  
pattipucchā dīṭṭhivipattipucchā ājivavipattipucchā. ḥpatti-  
pucchā 'ti pārājikāpattipucchā samghādisesāpattipucchā  
thullaccayāpattipucchā . . . dubbhāsitāpattipucchā. ajjhā-  
cārapucchā 'ti dvayamdvayasamāpattipucchā.

kinti te dīṭṭhan ti liṅgapucchā iriyāpathapucchā ākāra-  
pucchā vippakārapucchā. liṅgapucchā 'ti dīgham vā rassam  
vā kaṇham vā odātam vā. iriyāpathapucchā 'ti gacchantam  
vā ṭhitam vā nisinnam vā nipannam vā. ākārapucchā 'ti  
gihiliṅge vā titthiyaliṅge vā pabbajitaliṅge vā. vippakāra-  
pucchā 'ti gacchantam vā ṭhitam vā nisinnam vā nipannam vā.

kadâ te diṭṭhan ti kālapucchâ samayapucchâ divasapucchâ utupucchâ. kālapucchâ 'ti pubbañhakâle vâ majjhantikakâle vâ sâyañhakâle vâ. samayapucchâ 'ti pubbañhasamaye vâ majjhantikasamaye vâ sâyañhasamaye vâ. divasapucchâ 'ti purebhattam vâ pacchâbhattam vâ rattim vâ divâ vâ-kâle vâ juñhe vâ. utupucchâ 'ti hemante vâ gimho vâ vasse vâ.

kattha te diṭṭhan ti thānapucchâ bhûmipucchâ okâsapucchâ padesapucchâ. thānapucchâ 'ti bhûmiyâ vâ pathaviyâ vâ dharaṇiyâ vâ jagatiyâ vâ. bhûmipucchâ 'ti bhûmiyâ vâ pabbate vâ pâsâne vâ pâsâdo vâ. okâsapucchâ 'ti puratthime vâ okâse pacchime vâ okâse uppate vâ okâse dakkhiṇe vâ okâse. padesapucchâ 'ti puratthime vâ padese . . . dakkhiṇe vâ padese 'ti. ||8||

Mahâsamgâmañ niṭṭhitap. tass' uddânam :

vatthu, nîdânañ, âkâro, pubbâparañ, katâkatañ, kamm'-âdhikaraṇañ c' eva, samatho, chandâgâmi ca,| dosâ, mohâ, bhayâ c' eva, saññâ, nijjhâpanena ca,| pekkhâ, pasâde, pakkho 'mhi, sutâ-theratarena ca,| asampattañ ca, sampattam, dhammena, vinayena ca,| satthussa sâsanenâpi : mahâsamgâmañâpanâ 'ti.

## XIV.

Kassa kaṭhinam anatthatam, kassa kaṭhinam atthatam,  
kinti kaṭhinam anatthatam, kinti kaṭhinam atthatam.

kassa k. anatthatan ti: dvinnam puggalānam anatthatam  
hoti kaṭhinam anatthārakassa ca ananumodakassa ca. imesam  
dvinnam puggalānam anatthatam hoti kaṭhinam.

kassa k. atthatan ti: dvinnam puggalānam atthatam hoti  
kaṭhinam atthārakassa ca anumodakassa ca. imesam dvinnam  
puggalānam atthatam hoti kaṭhinam.

kinti kaṭhinam anatthatan ti: catuvīsatiyā ākārehi anattha-  
tam hoti kaṭhinam. na ullikhitamattena atthatam hoti  
kaṭhinam . . . (Mahāvagga VII. 1. 5) . . . evam pi  
anatthatam hoti kaṭhinam.

nimittakkammam nāma: nimittam karoti iminā dussena  
kaṭhinam attharissāmīti. parikathā nāma: parikatham  
karoti imāya parikathāya kaṭhinadussam nibbattessāmīti.  
kukkukatam nāma anādiyadānam vuccati. sannidhi nāma:  
dve sannidhiyo karānasannidhi ca nicayasannidhi ca. nissa-  
ggiyam nāma: kariyamāne arunam udriyati. imehi catuvī-  
satiyā ākārehi anatthatam hoti kaṭhinam.

kinti kaṭhinam atthatan ti: sattarasahi ākārehi atthatam  
hoti kaṭhinam. abatena atthatam hoti kaṭhinam . . .  
(Mahāvagga VII. 1. 6) . . . evam pi atthatam hoti kaṭhi-  
nam. imehi sattarasahi ākārehi atthatam hoti kaṭhi-  
nam. ||1||

saha kathinassa atthārā kati dhammā jāyanti. saha k. a.  
pannarasa dhammā jāyanti, aṭṭha mātikā dve palibodhā  
pañcānisamsā. saha k. a. ime pannarasa dhammā jā-  
yanti. ||1||

payogassa katame dhammā anantarapaccayena paccayo samanantarapaccayena paccayo nissayapaccayena p. upanissayapaccayena p. purejātapaccayena p. pacchājātapaccayena p. sahajātapaccayena paccayo.

pubbakaraṇassa katame dhammā anantarapaccayena paccayo — pa —.

paccuddhārassa katame dhammā, adhitthānassa katame dhammā, athārassa katame dhammā, mātikānañ ca palibodhānañ ca katamo dhammā, vatthussa katame dhammā anantarapaccayena paccayo . . . sahajātapaccayena paccayo. ||2||

pubbakaraṇam payogassa anantarapaccayena paccayo samanantarapaccayena paccayo nissayapaccayena paccayo upanissayapaccayena paccayo. payogo pubbakaraṇassa purejātapaccayena paccayo. pubbakaraṇam payogassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo. pannarasa dhammā sahajātapaccayena paccayo. ||3||

paccuddhārō pubbakaraṇassa anantarapaccayena paccayo samanantarapaccayena paccayo nissayapaccayena paccayo upanissayapaccayena paccayo. pubbakaraṇam paccuddhārassa purejātapaccayena paccayo. paccuddhārō pubbakaraṇassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo. pannarasa dhammā sahajātapaccayena paccayo. ||4||

adhitthānam paccuddhārassa anantarapaccayena paccayo samanantarapaccayena p. nissayapaccayena p. upanissayapaccayena paccayo. paccuddhārō adhitthānassa purejātapaccayena paccayo. adhitthānam paccuddhārassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo. pannarasa dhammā sahajātapaccayena paccayo. ||5||

athāro adhitthānassa anantarapaccayena p. samanantarap. p. nissayap. p. upanissayap. paccayo. adhitthānam athārassa purejātapaccayena paccayo. athāro adhitthānassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo. pannarasa dhammā sahajātapaccayena paccayo. ||6||

mātikā ca palibodhā ca athārassa anantarap. p. samanantarap. p. nissayap. p. upanissayap. paccayo. athāro mātikānañ ca palibodhānañ ca purejātapaccayena paccayo. mātikā ca palibodhā ca athārassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo. pannarasa dhammā sahajātapaccayena paccayo. ||7||

âsâ ca anâsâ ca vatthussa anantarapaccayena p. samanantara-  
rap. p. nissayap. p. upanissayap. paccayo. vatthu âsânañ ca  
anâsânañ ca purejâtapaccayena paccayo. âsâ ca anâsâ ca  
vatthussa pacchâjâtapaccayena paccayo. pannarasa dhammâ  
sahajâtapaccayena paccayo. ||8||2||

pubbakarañam kiñnidânam kiñsamudayam kiñjâtikam  
kiñpabbavam kiñsambhârañ. kiñsamutthânam. paccuddhâro  
kiñnidâno . . . kiñsamutthânano. adhiñthânam . . . atthâro  
. . . mâtikâ ca palibodhâ ca . . . âsâ ca anâsâ ca kiñnidânâ  
. . . kiñsamutthânâ.

pubbakarañam payoganiidânam payogasamudayam . . .  
payogasamutthânam. paccuddhâro pubbakarañanidâno . . .  
adhiñthânam paccuddhâranidânam . . . atthâro adhiñthânani-  
dâno . . . mâtikâ ca palibodhâ ca atthâranidânâ . . . âsâ ca  
anâsâ ca vatthunidânâ . . . vatthusamutthânâ. ||1||

payogo kiñnidâno kiñsamudayo . . . kiñsamutthânô.  
pubbakarañam—la—paccuddhâro, adhiñthânam, atthâro, mâtikâ  
ca palibodhâ ca, vatthu, âsâ ca anâsâ ca kiñnidânâ . . .  
kiñsamutthânâ.

payogo hetunidâno hetusamudayo . . . . . âsâ ca anâsâ  
ca hetunidânâ . . . hetusamutthânâ. ||2||

payogo kiñnidâno . . . . . âsâ ca anâsâ ca kiñnidânâ  
. . . kiñsamutthânâ.

payogo paccayanidâno paccayasanumudayam . . . . . âsâ ca  
anâsâ ca paccayanidânâ . . . paccayasamutthânâ. ||3||

pubbakarañam katîhi dhammehi samgahitam. pubbakarañam  
sattahi dhammehi samgahitam dhovanena vicârânenâ  
chedanena bandhanena sibbanena rajanena kappakarañena.  
pubbakarañam imehi sattahi dhammehi samgahitam.

paccuddhâro katîhi dhammehi samgahito. paccuddhâro  
tîhi dhammehi samgahito samghâtiyâ uttarâsañgena antara-  
vâsakena.

adhiñthânam katîhi . . . tîhi dhammehi samgahitam  
samghâtiyâ uttarâsañgena antaravâsakena.

atthâro katîhi . . . ekcna dhammadna samgahito vacibhe-  
dena. ||4||

katîhinassa kati mûlâni kati vatthûni kati bhûmiyo. katî-

nassa ekam̄ mūlam̄ samgho, tīṇi vatthūni samghāti uttarāsaṅgo antaravāsako, cha bhūmiyo khomam̄ kappāsikam̄ koseyyam̄ kambalam̄ sāṇam̄ bhañgam̄. ||5||

kaṭhinassa ko ādi kim majjhe kiṇi pariyośānam. kaṭhinassa pubbakaraṇam̄ ādi, kiriya majjhe, atthāro pariyośānam. ||6||

katih' aṅgehi samannāgato puggalo abhabbo kaṭhinaṇam̄ attharitum. katih' aṅgehi samannāgato puggalo bhabbo kaṭhinaṇam̄ attharitum. aṭṭhah' aṅgehi s. p. abhabbo kaṭhinaṇam̄ attharitum. aṭṭhah' aṅgehi s. p. bhabbo kaṭhinaṇam̄ attharitum. katamehi aṭṭhah' aṅgehi s. p. abhabbo kaṭhinaṇam̄ attharitum. pubbakaraṇam̄ na jānāti, pacuddhāram̄ . . . adhittāṇam̄ . . . atthāram̄ . . . mātikam̄ . . . palibodham̄ . . . ubbhāram̄ . . . ānisamsam̄ na jānāti. imehi aṭṭhah' aṅgehi s. p. abhabbo kaṭhinaṇam̄ attharitum. katamehi aṭṭhah' aṅgehi s. p. bhabbo kaṭhinaṇam̄ attharitum. pubbakaraṇam̄ jānāti . . . ānisamsam̄ jānāti. imehi aṭṭhah' aṅgehi s. p. bhabbo kaṭhinaṇam̄ attharitum. ||7||

katinam̄ puggalāṇam̄ kaṭhinaṭṭhārā na rūhanti. katinam̄ puggalāṇam̄ kaṭhinaṭṭhārā rūhanti. tiṇṇam̄ p. k. na rūhanti, tiṇṇam̄ p. k. rūhanti. katamesam̄ tiṇṇam̄ p. k. na rūhanti. nissimāṭṭho anumodati, anumodanto na vācām bhindati, vācām bhindanto na param viññāpeti. imesam̄ tiṇṇam̄ p. k. na rūhanti. katamesam̄ tiṇṇam̄ p. k. rūhanti. simāṭṭho anumodati, anumodanto vācām bhindati, vācām bhindanto param viññāpeti. imesam̄ tiṇṇam̄ p. k. rūhanti. ||8||

kati kaṭhinaṭṭhārā na rūhanti. kati kaṭhinaṭṭhārā rūhanti. tayo kathinaṭṭhārā na rūhanti, tayo k. rūhanti. katame tayo k. na rūhanti. vatthuvipannañ c' eva hoti kālavipannañ ca karaṇavipannañ ca. ime tayo k. na rūhanti. katame tayo k. rūhanti. vatthusampannañ c' eva hoti kālasampannañ ca karaṇasampannañ ca. ime tayo k. rūhanti. ||9||3||

kaṭhinaṇam̄ jāritabbam, kaṭhinaṭṭhārā jānitabbo, kaṭhinassa atthāramāso jānitabbo, kaṭhinassa atthārasampatti jānitabbā, kaṭhinassa atthārasampatti jānitabbā, nimittakammam̄ jānitabbam, parikathā jānitabbā, kukkukataṇ̄ jānitabbam, sannidhi jānitabbā, nissaggyam̄ jānitabbam̄.

kaṭhinam jānitabban ti: tesañ ñeva dhammānam samgaho samavāyo nāmam nāmakammam nāmadheyayam nirutti byañ-janañ abhilāpo yad idam kaṭhinan ti.

kaṭhinassa athāramāso jānitabbo 'ti: vassānassa pacchimo māso jānitabbo.

kaṭhinassa athāravipatti jānitabbā 'ti: catuvisatiyā âkārehi kaṭhinassa athāravipatti jānitabbā. kaṭhinassa athārasampatti jānitabbā 'ti: sattaras. ii âkārehi kaṭhinassa athārasampatti jānitabbā.

nimittakāmmam jānitabban ti: nimittam karoti iminā duscena kathinam attharissāmīti.

parikathā jānitabbā 'ti: parikatham karoti imāya parikathāya kaṭhinadussañ nibbattessāmīti.

kukkukatañ jānitabban ti: anādiyadānam jānitabbam.

sannidhi jānitabbā 'ti: dve sannidhiyo jānitabbā karāṇa-sannidhi ca nieayasannidhi ca.

nissaggyam jānitabban ti: kariyamāne aruñam udriyati.

kaṭhinatthāro jānitabbo 'ti: sace sañghassa kaṭhinadussañ uppannam hoti samghena katham patipajjitabbam, atthāra-kena katham patipajjitabbam, anumodakena katham patipajjitabbam. sañghena ñattidutiyena kammena kaṭhinatthārakassa bhikkhuno dātabbam. tena kaṭhinatthārakena bhikkhunā tadañ eva dhovitvā vimajjivtū vicāretvā chinditvā sibbetvā rajitvā kappam katvā kaṭhinam attharitabbam. sace sañghātiyā kaṭhinam attharitukāmo hoti porāñikā sañghāti paccuddharitabbā, navā sañghāti adhitthātabbā, imāya sañghātiyā kaṭhinam attharāmīti vācā bhinditabbā. sace uttarāsañgena kaṭhinam attharitukāmo hoti porānako uttarāsañgo paccuddharitabbo, navo uttarāsañgo adhitthātabbo, iminā uttarāsañgena kaṭhinam attharāmīti vācā bhinditabbā. sace antaravāsakena kaṭhinam attharitukāmo hoti porānako antaravāsako paccuddharitabbo, navo antaravāsako adhitthātabbo, iminā antaravāsakena kaṭhinam attharāmīti vācā bhinditabbā. tena kaṭhinatthārakena bhikkhunā sañgham upasamkamitvā ekāmsañ uttarāsañgam karitvā añjalim paggahetvā evam assa vacanīyo: atthatam bhante sañghassa kaṭhinam, dhammiko kaṭhinatthāro, anumodathā 'ti. tehi anumodakehi bhikkhūhi ekāmsañ uttarāsañgam karitvā

añjalim paggahetvā evam assa vacanīyo: athataṁ āvuso saṅghassa kathinam, dhammiko kathinatthāro, anumodāmā 'ti. tena kathinatthārakena bhikkhunā sambahule bhikkhū upasam̄kamitvā ekam̄saṁ uttarāsaṅgam karitvā añjalim paggahetvā evam assu vacanīyā: athataṁ bhante . . . anumodathā 'ti. tehi anumodakehi . . . anumodāmā 'ti. tena kathinatthārakena bhikkhunā ekam̄ bhikkhum upasam̄kamitvā ekam̄saṁ uttarāsaṅgam karitvā añjalim paggahetvā evam assa vacanīyo: athataṁ āvuso saṅghassa kathinam, dhammiko kathinatthāro, anumodāhīti. tena anumodakena bhikkhunā ekam̄saṁ uttarāsaṅgam karitvā añjalim paggahetvā evam assa vacanīyo: athataṁ āvuso saṅghassa kathinam, dhammiko kathinatthāro, anumodāmīti. ||4||

saṅgho kathinam attharati, gaṇo k. a., puggalo k. attharati. na saṅgho kathinam attharati, na gaṇo k. a., puggalo kathinam attharati. hañci na saṅgho k. a., na gaṇo k. a., puggalo k. attharati: saṅghassa anatthataṁ hoti kathinam, gaṇassa anatthataṁ hoti kathinam, puggalassa atthataṁ hoti kathinam.

saṅgho pātimokkhām uddisati, gaṇo pātimokkham uddisati, puggalo pātimokkhām uddisatīti. na saṅgho pātimokkhām uddisati, na gaṇo p. u., puggalo p. uddisatīti. hañci na saṅgho p. u., na gaṇo p. u., puggalo p. u.: saṅghassa anudditthām hoti pātimokkham, gaṇassa anudditthām hoti pātimokkham, puggalassa udditthām hoti pātimokkham.

saṅghassa sāmaggiyā gaṇassa sāmaggiyā puggalassa uddesā saṅghassa udditthām hoti pātimokkham, gaṇassa udditthām hoti pātimokkhām, puggalassa udditthām hoti pātimokkhām. evam eva na saṅgho kathinam attharati, na gaṇo k. a., puggalo k. a.: saṅghassa anumodanāya gaṇassa anumodanāya puggalassa atthārā saṅghassa atthataṁ hoti kathinam, gaṇassa atthataṁ hoti kathinam, puggalassa atthataṁ hoti kathinan ti. ||5||

pakkamanantiko kathinuddhāro vutto ādicebandhunā, etañ ca tāham puechāmi: katamo palibodho paṭhamanū chijjati.||

pakkamanantiko kaṭhinuddhāro vutto ādiccabandhunā,  
 etañ ca tāham vissajjissam : cīvarapalibodho paṭhamam  
 chijjati,  
 tassa saha bahisimagamanā āvāsapalibodho chijjati.|  
 niṭṭhānantiko kaṭhinuddhāro vutto ādiccabandhunā,  
 etañ ca tāham pucchāmi . . . vissajjissam : Āvāsapali-  
 bodho paṭhamam chijjati,  
 cīvare niṭṭhite cīvarapaluōodho chijjati.|  
 sannīṭṭhānantiko kaṭhinuddhāro . . .  
 . . . pucchāmi . . . vissajjissam : dve palibodhā apubbañ  
 acarimam chijjanti.|  
 nāsanantiko kaṭhinuddhāro . . .  
 . . . pucchāmi . . . vissajjissam : āvāsapalibodho paṭha-  
 mam chijjati,  
 cīvare natthe cīvarapalibodho chijjati.|  
 savanantiko kaṭhinuddhāro . . .  
 . . . pucchāmi . . . vissajjissam : cīvarapalibodho paṭha-  
 mam chijjati,  
 tassa saha savanena āvāsapalibodho chijjati.|  
 āsāvacchediko kaṭhinuddhāro . . .  
 . . . pucchāmi . . . vissajjissam : āvāsapalibodho paṭha-  
 mam chijjati,  
 cīvarāsāya upacchinnāya cīvarapalibodho chijjati.|  
 sīmātikkantiko kaṭhinuddhāro . . .  
 . . . pucchāmi . . . vissajjissam : cīvarapalibodho  
 paṭhamam chijjati,  
 tassa bahisimagatassa āvāsapalibodho chijjati.|  
 sahubbhāro kaṭhinuddhāro . . .  
 . . . pucchāmi . . . vissajjissam : dve palibodhā apubbañ  
 acarimam chijjantī. ||6||

kati kaṭhinuddhārā samghādhinā, kati kaṭhinuddhārā  
 puggalādhinā, kati kaṭhinuddhārā n' eva samghādhinā na  
 puggalādhinā. eko kaṭhinuddhāro samghādhīno antar-  
 ubbhāro, cattāro kaṭhinuddhārā puggalādhinā pakkaman-  
 antiko niṭṭhānantiko sannīṭṭhānantiko sīmātikkantiko,  
 cattāro kaṭhinuddhārā n' eva samghādhinā na puggalādhinā  
 nāsanantiko savanantiko āsāvacchediko sahubbhāro. ||1||

katî kâthinuddhârâ antosimâya uddhariyyanti, katî kathin-  
uddhârâ bahisimâya uddhariyyanti, katî kâthinuddhârâ siyâ  
antosimâya uddhariyyanti siyâ bahisimâya uddhariyyanti.  
dve kâthinuddhârâ antosimâya uddhariyyanti antarubbhâro  
sahubbhâro. tayo kâthinuddhârâ bahisimâya uddhariyyanti  
pakkamanantiko savanantiko simâtikkantiko. cattâro kâthin-  
uddhârâ siyâ antosimâya uddhariyyanti siyâ bahisimâya  
uddhariyyanti niññhânantiko sannîññhânantiko nâsanantiko  
âsâvacchediko. ||2||

katî kâthinuddhârâ ekuppâdâ ekanirodhâ, katî kathin-  
uddhârâ ekuppâdâ nânânirodhâ. dve kâthinuddhârâ  
ekuppâdâ ekanirodhâ antarubbhâro sahubbhâro, avasesâ  
kâthinuddhârâ ekuppâdâ nânânirodhâ 'ti. ||3||7||

Kâthinabhedo niññhito. tass' uddânam :

kassa, kinti, pannarasa, dhammâ, nidâna-hetu ca,  
paccaya-samgaha-mâlâ, âdi ca, atîha puggalâ,|  
bhedâ tiññam, tayo, jânitabbam, atthâram uddesena ca,  
palibodh'-âdhinâ, sîmâya, uppâdanirodhena câ 'ti.|

Parivâram niññhitam.

## XV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṁ viharati Jetavane Anātha piṇḍikassa ārāme, atha kho āyasmā Upāli yena bhagavā ten' upasampkami, upasampkamitvā bhagavantam abhvādetvā ekamantam nisidi. ekamantam nisinno kho āyasmā Upāli bhagavantam etad avoca: katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā yāvajīvaṇam nānissitena vatthabban ti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā yāvajīvaṇam nānissitena vatthabbam. katamehi pañcahi. uposathaṇ na jānāti, uposathakammaṇ na j., pātimokkhāṇ na j., pātimokkhuddesāṇ na j., ûnapañcavasso hoti. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā yāvajīvaṇam nānissitena vatthabbam.

pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā yāvajīvaṇam anissitena vatthabbam. katamehi pañcahi. uposathaṇ jānāti, uposathakammaṇ . . . pañcavasso vā hoti atireka-pañcavasso vā. imehi kho . . . ||1||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi s. bh. yāvajīvaṇam nānissitena vatthabbam. katamehi pañcahi. pavāraṇaṇ na jānāti, pavāraṇakammaṇ na j., pātimokkhāṇ na j., pātimokkhuddesāṇ na j., ûnapañcavasso hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi s. bh. yāvajīvaṇam anissitena vatthabbam. katamehi pañcahi. pavāraṇaṇ jānāti . . . imehi kho . . . ||2||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . nānissitena vatthabbam. katamehi pañcahi. āpattānāpattiṇ na jānāti, lahukagarukam āpattiṇ na j., sāvasesānavasesam āpattiṇ na j., duṭṭhullāduṭṭhullaṇ āpattiṇ na j., ûnapañcavasso hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi . . . anissitena vatthabbam. katamehi pañcahi. āpattānāpattiṇ jānāti . . . imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi s. bh. yāvajīvaṇam anissitena vatthabban ti. ||3||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbam na nissayo dātabbo na sāmañero upaṭṭhāpetabbo 'ti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi s. bh. na upasampādetabbam na nissayo dātabbo na sāmañero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. na paṭibalo hoti antevāsiṇi vā saddhivihāriṇi vā gilānam upaṭṭhātum vā upaṭṭhāpetum vā, uppannam anabhiratiṁ vūpakāsetum vā vūpakāśpetum vā, uppannam kukkuccaṇi dhammadto vinodetum vā vinodāpetum vā, abhidhamme vinetum, abhivinaye vinetum. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgchi s. bh. na upasampādetabbam na nissayo dātabbo na sāmañero upaṭṭhāpetabbo.

pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi s. bh. upasampādetabbam nissayo dātabbo sāmañero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. paṭibalo hoti antevāsiṇi vā . . . abhivinaye vinetum. imehi kho . . . ||4||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi s. bh. na upasampādetabbam na nissayo dātabbo na sāmañero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. na paṭibalo hoti antevāsiṇi vā saddhivihāriṇi vā abhisamācārikāya sikkhāya sikkhāpetum, ādibrahmacariyikāya sikkhāya vinetum, adhisilo vinetum, adhicitte vinetum, adhipaññāya vinetum. imchi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi s. bh. upasampādetabbam nissayo dātabbo sāmañero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. paṭibalo hoti . . . adhicitte vinetum. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi s. bh. upasampādetabbam nissayo dātabbo sāmañero upaṭṭhāpetabbo 'ti. ||5||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno kammaṇi kātabban ti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi s. bh. kammam kātabbam. katamehi pañcahi. alajjī ca hoti, bālo ca, apakattatto ca, micchādiṭṭhiko ca hoti, ājīvavipanno ca. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno kammaṇi kātabbam. ||6||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi s. bh. kammaṇi kātabbam. katamehi pañcahi. adhisile sīlavipanno hoti, ajjhācāro ācāravipanno hoti, atidiṭṭhiyā diṭṭhivipanno hoti, micchādiṭṭhiko ca hoti, ājīvavipanno ca. imehi kho . . . ||7||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . kāyikena davena samannāgato hoti, vācasikena davena s. h., kāyikavācasikena davena s. h.,

micchādiṭṭhiko ca hoti, ājīvavipanno ca, imehi kho . . . ||8||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . kāyikena anācārena samannāgato hoti, vācasikena anācārena s. h., kāyikavācasikena anācārena s. h., micchādiṭṭhiko ca hoti, ājīvavipanno ca. imehi kho . . . ||9||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . kāyikena upaghātikena samannāgato hoti, vācasikena upaghātikena s. h., kāyikavācasikena upaghātikena s. h., micchādiṭṭhiko ca hoti, ājīvavipanno ca. imehi kho . . . ||10||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . kāyikena micchājīvena samannāgato hoti, vācasikena micchājīvena s. h., kāyikavācasikena micchājīvena s. h., micchādiṭṭhiko ca hoti, ājīvavipanno ca. imehi kho . . . ||11||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . āpattim āpanno kammakato upasampādeti nissayaṁ deti sāmaṇeraṁ upatṭhāpeti bhikkhuno-vādakasammutim sādiyati sammato pi bhikkhuniyo ovadati. imehi kho . . . ||12||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . yāya āpattiyā saṅghena kammaṁ katam hoti tam āpattim āpajjati, aññam vā tādisikam, taṭo vā pāpiṭṭhataram, kammaṁ garahati, kammike garahati. imehi kho . . . ||13||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . buddhassa avaṇṇam bhāsatī, dhammassa avaṇṇam bhāsatī, saṅghassa avaṇṇam bhāsatī, micchādiṭṭhiko ca hoti, ājīvavipanno ca. imehi kho Upāli pañcaḥ' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno kammaṁ kātabban ti. ||14||

anissitavaggo paṭhamo. tass' uddānam :

uposatham, pavāraṇam, āpatti ca, gilānakam,  
abhisamācār'-alajjī ca, adhisīla-davena ca,|  
anācāram, upaghāti-micchā, āpattim eva ca,  
yāya āpattiyā, buddhassa : paṭhamo vaggasamgaḥo  
'ti. ||1||

katih nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno kammaṁ na paṭippassambhetabban ti. pañcaḥ' Upāli aṅgehi s. bh. kammaṁ na paṭippassambhetabbaṁ. katanehi pañ-

cahi. āpattim āpanno kammakato . . . (*see chap. 1. 12-14, reading na paṭipassambhetabbam instead of kātabbam*) . . . ājīvavipanno ca. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno kammapaṭipassambhetabbam. ||1-3||  
aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno kammapaṭipassambhetabbam. katamehi pañcahi. alajjī ca hoti, bālo ca, apakatatto ca, omaddakārako ca hoti vattesu, sikkhāya ca na paripūrakārī. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno kammapaṭipassambhetabban ti. ||4||

samgāmāvacarena bhanto bhikkhunā samgham upasamkamantena kati dhamme ajjhattam upatthāpetvā samgho upasamkamitabbo. samgāmāvacarena Upāli bhikkhunā samgham upasamkamantena pañca dhamme ajjh. up. s. upasamkamitabbo. katame pañca. samgāmāvacarena Upāli bhikkhunā samgham upasamkamantena nīcitetta samgho upasamkamitabbo rajoharaṇasamena cittena, āsanakusalena bhavitabbañnisajjakusalenā, there bhikkhū anupakhajjanterena nave bhikkhū āsanena apaṭibāhantena yathāpaṭirūpe āsano nisiditbam, anānākathikena bhavitabbañ atiracchānakathikena sāmañ vā dhammo bhāsitabbo paro vā ajjhesisabbo ariyo vā tuṇhibhāvo nātimāññitabbo, sace Upāli samgho samaggakaranīyāni kammāni karoti tatra ca Upāli bhikkhuno na kkhamati api diṭṭhāvikammañ katvā upetabbā sāmaggi. tam kissa hetu, māham samghena nānatto assan ti. samgāmāvacaren' Upāli bhikkhunā samgham upasamkamantena ime pañca dhamme ajjhattam upatthāpetvā samgho upasamkamitabbo 'ti. ||5||

kañhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgato bhikkhu samghe voharanto bahujanaakanto ca hoti bahujanaamanāpo ca bahujanaarucito cā 'ti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi samannāgato . . . bahujanaarucito ca. katamehi pañcahi. ussitanamī ca hoti, nissitatappī ca, na ca bhāsānusandhikusalo hoti, na yathā-dhamme yathāvinaye yathāpattiyyā codetā hoti, na yathā-dhamme yathāvinaye yathāpattiyyā kāretā hoti. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgato . . . bahujanaarucito ca.

pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi samannāgato bhikkhu samghe voharanto bahujanakanto ca hoti bahujanaamanāpo ca bahujana-

rucito ca. katamehi pañcahi. nā ussītamantî ca hoti, na nissitajappî ca, bhâsanusandhikusalo ca hoti, yathâdhamme yathâvinaye yathâpattiyâ codetâ hoti, yathâdhamme yathâvinaye yathâpattiyâ kâretâ hoti. imehi kho Upâli . . . ||6||

aparehi pi Upâli pañcal' aṅgehi samannâgato bhikkhu saṅghe voharanto bahujanaakanto ca . . . ussâdetâ hoti, apasâdetâ hoti, adhammañ gauṇhâti, dhammañ paṭibâhati, samphañ ca bahum bhâsatî. inhi kho Upâli . . .

pañcal' Upâli aṅgehi samannâgato bhikkhu saṅghe voharanto bahujanakanto ca . . . na ussâdetâ hoti, na apasâdetâ hoti, dhammañ gauṇhâti, adhammañ paṭibâhati, samphañ ca na bahum bhâsatî. imchi kho Upâli . . . ||7||

aparehi pi Upâli pañcal' aṅgehi samannâgato bhikkhu saṅghe voharanto bahujanaakanto ca . . . pasayha pavattâ hoti, anokâsakammañ kârâpetvâ pavattâ hoti, na yathâdhamme yathâvinaye yathâpattiyâ codetâ hoti, na yathâdhamme yathâvinaye yathâpattiyâ kâretâ hoti, na yathâdiṭṭhiyâ byâkatâ hoti. imehi kho Upâli . . .

pañcah' Upâli aṅgehi samannâgato bhikkhu saṅghe voharanto bahujanakanto ca . . . na pasayha pavattâ hoti, okâsakammañ kârâpetvâ pavattâ hoti, yathâdhamme y. y. codetâ hoti, yathâdhamme y. y. kâretâ hoti, yathâdiṭṭhiyâ byâkatâ hoti. imehi kho Upâli . . . bahujanarucito cå 'ti. ||8||

kati nu kho bhante ânisamsâ vinayapariyatti� 'ti. pañc' ime Upâli ânisamsâ vinayapariyatti�. katame pañca. attano silakkhandho sugutto hoti surakkhito, kukuccapakâtânam paṭisaranam hoti, viśârado saṅghamajjhê voharati, paccatthike saha dhammena suniggahitam niggauṇhâti, saddhammatthitiyâ paṭipanno hoti. ime kho Upâli pañcâni-samsâ vinayapariyatti� 'ti. ||9||

napaṭippassambhanavaggo dutiyo. tass' uddânam :

âpanno, yâya, vaṇṇañ ca, alajjî, saṅgâmena ca,  
ussitâ, ussâdetâ ca, pasayha, pariyatti� 'ti.

paṭhamayamakapaññatti. ||2||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā saṃghe na voharitabban ti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi s. bh. saṃghe na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. āpattin na jānāti, āpattisamuṭṭhānam na j., āpattiyā payogaṇ na j., āpattiyā vūpasamāṇ na j., āpattiyā na vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi s. bh. saṃghe na voharitabbam.

pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi s. bh. saṃghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. āpattim jānāti . . . āpattiyā vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi s. bh. saṃghe voharitabbam. ||1||

aparehi pi . . . saṃghe na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. adhikaraṇam na jānāti, adhikaraṇasamuṭṭhānam na j., adhikaraṇassa payogaṇ na j., adhikaraṇassa vūpasamāṇ na j., adhikaraṇassa na vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . saṃghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. adhikaraṇam jānāti . . . adhikaraṇassa vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . . ||2||

aparchi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. pasayha pavattā hoti, anokāsakammaṇ kārāpetvā pavattā hoti, na yathādhamme yathāvinaye yathāpattiyyā codetā hoti, na yathādhamme y. y. kāretā hoti, na yathādiṭṭhiyā byākatā hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . saṃghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. na pasayha pavattā hoti, okāsakammaṇ kārāpetvā pavattā hoti . . . yathādiṭṭhiyā byākatā hoti. imehi kho . . . ||3||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. āpattānāpattim na jānāti, lahukagarukam āpattim na j., sāvasesāvasesam āpattim na j., duṭṭhullāduṭṭhullam āpattim na j., sappatikammaṇ appatikammaṇ āpattim na jānāti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . saṃghe voharitabbam. katamchi pañcahi. āpattēṇāpattim jānāti . . . imehi kho . . . ||4||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. kammaṇ na jānāti, kammaṇa karaṇam na j., kammaṇa vatthum na j., kammaṇa vattam na j., kammaṇa vūpasamāṇ na jānāti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . samghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. kammañ jānāti . . . imehi kho . . . ||5||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. vatthum na jānāti, nidānam na j., paññattim na j., padapaccābhātṭham na j., anusandhiivacanapatham na jānāti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . samghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. vatthum jānāti . . . imehi kho . . . ||6||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. chandāgatim gacchati, dosāgatim gacchati, mohāgatim gacchati, bhayāgatim gacchati, alajji ca hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . samghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. na chandāgatim gacchati . . . lajjī ca hoti. imehi kho . . . ||7||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. chandāgatim gacchati, dosāgatim g., mohāgatim g., bhayāgatim g., akusalo ca hoti vinaye. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . samghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. na chandāgatim gacchati . . . kusalo ca hoti vinaye. imehi kho . . . ||8||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. ñattim na jānāti, ñattiyā karaṇam na j., ñattiyā anussāvanam na j., ñattiyā samatham na j., ñattiyā vūpasamam na jānāti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . samghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. ñattim jānāti . . . imehi kho . . . ||9||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. suttam na jānāti, suttānulomam na j., vinayam na j., vinayānulomam na j., na ca thānāthānakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . samghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. suttam jānāti . . . thānāthānakusalo ca hoti. imehi kho . . . ||10||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. dhammam na jānāti, dhammānulomam na j., vinayam na j., vinayānulomam na j., na ca pubbāparakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . samghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. dhammam jānāti . . . pubbāparakusalo ca hoti.

imehi kho Upāli pañcab' aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā  
saṅghe voharitabban ti. ||1||

vohāravaggo tatiyo. tass' uddānam:

Āpatti, adhikaraṇam, pasayh', āpatti-jānanā,  
kammaṇi, vatthū, alajjī ca, akusalo ca, nātīyā,  
suttaṁ na jānāti, dhammam: tatiyo vaggasāṅgaho 'ti. ||3||

kati nu kho bhante adhammikā diṭṭhāvikanmā 'ti. pañc' ime  
Upāli adhammikā diṭṭhāvikkammā. katame pañca. anāpattiyā  
diṭṭhim āvikaroti, adesanāgāminiyā āpattiyā d. ā., desitāya  
āpattiyā d. ā., catūhi pañcahi d. ā., manomānasena diṭṭhim  
āvikaroti. ime kho Upāli pañca adhammikā diṭṭhāvikkammā.

pañc' ime Upāli dharmmikā diṭṭhāvikkammā. katame pañca.  
āpattiyā diṭṭhim āvikaroti, desanāgāminiyā āpattiyā d. ā.,  
adesitāya āpattiyā d. ā., na catūhi pañcabi d. ā., na manomā-  
nasena d. ā., ime kho . . . ||1||

apare pi Upāli pañca adhammikā diṭṭhāvikkammā. katame pañca.  
nānāsamāvāsakassa santike diṭṭhim āvikaroti, nānāśi-  
māya ṛhitassa santike d. ā., apakatattassa santike d. ā., catūhi  
pañcahi d. ā., manomānasena d. ā., ime kho . . .

pañc' ime Upāli dharmmikā diṭṭhāvikkammā. katame pañca.  
samānāsamāvāsakassa santike d. ā., samānāśimāya ṛhitassa  
santike d. ā., pakatattassa santike d. ā., na catūhi pañcahi d.  
ā., na manomānasena d. ā., ime kho Upāli pañca dharmmikā  
diṭṭhāvikkammā 'ti. ||2||

kati nu kho bhante adhammikā paṭiggahā 'ti. pañc' ime  
Upāli adhammikā paṭiggahā. katamo pañca. kāyena diyya-  
mānam kāyena appaṭiggahitam, kāyena diyyamānam kāyapa-  
ṭibaddhena appaṭiggahitam, kāyapaṭibaddhena diyyamānam kāy-  
ena appaṭiggahitam, kāyapaṭibaddhena diyyamānam kāy-  
paṭibaddhena appaṭiggahitam, nissaggiyena diyyamānam kā-  
yena vā kāyapaṭibaddhena vā appaṭiggahitam. ime kho  
Upāli pañca adhammikā paṭiggahā.

pañc' ime Upāli dharmmikā paṭiggahā. katame pañca.  
kāyena diyyamānam kāyena paṭiggahitam . . . nissaggiyena  
diyyamānam kāyena vā kāyapaṭibaddhena vā paṭiggahitam.  
ime kho Upāli pañca dharmmikā paṭiggahā 'ti. ||3||

kati nu kho bhante anatirittā 'ti. pañc' ime Upâli anatirittâ. katame pañca. akappiyakatañ hoti, appatiggahitakatañ hoti, anuccâritakatañ hoti, ahatthapâse katañ hoti, alam etam sabban ti avuttam hoti. ime kho Upâli pañca anatirittâ.

pañc' ime Upâli atirittâ. katame pañca. kappiyakatañ hoti, patiggahitakatañ hoti, uccâritakatañ hoti, hatthapâse katañ hoti, alam etam sabban ti vuttañ hoti. ime kho Upâli pañca atirittâ 'ti. ||4||

katibhi nu kho bhante âkârhi pavârañâ paññâyatîti. pañcah' Upâli âkârhi pavârañâ paññâyatîti. katamchi pañcahi. asanam paññâyatîti, bhojanam paññâyatîti, hatthapâse thiñ abhiharati, pañikkhepo paññâyatîti. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' âkârhi pavârañâ paññâyatîti. ||5||

kati nu kho bhante adhammikâ paññâtakarañâ 'ti. pañc' ime Upâli adhammikâ paññâtakarañâ. katame pañca. bhikkhu pâràjikam ajjhâpanno hoti, pâràjikena codiyamâno samghâdisesam ajjhâpanno pañijânâti, tam samgho samghâdisesena kâreti: adhammikam paññâtakarañam. bhikkhu pâràjikam ajjhâpanno hoti, pâràjikena codiyamâno pâcittiyanam pâtidesaniyam dukkañam ajjhâpanno pañijânâti, tam samgho dukkañena kâreti: adhammikam paññâtakarañam. bhikkhu samghâdisesam pâcittiyanam pâtidesaniyam dukkañam ajjhâpanno hoti, dukkañena codiyamâno pâràjikam ajjhâpanno pañijânâti, tam samgho pâràjikena kâreti: adhammikam paññâtakarañam. bhikkhu dukkañam ajjhâpanno hoti, dukkañena codiyamâno samghâdisesam pâcittiyanam pâtidesaniyam ajjhâpanno pañijânâti, tam samgho pâràjikena kâreti: adhammikam paññâtakarañam. ime kho Upâli pañca adhammikâ paññâtakarañâ.

pañc' ime Upâli dhammikâ paññâtakarañâ. katame pañca. bhikkhu pâràjikam ajjhâpanno hoti, pâràjikena codiyamâno pâràjikam ajjhâpanno pañijânâti, tam samgho pâràjikena kâreti: dhammikam paññâtakarañam. bhikkhu samghâdisesam pâcittiyanam pâtidesaniyam dukkañam ajjhâpanno hoti, dukkañena codiyamâno dukkañam ajjhâpanno pañijânâti, tam samgho dukkañena kâreti: dhammikam paññâtakarañam. ime kho Upâli pañca dhammikâ paññâtakarañâ 'ti. ||6||

katîhi nu kho bhante añgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno okâsakammañ kârâpentassa nâlam okâsakammam kâtun ti. pañcah' Upâli añgehi s. bh. ok. k. nâlam okâsakammam kâtum. katamehi pañcahi. alajjî ca hoti, bâlo ca, apakattato ca, câvanâdhîppâyo vattâ hoti, no vutthânâdhîppâyo. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli añgehi s. bh. ok. k. alam okâsakammam kâtum. katamehi pañcahi. lajjî ca hoti, pañdito ca, pukattato ca, vutthânâdhîppâyo vattâ hoti, no câvanâdhîppâyo. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' añgehi s. bh. ok. k. alam okâsakammam kâtun ti. ||7||

katîhi nu kho bhante añgehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ saddhiñ vinayo na sâkacchâtabbo 'ti. pañcah' Upâli añgehi s. bh. s. vinayo na sâkacchâtabbo. katamehi pañcahi. vatthum na jânâti, nidânam na j., paññattim na j., padapacechâbhâtham na j., anusandhivacanapatham na jânâti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli añgehi s. bh. s. vinayo sâkacchâtabbo. katamehi pañcahi. vatthum jânâti . . . imehi kho Upâli pañcah' añgehi s. bh. s. vinayo sâkacchâtabbo 'ti. ||8||

kati nu kho bhante pañhapucchâ 'ti. pañc' imâ Upâli pañhapucchâ. katamâ pañca. mandattâ momuhattâ pañham puechatî, pâpiccho icchâpakato pañham puechatî, paribhavâ p. p., aññâtukâmo p. p., sace me pañham puttho sammad eva byâkarissati ice etam kusalam, no ce me pañham puttho sammad eva byâkarissati aham assa sammad eva byâkarissamîti pañham puechatî. imâ kho Upâli pañca pañhapucchâ 'ti. ||9||

kati nu kho bhante aññabyâkarañâ 'ti. pañc' imâ Upâli aññabyâkarañâ. katame pañca. mandattâ momuhattâ aññam byâkaroti, pâpiccho icchâpakato a. by., ummâdâ cittakkhepâ a. by., adhimânenâ a. by., bhûtam aññam byâkaroti. imâ kho Upâli pañca aññabyâkarañâ 'ti. ||10||

kati nu kho bhante visuddhiyo 'ti. pañc' imâ Upâli visuddhiyo. katamâ pañca. nidânam uddisitvâ avasesam̄ sutena sâvetabbañ, ayam pañham visuddhi . . . (see VI. 5) . . . vitthâren' eva pañcamî. imâ kho Upâli pañca visuddhiyo 'ti. ||11||

kati nu kho bhante bhojanā 'ti. pañc' ime Upāli bhojanā. katame pañca. odano kummāso sattu maccho māṃsaṃ. ime kho Upāli pañca bhojanā 'ti. ||12||

dīṭṭhāvikammavaggo catuttho. tass' uddānam :

dīṭṭhāvikamīnā, apare, patīggaḥā, anatirittā,  
pavāraṇā, patīnīnātaṃ, okāsaṃ, sākacchena ca,  
pañhaṃ, aññabyākaranā, visuddhi cāpi, bhojanā 'ti. ||4||

codakena bhanto bhikkhunā param codetukāmena kati dhamme ajjhattam paccavekkhitvā paro codetabbo 'ti. codaken' Upāli bhikkhunā param codetukāmena pañca dhamme ajjhattam paccavekkhitvā paro codetabbo. katame pañca. codaken' Upāli bhikkhunā param codetukāmena evam paccavekkhitabbaṃ : parisuddhakāyasamācāro . . . (=Cullavagga IX. 5. 1) . . . codaken' Upāli bhikkhunā param codetukāmena ime pañca dhamme ajjhattam paccavekkhitvā paro codetabbo 'ti. ||1||

codakena bhante bhikkhunā param codetukāmena kati dhamme ajjhattam upaṭṭhāpetvā paro codetabbo 'ti. codaken' Upāli bhikkhunā param codetukāmena pañca dhamme ajjhattam upaṭṭhāpetvā paro codetabbo. katame pañca. kālena vakkhāmi . . . (Cullav. IX. 5. 2) . . . codaken' Upāli bhikkhunā param codetukāmena ime pañca dhamme ajjhattam upaṭṭhāpetvā paro codetabbo 'ti. ||2||

codakena bhante bhikkhunā param codetukāmena kati dhamme ajjhattam manasikaritvā paro codetabbo 'ti. codaken' Upāli bh. p. e. pañca dhamme ajjhattam manasikaritvā paro codetabbo. katame pañca. kāruññatā hitesitā anukampatā āpattivuṭṭhanatā vinayapurekkhāratā. codaken' Upāli bh. p. e. ime pañca dhamme ajjhattam manasikaritvā paro codetabbo 'ti. ||3||

kaṭīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno okāsakammam kārāpentassa nālam okāsakammam kātum ti. pañcaḥ' Upāli aṅgehi . . . nālam okāsakammam kātum. katamehi pañcahi. aparisuddhakāyasamācāro hoti, aparisuddhavacīsamācāro hoti, aparisuddhājīvo hoti, bālo hoti abyatto, na paṭibalo anuyuñjiyamāno anuyogam dātum.

imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . nālam okāsakammam kātum.

pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi . . . alam okāsakammam kātum. katamehi pañcahi. parisuddhakāyasamācāro hoti. parisuddha-vacīsamācāro hoti. parisuddhājīvo hoti. paṇḍito hoti byatto. paṭibalo anuyuñjiyamāno anuyogam dātum. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . alam okāsakammam kātun ti. ||4||

attādānam ādātukāmena bhante bhikkhunā katih' aṅgehi samannāgatañ attādānam ādātabban ti. attādānam ādātukāmen' Upāli bhikkhunā pañcaṅgasamannāgatañ attādānam ādātabbañ. katame pañca. attādānam ādātukāmena Upāli bhikkhunā evam paccavekkhitabbam . . . (Cullavagga IX. 4) . . . evam pañcaṅgasamannāgatañ kho Upāli attādānam ādinnam pacchāpi avippaṭisārakaram bhavissati. ||5||

katih nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgato bhikkhu adhi-karanya-jātānam bhikkhūnam bahūpakāro hotiti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi . . . bahūpakāro hoti. katamehi pañcahi. sīlavā hoti pātimokkhasamavarasamvuto viharati ācāragocara-sampanno aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. bahussuto hoti sutadhare sutasannicayo ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhē kalyāṇā pariyoṣānakalyāṇā satthañ sabayajanañ kevalaparipuññañ parisuddham brahma-cariyam abhivadanti tathārūp' assa dhammā bahussutā honti dhātā vacasā paricitā manasānupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā. ubhayāni kho pan' assa pātimokkhāni vitthārena svāgatāni honti suvibhattāni suppavattīni suvinicchitāni suttaso anubayañjanaso. vinayo kho pana thito hoti asañhiro. paṭibalo hoti ubho attapaccatthike assāsetum saññāpetum nijjhāpetum pekkhetum pasādetum. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . bahūpakāro hoti. ||6||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . bahūpakāro hoti. katamehi pañcahi. parisuddhakāyasamācāro hoti. parisuddha-vacīsamācāro hoti. parisuddhājīvo hoti. paṇḍito hoti byatto. paṭibalo anuyuñjiyamāno anuyogam dātum. imehi kho . . . ||7||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . bahūpakāro hoti. katamehi pañcahi. vatthum jāvāti. nidānam jānāti. paññattim

j., padapacchâbhâṭṭham j., anusandhivacanapatham jânâti.  
imehi kho . . . bahûpakâro hotîti. ||8||

katîhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ nânuyuñjitabban ti. pañcah' Upâli aṅgehi s. bh. nânuyuñjîtabbam. katamehi pañcahi. suttañ na jânâti, suttânuñlomañ na j., vinayañ na j., vinayânuñlomañ na j., na ca thânâthâna-kusalo hoti. imehi kho . . . (see chap. 3. 10-11; instead of sañghe voharitabbam, s° na voharitabbam read anuyuñjîtabbam, nânuyuñjîtabbam.) . . . pubbâparakusalo ca hoti. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' aṅgehi s. bh. anuyuñjîtabbam. ||9, 10||

aparelii pi Upâli pañcah' aṅgehi s. bh. nânuyuñjîtabbam. katamehi pañcahi. vatthuñ na jânâti, niñdânam na j., paññattim na j., padapacchâbhâṭṭham na j., anusandhivaca-napatham na jânâti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli aṅgehi s. bh. anuyuñjîtabbam. katamehi pañcahi. vatthuñ jânâti . . . imehi kho . . . ||11||

aparehi pi . . . nânuyuñjîtabbam. katamehi pañcahi. âpattiñ na jânâti, âpattisamuñthânam na j., âpattiyâ payogam na j., âpattiyâ vûpasamañ na j., âpattiyâ na vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli aṅgehi s. bh. anuyuñjîtabbam. katamehi pañcahi. âpattiñ jânâti . . . âpattiyâ vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . . ||12||

aparehi pi . . . nânuyuñjîtabbam. katamehi pañcahi. adhikarañam na jânâti, adhikarañasamuñthânam na j., adhikarañassa payogam na j., adhikarañassa vûpasamañ na j., adhikarañassa na vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli aṅgehi s. bh. anuyuñjîtabbam. katamehi pañcahi. adhikarañam jânâti . . . adhikarañassa vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . . anuyuñjîtabban ti. ||13||

attâdânavaggo pañcamo. tass' uddânam :

parisuddhañ ca, kâlena, kâruññe, okâsena ca,  
attâdânam, adhikarañam, aparehi pi, vatthuñ ca,  
suttañ, dhammad, puna vatthuñ ca, âpatti, adhikara-  
ñena câ 'ti. ||5||

katī nu kho bhante âraññakâ 'ti. pañc' ime Upâli âraññakâ. katame pañca. mandattâ momuhattâ âraññako hoti, pâpiccho icchâpakato âr. h., ummâdâ cittakkhepâ âr. h., vaññitam buddhehi buddhasâvakehiti âr. h., api ca appicchañ ñeva nissâya santutthîni ñeva nissâya sallekhañ ñeva nissâya pavivekañ ñeva nissâya idamaññithitañ ñeva nissâya âraññako hoti. ime kho Upâli pañca âraññakâ 'ti. ||1||

katī nu kho bhante piñḍapâtikâ 'ti — pa — katī nu kho bhante pâmsukûlikâ 'ti . . . rukkhamûlikâ 'ti . . . sosânikâ 'ti . . . abbhokâsikâ 'ti . . . tecivârikâ 'ti . . . sapadâna-cârikâ 'ti . . . nesajjikâ 'ti . . . yathâsanthatikâ 'ti . . . ekâsanikâ 'ti . . . khalupacchâbhattikâ 'ti . . . pattapinñdikâ 'ti. pañc' ime Upâli pattapinñdikâ. katame pañca. mandattâ . . . idamaññithitañ ñeva nissâya pattapinñdiko hoti. ime kho Upâli pañca pattapinñdikâ 'ti. ||2-13||

dhûtañgavaggo chattho. tass' uddânam :

âraññako, piñḍi-pâmsu ca, rukkha-susânapañcamam,  
abbho-tecivarañ c'eva, sapadâna-nesajjikâ,  
santhat', ekâsanañ c' eva, khalupacechâ, pattapinñdikâ  
'ti. ||6||

katī nu kho bhante musâvâdâ 'ti. pañc' ime Upâli musâvâdâ. katame pañca. atthi musâvâdo pârâjikagâmî, atthi musâvâdo saṅghâdisesagâmî, a. m. thullaccayagâmî, a. m. pâcittiyyagâmî, a. m. dukkaṭagâmî. ime kho Upâli pañca musâvâdâ 'ti. ||1||

katîhi nu kho bhante añgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno saṅghamajjhe uposatham vâ pavârañam vâ thapentassa alam bhikkhu mâ bhañdanam mâ kalahañ mâ viggâhañ mâ vivâdân ti omadditvâ samghena uposatho vâ pavârañâ vâ kâtabbâ 'ti. pañceah' Upâli añgehi samannâgatassa . . . kâtabbâ. katamehi pañceahi. alajjî ca hoti, bâlo ca, apukatto ca, câvanâ thippâyo vattâ hoti, no vuṭṭhanâdhippâyo. imehi kho Upâli pañceah' añgehi samannâgatassa . . . kâtabbâ. ||2||

aparehi pi Upâli pañceah' añgehi samannâgatassa . . . kâtabbâ. katamehi pañceahi. aparisuddhakâyasamâcâro hoti,

aparisuddhavaeśamācāro hoti, aparisuddhājīvo hoti, bālo hoti abyatto, bhaṇḍanakārako hoti kalahakārako, imeli kho Upāli pañcaḥ' aṅgehi samannāgatassa . . . kātabbā 'ti. ||3||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno anuyogo na dātabbo 'ti. pañcaḥ' Upāli . . . na dātabbo. katamehi pañcahi. āpattānāpattim na jānāti, lahukagarukaṇāpattim na j., sāvasesānavasāmāpattim na j., duṭṭhullāduṭṭhullamāpattim na j., sappaṭikammaṇāpattim na j., appaṭikammaṇāpattim na jānāti. imehi kho Upāli . . . na dātabbo.

pañcaḥ' Upāli aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno anuyogo dātabbo. katamehi pañcahi. āpattānāpattim jānāti . . . imehi kho Upāli . . . dātabbo 'ti. ||4||

katīhi nu kho bhante ākārehi bhikkhu āpattim āpajjatī. pañcaḥ' Upāli ākārehi bhikkhu āpattim āpajjati. katamehi pañcahi. alajjītā aññānātā kukkucecapakatatā akappiyekappiyasaññitā kappiyekappiyasaññitā. imehi kho Upāli . . . āpajjati. ||5||

aparchi pi Upāli pañcaḥ' ākārehi bhikkhu āpattim āpajjati. katamehi pañcahi. adassanena assavanena pasuttakatā tathāsaññī satisammosā. imehi kho Upāli . . . āpajjatī. ||6||

katī nu kho bhante verā 'ti. pañc' imē Upāli verā. katame pañca. pāṇātipāto adinnādānam kāmesu micchācāro musāvādo surāmerayamujjapamādatthānam. imē kho Upāli pañca verā 'ti. ||7||

katī nu kho bhante veramāniyo 'ti. pañc' imā Upāli veramāniyo. katamā pañca. pāṇātipātā veramāni adinnādānā v. kāmesu micchācārā v. musāvādā v. surāmerayamajjapamādatthānam veramāni. imā kho Upāli pañca veramāniyo 'ti. ||8||

katī nu kho bhante byasanānīti. pañc' imāni Upāli byasanānī. katamāni pañca. nātibyasanām bhogaby. rogaby. sīlaby. ditthibyasanām. imāni kho Upāli pañca byasanānīti. ||9||

katī nu kho bhante sampadā 'ti. pañc' imā Upāli sampadā. katamā pañca. nātisampadā bhogas. ārogyas. sīlas. ditthi-sampadā. imā kho Upāli pañca sampadā 'ti. ||10||

musāvādaggo sattamo. tass' uddānam :

musāvādo ca, omaddi, aparehi, anuyogo ca,  
Āpattiñ ca, aparehi, verā, veramañ pi ca,  
byasanam, sampadā c' eva : sattamo vaggasamgaho  
'ti. ||7||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno bhikkhunīsamghen' eva kammañ kātabban ti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi . . . kātabbam̄ avandiyo so bhikkhu bhikkhunīsamghena. katamehi pañcahi. vivaritvā kāyam bhikkhunīnañ dasseti, ûrūm dasseti, aṅgajātam̄ dasseti, ubho aṁsakūte dasseti, obhāsatī gihī sampayojeti. imehi kho Upāli . . . kātabbam̄ avandiyo so bhikkhu bhikkhunīsamghena. ||1||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . kātabbam̄ avandiyo so bhikkhu bhikkhunīsamghena. katamehi pañcahi. bhikkhunīnam alābhāya parisakkati, bhikkhunīnam anatthāya parisakkati, bhikkhunīnam avāsāya parisakkati, bhikkhuniyo akkosati paribhāsatī, bhikkhū bhikkhunīhi bhedeti. imchi kho . . . ||2||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . kātabbam̄ avandiyo so bhikkhu bhikkhunīsamghena. katamehi pañcahi. bhikkhunīnam alābhāya parisakkati, bh. anatthāya p., bh. avāsāya p., bhikkhuniyo akkosati paribhāsatī, bhikkhū bhikkhunīhi sampayojeti. imehi kho . . . kātabbam̄ avandiyo so bhikkhu bhikkhunīsamghenā 'ti. ||3||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgatāya bhikkhuniyā kammañ kātabban ti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi s. bh. kammañ kātabbam̄. katamehi pañcahi. vivaritvā kāyam bhikkhūnam dasseti, ûrūm dasseti, aṅgajātam̄ dasseti, ubho aṁsakūte dasseti, obhāsatī gihī sampayojeti. imehi kho . . . ||4||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi s. bh. kammañ kātabbam̄. katamehi pañcahi. bhikkhūnam alābhāya parisakkati, bh. anatthāya p., bh. avāsāya p., bhikkhū akkosati paribhāsatī, bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūhi bhedeti. imehi kho . . . ||5||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi s. bh. kammañ kātabbam̄. katamehi pañcahi. bhikkhūnam alābhāya parisakkati, bh. anatthāya p., bh. avāsāya p., bhikkhū akkosati paribhāsatī, bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūhi sampayojeti. imehi kho Upāli

pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgatāya bhikkhuniyā kammaṇi kātabban ti. ||6||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgetena bhikkhunā bhikkhunīnaṇi ovādo na ṭhapetabbo 'ti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi . . . na ṭhapetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. alajjī ca hoti, bālo ca, apakatatto ca, cāvanādhippāyo vattā hoti, no vuṭṭhānādhippāyo. imehi kho . . . ||7||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . na ṭhapetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. aparisuddhakāyasamācāro hoti, aparisuddhavacīsamācāro hoti, aparisuddhājīvo hoti, bālo hoti abyatto, na paṭibalo anuyuñjiyamāno anuyogam dātuṇi. imehi kho . . . ||8||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . na ṭhapetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. kāyikena anācārena samannāgato hoti, vācasikena anācārena s. h., kāyikavācasikena anācārena s. h., bhikkhunīnaṇi akkosakaparibhāsako hoti, bhikkhuṇīhi saddhiṇi saṃsaṭṭho viharati ananulomikena saṃsaggena. imehi kiu . . . ||9||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . na ṭhapetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. alajjī ca hoti, bālo ca, apakatatto ca, bhaṇḍanakārako ca hoti kalahakārako, sikkhāya ca na pariṇārakāri. imehi kho . . . na ṭhapetabbo 'ti. ||10||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā bhikkhunīnaṇi ovādo na gahetabbo 'ti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi . . . na gahetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. kāyikena anācārena samannāgato hoti, vācasikena anācārena s. h., kāyikavācasikena anācārena s. h., bhikkhunīnaṇi akkosakaparibhāsako hoti, bhikkhuṇīhi saddhiṇi saṃsaṭṭho viharati ananulomikena saṃsaggena. imehi kho . . . ||11||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . na gahetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. alajjī ca hoti, bālo ca, apakatatto ca, gamiko vā hoti, gilāno vā. imehi kho . . . na gahetabbo 'ti. ||12||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā saddhiṇi na sākacchātabbo 'ti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi s. bh. s. na sākacchātabbo. katamehi pañcahi. na asekhenā sīlakkhandhena samaṇnāgato hoti, na asekhenā samādhikkhandhena . . . pañnakkhandhena . . . vimuttikkhandhena

. . . vimuttiñāñadassanakkhandhena samannāgato hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli añgehi s. bh. s. sākacchātabbo. katamehi pañcahi. asekhena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato hoti . . . imehi kho . . . ||13||

aparci pi Upāli pañcah' añgehi s. bh. s. na sākacchātabbo. katamehi pañcahi. na atthapañisambhidāppatto hoti, na dhammapañisambhidāppatto hoti, na niruttipañisambhidāppatto hoti, na pañibhānapañisambhidāppatto hoti, na yathā-vimuttam cittañ paccevekkhati. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli añgehi s. bh. s. sākacchātabbo. katamehi pañcahi. atthapañisambhidāppatto hoti . . . yathā-vimuttam cittañ paccevekkhati. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' añgehi s. bh. s. sākacchātabbo 'ti. ||14||

bhikkhunīovādavaggo aṭṭhamo. tass' uddānam :

bhikkhunih' eva kātabbañ, aparci tathā duve,  
bhikkhunināñ tayo kāmī, na ḥapetabbo dve dukā,  
na gahetabbo dve vuttā, sākucchāsu ca dve dukā 'ti. ||8||

katīhi nu kho bhante añgehi samannāgato bhikkhu ubbā-hikāya na sammannitabbo 'ti. pañcah' Upāli añgehi s. bh. ubb. na sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. na atthakusalo hoti, na dhammakusalo hoti, na niruttikusalo hoti, na byāñjanakusalo hoti, na pubbāparakusalo hoti. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' añgehi s. bh. ubb. na sammannitabbo.

pañcah' Upāli añgehi s. bh. ubbāhikāya sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. atthakusalo hoti . . . imehi kho Upāli pañcah' añgehi s. bh. ubb. sammannitabbo. ||1||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . na sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. kodhano hoti kodhābhībhūto, makkhī hoti makkhā-bhībhūto, paññā hoti paññābhībhūto, issukī hoti issābhībhūto, sanditthiparāmāsi hoti ādhānaggāhī duppañinissaggī. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. na kodhano hoti na kodhābhībhūto . . . na issukī hoti na issābhībhūto, asanditthiparāmāsi hoti anādhānaggāhī suppañ-nissaggī. imehi kho . . . ||2||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . na sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. kuppatti, byápajjati, patithiyati, kopam janeti, akkhamo hoti apadakkhiṇaggâhî ananusâsanî. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. na kuppatti, na byápajjati, na patithiyati, na kopam janeti, khamo hoti padakkhiṇaggâhî anusâsanî. imehi kho . . . ||3||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . na sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. pasâretâ hoti no sâr 'â, anokâsakammap kârâpetvâ pavattâ hoti, na yathâdhammo yathâvinaye yathâpattiyâ codetâ hoti, na yathâdhamme yathâvinaye yathâpattiyâ karetâ hoti, na yathâdiṭṭhiyâ byâkatâ hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. sâretâ hoti no pasâretâ, okâsakammap kârâpetvâ pavattâ hoti, yathâdhamme . . . yathâdiṭṭhiyâ byâkatâ hoti. imehi kho . . . ||4||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . na sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. chandâgatîn gacchati, dosâgatîn g., mohâgatîn g., bhayâgatîn g., alajjî ca hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. na chandâgatîn gacchati . . . lajjî ca hoti. imehi kho . . . ||5||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . na sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. chandâgatîn gacchati, dosâgatîn g., mohâgatîn g., bhayâgatîn g., ukusalo ca hoti vinaye. imchi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. na chandâgatîn gacchati . . . kusalo ca hoti vinaye. imehi kho . . . sammannitabbo 'ti. ||6||

katîhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannâgato bhikkhu bâlo tv eva saṅkham gacchatîti. pañcah' Upâli aṅgohi s. bh. bâlo tv eva saṅkham gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. suttam na jânâti, suttânuломam na j, vinayam na j, vinayânuломam na j, na ca thânâthânakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli aṅgehi s. bh. pañditô tv eva saṅkham gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. suttam jânâti . . . thânâthânakusalo ca hoti. imehi kho . . . ||7||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . bâlo tv eva saṅkham gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. dhammadam na jânâti, dhammadânuломam

na j., vinayam na j., vinayānulomam na j., na ca pubbāparakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . pañdito tv eva saṃkham gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. dhammadm jānāti . . . pubbāparakusalo ca hoti. imehi kho . . . ||8||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . bālo tv eva saṃkham gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. vatthum na jānāti, nidānam na j., paññattim na j., padapachchābhātt̄ham na j., anusandhivacanapatham na jānāti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . pañdito tv eva saṃkham gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. vatthum jānāti . . . imehi kho . . . ||9||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . bālo tv eva saṃkham gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. āpattim na jānāti, āpattisamutthānam na j., āpattiyā payogam na j., āpattiyā vūpasamam na j., āpattiyā na vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . pañdito tv eva saṃkham gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. āpattim jānāti . . . āpattiyā vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . . ||10||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . bālo tv eva saṃkham gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. adhikaraṇam na jānāti, adhikaraṇasamutthānam na j., adhikaraṇassa payogam na j., adhikaraṇassavaṇasamam na j., adhikaraṇassa na vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . pañdito tv eva saṃkham gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. adhikaraṇam jānāti . . . adhikaraṇassavinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . . pañdito tv eva saṃkham gacchatīti. ||11||

ubbāhikavaggo niṭṭhitō navamo. tass' uddānam :

anatthakusalo c' eva, kodhano, kuppatti ca yo,  
pasāretā, chandāgati, na kusalo tath' eva ca, |  
suttam, dhammañ ca, vatthuñ ca, āpatti, adhikaraṇam :  
dve dve paṭṭasitā sabbe ; kaṇhasukkam vijānathā 'ti. ||9||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgato bhikkhu nālam  
adhikaraṇam vūpasmetun ti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi s. bh.  
nālam adhikaraṇam vūpasmetum. katamehi pañcahi.

āpattim na jānāti . . . (*see chap. 9. 10*) . . . imehi  
kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . alam adhikaraṇam vūpasametum.  
katamehi pañcahi. āpattim jānāti . . . imehi kho  
. . . ||1||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . nālam adhikaraṇam vūpasametuṇ.  
katamehi pañcahi. adhikaraṇam na jānāti . . . (*see chap.  
9. 11*) . . . imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . alam adhikaraṇam vūpasametum.  
katamehi pañcahi. adhikaraṇam jānāti . . . imehi  
kho . . . ||2||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . nālam adhikaraṇam vūpasametum.  
katamehi pañcahi. chandāgatim gacchati . . . alajjī ca  
hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . alam adhikaraṇam vūpasametum.  
katamehi pañcahi. na chandāgatim gacchati . . . lajjī ca  
hoti. imehi kho . . . ||3||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . nālam adhikaraṇam vūpasametum.  
katamehi pañcahi. chandāgatim gacchati . . . appassuto ca  
hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . alam adhikaraṇam vūpasametum.  
katamehi pañcahi. na chandāgatim gacchati . . . bahussuto  
ca hoti. imehi kho . . . ||4||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . nālam adhikaraṇam vūpasametum.  
katamehi pañcahi. vatthum na jānāti. nidānam na j., pañ-  
ñattim na j., padapacchābhāṭṭham na j., anusandhivacana-  
patham na jānāti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . alam adhikaraṇam vūpasametum.  
katamehi pañcahi. vatthum jānāti . . . imehi kho . . . ||5||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . nālam adhikaraṇam vūpasametum.  
katamehi pañcahi. chandāgatim gacchati . . . akusalo ca  
hoti vinaye. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . alam adhikaraṇam vūpasametum.  
katamehi pañcahi. na chandāgatim gacchati . . . kusalo  
ca hoti vinaye. imehi kho . . . ||6||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . nālam adhikaraṇam vūpasametum.  
katamehi pañcahi. chandāgatim gacchati . . . puggalagaru  
hoti no saṅghagaru. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . alam adhikaraṇam vūpasametum.  
katamehi pañcahi. na chandāgatim gacchati . . . sañgha-  
garu hoti no puggalagaru. imehi kho . . . ||7||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . nālam adhikaraṇam vūpasametum.  
katamehi pañcahi. chandāgatim gacchati . . . āmisagaru  
hoti no saddhammagaru. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . alam adhikaraṇam vūpasametum.  
katamehi pañcahi. na chandāgatim gacchati . . .  
saddhammagaru hoti no āmisagaru. imehi kho . . . alam  
adhikaraṇam vūpasametum ti. ||8||

katīhi nu kho bhante ākārēhi sañgho bhijjatīti. pañcah'  
Upāli ākārēhi sañgho bhijjati. katamehi pañcahi. kam-  
mena, uddeṣena, voharanto, anussāvanena, salākugāhena.  
imehi kho Upāli pañcah' ākārēhi sañgho bhijjatīti. ||9||

sañgharājī sañgharājīti bhante vuceati. kittāvatā nu kho  
bhante sañgharājī hoti no ca samghabhedo, kittāvatā ca  
pana sañgharājī c' eva hoti sañghabhedo cā 'ti. paññatt'

etam Upāli mayā āgantukānam bhikkhūnam āgantukavattam.  
evam supaññatte kho Upāli mayā sikkhāpade āgantukā  
bhikkhū āgantukavatte na vattanti: evam pi kho Upāli  
sañgharājī hoti no ca samghabhedo. paññatt' etam Upāli  
mayā āvāsikānam bhikkhūnam āvāsikavattam. evam  
supaññatte kho Upāli mayā sikkhāpade āvāsikā bhikkhū  
āvāsikavatte na vattanti: evam pi kho . . . paññatt' etam  
Upāli mayā bhikkhūnam bhattagge bhattaggavattam yathā-  
vuḍḍham yathārattam yathāpāṭirūpam aggāsanam aggodakam  
aggapindam. evam supaññatte kho Upāli mayā sikkhāpade  
navā bhikkhū bhattagge therānam bhikkhūnam āsanam  
paṭibāhanti: evam pi kho . . . paññatt' etam Upāli mayā  
bhikkhūnam senāsane senāsanavattam yathāvuḍḍham yathā-  
rattam yathāpāṭirūpam. evam supaññatte kho Upāli mayā  
sikkhāpade navā bhikkhū therānam bhikkhūnam senāsanam  
paṭibāhanti: evam pi kho Upāli sañgharājī hoti no ca  
sañghabhedo. paññatt' etam Upāli mayā bhikkhūnam  
antosimāya ekam uposathaṁ ekam pavāraṇam ekam sañgha-  
kammaṁ ekam kammākammaṁ. evam supaññatte kho  
Upāli mayā sikkhāpade tatth' eva antosimāya āvenibhāvam  
karityā gaṇam bandhitvā āveniuposathaṁ karonti āvenipavā-

rañam karonti āvenisam̄ghakammam̄ karonti āvenikammā-kammāni karonti: evam̄ pi kho Upāli sam̄gharājī c' eva hoti sam̄ghabhedo ca 'ti. ||10||

adhikaraṇavūpasamavaggo niṭṭhitō dasamo. tass' uddānam̄ :

āpatti, adhikaraṇam, chandā, appassutena ca,  
vatthum ca, akusalo ca, puggalo, āmisena ca,  
bhijjati, sam̄gharājī ca sañc̄habhedo tath' eva cā 'ti. ||10||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgato sam̄ghabhedako  
āpāyiko nerayiko kappaṭṭho atekiccho 'ti. pañcaḥ' Upāli  
aṅgehi . . . atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh' Upāli bhi-  
kkhu adhammaṇ dhammo 'ti dīpeti, dhammaṇ adhammo 'ti  
dīpeti, avinayaṇ vinayo 'ti dīpeti, vinayaṇ avinayo 'ti dīpeti,  
vinidhāya diṭṭhim̄ kammena. imehi kho Upāli pañcaḥ' aṅgehi  
. . . atekiccho. ||1||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh'  
Upāli bhikkhu adhammaṇ dhammo . . . vinidhāya diṭṭhim̄  
uddesena. imehi kho . . . ||2||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh'  
Upāli bhikkhu adhammaṇ dhammo . . . vinidhāya diṭṭhim̄  
voharanto. imehi kho . . . ||3||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh'  
Upāli bhikkhu adhammaṇ dhammo . . . vinidhāya diṭṭhim̄  
anussāvanena. imehi kho . . . ||4||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh'  
Upāli bhikkhu adhammaṇ dhammo . . . vinidhāya diṭṭhim̄  
salākagāhena. imehi kho . . . ||5||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh'  
Upāli bhikkhu adhammaṇ dhammo . . . vinidhāya khantiṇ  
kammena — pa — vinidhāya khantiṇ uddesena, v. kh.  
voharanto, v. kh. anussāvanena, v. kh. salākagāhena. imehi  
kho . . . ||6||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh'  
Upāli bhikkhu adhammaṇ dhammo . . . vinidhāya rucim  
kammena — pa — vinidhāya rucim uddesena, v. r. voharanto,  
v. r. anussāvanena, v. r. salākagāhena. imehi kho . . . ||7||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh'

Upāli bhikkhu adhammam̄ dhammo . . . vinidhāya saññam̄ kammena — pa — vinidhāya saññam̄ uddesena, v. s. voharanto, v. s. anussāvanena, v. s. salākagāhena. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgato samghabhedako āpāyiko nerayiko kappaṭṭho atekiccho 'ti. ||8||

samghabhedakavaggo niṭṭhito ekādasamo. tass' uddānam̄ :

vinidhāya diṭṭhim̄ kammena, uddesena, voharena ca,  
anussāvane, salākena : pañc' ete diṭṭhinissitā,  
khanti, ruci ca, saññā ca : tayo te pañcadhā nayā 'ti. ||11||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgato samghabhedako na āpāyiko na nerayiko na kappaṭṭho na atekiccho 'ti. pañcah' Upāli . . . na atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh' Upāli bhikkhu adhammam̄ dhammo 'ti dīpeti, dhammam̄ adhammo 'ti dīpeti, avinayam̄ vinayo 'ti dīpeti, vinayam̄ avinayo 'ti dīpeti, avinidhāya diṭṭhim̄ kammena. imehi kho . . . ||1||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . na atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh' Upāli bhikkhu adhammam̄ dhammo . . . avinidhāya diṭṭhim̄ uddesena . . . . . avinidhāya saññam̄ salākagāhena. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgato samghabhedako na āpāyiko na nerayiko na kappaṭṭho na atekiccho 'ti. ||2-8||

dutiyasamghabhedakavaggo niṭṭhito dvādasamo. tass'  
uddānam̄ :

avinidhāya diṭṭhim̄ kammena, uddesena, voharena ca,  
anussāvane, salākena : pañc' ete diṭṭhinissitā.  
khanti, ruci ca, saññā ca : tayo te pañcadhā nayā 'ti.  
hetṭhime kaṇhapakkhamhi samavīsatī vidhī yathā  
tath' eva sukkapakkhamhi samavīsatī jānathā 'ti. ||12||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgato āvāsiko bhikkhu yathābhataṁ nikkhitto evam̄ niraye 'ti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi samannāgato āvāsiko bhikkhu yathābhataṁ nikkhitto evam̄ niraye. katamehi pañcahi. chandāgatim̄ gacchati,

dosāgatim gacchatī, mohāgatim gacchatī, bhayāgatim gacchatī, saṃghikam puggalikaparibhogena paribhuñjati. imehi kho Upāli . . .

pañcah' Upāli añgehi samannāgato āvāsiko bhikkhu yathābhataṁ nikkhitto evam sagge. katamchi pañcali. na chandāgatim gacchatī . . . saṃghikam na puggalikapari-bhogena paribhuñjati. imehi kho . . . evam sagge 'ti. ||1||

kati nu kho bhante adha mikā vinayabyākaraṇā 'ti. pañc' ime Upāli adhammikā vinayabyākaraṇā. katame pañca. idh' Upāli bhikkhu adhammañ dhammo 'ti pariñāmeti, dhammañ adhammo 'ti pariñāmeti, avinayam vinayo 'ti p., vinayañ avinayo 'ti p., appaññattam paññāpeti paññattam samucchindati. ime kho Upāli pañca adhammikā vinayabyākaraṇā.

pañc' ime Upāli dhammikā vinayabyākaraṇā. katamo pañca. idh' Upāli bhikkhu adhammañ adhammo 'ti pariñāmeti . . . vinayañ vinayo 'ti pariñāmeti, appaññattam na paññāpeti paññattam na samucchindati. ime kho Upāli pañca dhammikā vinayabyākaraṇā 'ti. ||2||

katīhi nu kho bhante añgehi samannāgato bhattuddesako yathābhataṁ nikkhitto evam niraye 'ti. pañcah' Upāli añgehi samannāgato bhattuddesako yathābhataṁ nikkhitto evam niraye. katamehi pañcali. chandāgatim gacchatī . . . udditthānuddittham na jānāti. imehi kho Upāli . . .

pañcah' Upāli añgehi samannāgato bhattuddesako yathābhataṁ nikkhitto evam sagge. katamehi pañcali. na chandāgatim gacchatī . . . udditthānuddittham jānāti. imehi kho Upāli . . . evam sagge 'ti. ||3||

katīhi nu kho bhante añgehi samannāgato senāsanapaññāpako — pa — bhanḍāgāriko, cīvara-paṭiggāhako, cīvara-bhājako, yāgubhājako, phalabhājako, khajjabhājako, appamattakavissajjako, sātiyagāhāpako, pattagāhāpako, ārāmika-pesako, sāmañerapesako yathābhataṁ nikkhitto evam niraye 'ti. pañcah' Upāli añgehi samannāgato sāmañerapesako . . . (see § 3; instead of udditthānuddittham read pesitāpesitam). . . . evam niraye . . . evam sagge 'ti. ||4-15||

āvāsikavaggo niṭṭhitō terasamo. tass' uddānam :

âvâsika-byâkarañâ, bhattuddesa-senâsanâni ca,  
bhanâ-cîvarugâho ca, cîvarassa ca bhâjako,|  
yâgu-phalam, khajjakañ ca, appa-sâtîyagâhako,  
patta-ârâmikâ c' eva, sâmañerena pesako 'ti. ||13||

katî nu kho bhante ânisamâsâ kañhinatthâre 'ti. pañc' ime Upâli ânisamâsâ kañhinatthâre. katame pañca. anâmantacâro asamâdânacâro gañabhojanam yâvadatthacîvarañ yo ca tattha cîvaruppâdo so nesañ bhavissati. ime kho Upâli pañca ânisamâsâ kañhinatthâre 'ti. ||1||

katî nu kho bhante âdînavâ muñthassatissa asampajânassa niddam okkamayato 'ti. pañc' ime Upâli âdînavâ . . . okkamayato. katame pañca. dukkhañ supati, dukkhañ pañibujjhati, pâpakañ supinam passati, devatâ na rakkhanti, usuci muccati. ime kho Upâli pañcâdînavâ . . . okkamayato.

pañc' ime Upâli ânisamâsâ upatthitasatissa sampajânassa niddam okkamayato. katame pañca. sukham supati, sukham pañibujjhati, na pâpakañ supinam passati, devatâ rukkhanti, usuci na muccati. ime kho Upâli pañcânisamâsâ . . . okkamayato 'ti. ||2||

katî nu kho bhante avandiyâ 'ti. pañc' ime Upâli avandiyâ. katame pañca. antaragharañ paviñho avandiyô, racchagato avandiyô, otamasiko avandiyô, asamannâharanto avandiyô, sutto avandiyô. ime kho Upâli pañca avandiyâ. ||3||

apare pi Upâli pañca avandiyâ. katame pañca. yâgupâno avandiyô, bhattachage av., ekâvatto av., aññâvihito av., naggo avandiyô. ime kho . . . ||4||

apare pi Upâli pañca avandiyâ. katame pañca. khâdanto av., bhuñjanto av., ueçâram karonto av., passâvam karonto av., ukhittako avandiyô. ime kho . . . ||5||

apare pi Upâli pañca avandiyâ. katame pañca. pure upasampannena pacchâ upasampanno avandiyô, anupasampanno av., nânâsañvâsuko vuñdbataro adhammavâdî av., nâtugâmo av., pañdako avandiyô. ime kho . . . ||6||

apare pi Upâli pañca avandiyâ. katame pañca. pâri-vâsiko av., mûlâya pañikassanâraho av., mânatthâraho av., mânattagârîko av., abbhânâraho avandiyô. ime kho Upâli pañca avandiyâ 'ti. ||7||

kati nu kho bhanto vandiyâ 'ti. pañc' ime Upâli vandiyâ. katame pañca. pacchâ upasampanna pure upasampanno vandiyo, nânâsanivâsako vuḍḍhataro dhammavâdî v., âcariyo v., upajjhâyo v., sadevake loke samârake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrähmaṇiyâ pajâya sadevamanussâya tathâgato araham̄ sammâsumbuddho vandiyo. ime kho Upâli pañca vandiyâ 'ti. ||8||

navakatarena bhante bhikkhunâ vuḍḍhatarassa bhikkhuno pâde vandantena kati dhamme ajjhattam̄ upatîhâpetvâ pâdâ vanditabbâ 'ti. navakataren' Upâli bhikkhunâ . . . vandantena pañca dhamme . . . vanditabbâ. katame pañca. navakataren' Upâli bhikkhunâ . . . vandantena ekamsam̄ uttarâsaṅgam karitvâ, añjaliṁ paggaheṭvâ, ubhohi pânitalehi pâdâni parisambâhantena, pemañ ca gâravañ ca upatîhâpetvâ pâdâ vanditabbâ. navakataren' Upâli bhikkhunâ . . . vandantena ime pañca dhamme ajjhattam̄ upatîhâpetvâ pâdâ vanditabbâ 'ti. ||9||

kaṭhinatthâravaggo niṭṭhito cuddasamo. tass' uddânam̄ :

kaṭhinatthâra-niddâ ca, antara-yâgu-khâdane,  
pure ca, pârivâsi ca, vandiyô, vanditabbakan ti. ||14||

Upâlipañcakam̄ niṭṭhitam̄. tesam̄ vaggânam̄ uddânam̄ :

anissitenâ, kammañ ca, vohâr', âvikammena ca,  
codanâ ca, dhûtaṅgâ ca, musâ, bhikkhunim eva ca,|  
ubbâhik', âdhikarâṇam̄, bhedakâ pañcamâ pure,  
âvâsikâ, kaṭhinañ ca : cuddasâ suppâkâsitâ 'ti.|

## XVI.

Atth' āpatti acittako āpajjati sacittako vutṭhāti; atth' āpatti sacittako āpajjati acittako vutṭhāti; atth' āpatti acittako āpajjati acittako vutṭhāti; atth' āpatti sacittako āpajjati sacittako vutṭhāti. atth' āpatti kusalacitto āp. kusalacitto v.; atth' āpatti kusalacitto āp. akusalacitto v.; atth' āpatti kusalacitto āp. abyākafacitto v.; atth' āpatti akusalacitto āp. kusalacitto v.; atth' āpatti akusalacitto āp. ukusalacitto v.; atth' āpatti abyākatacitto āp. kusalacitto v.; atth' āpatti abyākatacitto āp. akusalacitto v.; atth' āpatti abyākatacitto āp. abyākatacitto v.; atth' āpatti abyākatacitto āp. abyākatacitto vutṭhāti. ||1||

paṭhamam pārājikam katīhi samuṭṭhānchi samuṭṭhāti.  
paṭhamam p. ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti, kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. dutiyam pārājikam katīhi . . . tīhi s. s., siyā kāyato ca cittato ca s. na vācato, siyā vācato ca cittato ca s. na kāyato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. tatiyam pārājikam katīhi . . . tīhi s. s., siyā kāyato ca cittato ca s. na vācato, siyā vācato ca cittato ca s. na kāyato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. catuttham pārājikam katīhi . . . tīhi s. s., siyā kāyato ca cittato ca s. na vācato, siyā vācato ca cittato ca s. na kāyato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti.

cattāro pārājikā niṭṭhitā. ||1||

upakkamitvā asuciṃ mocentassa saṃghādiseso katīhi . . . ekena s. s., kāyato ca cittato ca s. na vācato. mātugāmena saddhim kāyasamṣaggam samāpujjantassa saṃghādiseso katīhi . . . ekena s. s., kāyato ca cittato ca s. na vācato. mātugāmam duṭṭhullābhi vācābhi obhāsentassa saṃghādiseso katīhi . . . tīhi s. s., siyā kāyato ca cittato ca s. na vācato, siyā

vâcato ca cittato ca s. na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samutthâti. mâtugâmassa santike attakâmapâri-cariyâya vañnam bhâasantassa sañghâdiseso katîhi . . . tîhi s. s. — pa —. sañcarittam samâpajjantassa sañghâdiseso katîhi . . . chahi s. s., siyâ kâyato s. na vâcato na cittato, siyâ vâcato s. na kâyato na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca s. na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca s. na vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca samutthâti. saññâcikâya kuñin kârâpentassa sañghâdiseso katîhi . . . chahi s. s. — pa —. mahallakan vihâram kârâpentassa sañghâdiseso katîhi . . . chahi s. s. — pa —. bhikkhum amûlakena pârâjikena dhammena anuddham-sentassa sañghâdiseso katîhi . . . tîhi s. s. — pa —. bhikkhum aññabhâgiyassa adhikarañassa kiñci desam lesamattam upâdâya pârâjikena dhammena anuddham-sentassa sañghâdiseso katîhi . . . tîhi s. s. — pa —. sañghabhedakassa bhikkhuno yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na ppâtiñissajjantassu sañghâdiseso katîhi . . . ekena s. s., kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samutthâti. bhedakânuvattakânam bhikkhunam yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na ppâtiñissajjantânam sañghâdiseso katîhi . . . ekena s. s., kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samutthâti. dubbacassa bhikkhuno yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na ppâtiñissajjantassa sañghâdiseso . . . ekena s. s., kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samutthâti. kula-dûsakassa bhikkhuno yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na ppâtiñissajjantassa sañghâdiseso katîhi . . . ekena s. s., kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samutthâti.

terasa sañghâdisesâ nitthitâ. ||2||

— la —. anâdariyam paticca udake uccâram vâ passâvam vâ khelam vâ karontassa dukkatañ katîhi samutthânehi samutthâti. anâdariyam paticca . . . karontassa dukkatañ ekena samutthânenâ samutthâti, kâyato ca cittato ca samutthâti na vâcato.

sekhiyâ nitthitâ. ||3||

cattâro pârâjikâ katîhi samutthânehi samutthanti. cattâro pârâjikâ tîhi s. s., siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca samutthanti na vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca samutthanti na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samutthanti. ||4||

terasa samghādisesā katīhi . . . chahi samutthānehi sam-  
utthanti, siyâ kāyato samutthanti na vācato na cittato, . . .  
(see § 2) . . . siyâ kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca sam-  
utthanti. ||5||

dve aniyatā katīhi . . . tīhi s. s., siyâ kāyato ca cittato ca  
samutthanti na vācato, siyâ vācato ca cittato ca samutthanti  
na kāyato, siyâ kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samutthanti. ||6||

tiṁsa nissaggiyā pācittiyā katīhi . . . chahi samutthānehi  
samutthanti, siyâ kāyato s. na vācato na cittato . . . siyâ  
kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samutthanti. ||7||

dvenavuti pācittiyā katīhi . . . chahi s. s., siyâ kāyato s.  
na vācato na cittato . . . siyâ kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca  
samutthanti. ||8||

cattāro pātidesaniyā katīhi . . . catūhi s. s., siyâ kāyato  
s. na vācato na cittato, siyâ kāyato ca vācato ca s. na cittato,  
siyâ kāyato ca cittato ca s. na vācato, siyâ kāyato ca vācato  
ca cittato ca samutthanti. ||9||

pañcasattati sekhiyā katīhi . . . tīhi s. s., siyâ kāyato ca  
cittato ca s. na vācato, siyâ vācato ca cittato ca s. na kāyato,  
siyâ kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samutthantī. ||10||2||

*Samutthānam niṭṭhitam. tass' uddānam :*

acitta-kusalo c' eva, samutthānañ ca sabbathā :  
yathādhammena niyena samutthānam vijānathā 'ti.|

## XVII.

Kati ápattiyo káyikâ, kati vâcasikâ katâ,  
châdentassa kati ápattiyo, kati saṃsaggapaccayâ.|  
cha ápattiyo káyikâ, cha vâcasikâ katâ,  
châdentassa tisso ápattiyo, pañca saṃsaggapaccayâ.|  
arunugge kati ápattiyo, kati yâvatatiyakâ,  
kat' ettha atṭhavatthukâ, katîhi sabbasam̄gaho.|  
arunugge tisso ápattiyo, dve yâvatatiyakâ,  
ek' ettha atṭhavatthukâ, ekena subbasam̄gaho.|  
vinayassa kati mûlâni yâni buddhena paññattâ,  
5 vinayagarukâ kati vuttâ, duṭṭhullacchâdanâ kati.|  
vinayassa dve mûlâni yâni buddhena paññattâ,  
vinayagarukâ dve vuttâ, dve duṭṭhullacchâdanâ.|  
gâmantare kati ápattiyo, kati nadipârapaccayâ,  
katiman̄sesu thullaccayam, katiman̄sesu dukkataṃ.|  
gâmantare catasso ápattiyo, catasso nadipârapaccayâ,  
ekamamse thullaccayam, navaman̄sesu dukkataṃ.|  
kati vâcasikâ rattim, kati vâcasikâ divâ,  
dadamânassa kati ápattiyo, patigâphantassa kittakâ.|  
dve vâcasikâ rattim, dve vâcasikâ divâ,  
10 dadamânassa tisso ápattiyo, cattâro ca patiggahe.|  
kati desanâgâminîyo, kati sappaṭikammâ katâ,  
kat' ettha appaṭikammâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ.|  
pañca desanâgâminîyo, cha sappaṭikammâ katâ,  
ek' ettha appaṭikammâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ.|  
vinayagarukâ kati vuttâ, kâyavâcasikâni ca,  
kati vikâlo dhaññarasâ, kati ñatticatutthena sammutî.|  
vinayagarukâ dve vuttâ, kâyavâcasikâni ca,  
eko vikâlo dhaññaraso, ekâ ñatticatutthena sammuti.|  
pârâjikâ kâyikâ kati, kati sañvâsabhûmiyo,

15 katinam ca raticchedo, paññattâ dvañgulâ kati.!  
 pârâjikâ kâyikâ dve, dvo sañvâsabhûmiyo,  
 dvinnam ca raticchedo, paññattâ dvañgulâ duve.|  
 kat' attânam vadhitvâna, katîhi sañgho bhijjati,  
 kat' etha pañhamâpattikâ, ñattiyâ karañâ kati.|  
 dve attânam vadhitvâna, dvîhi sañgho bhijjati,  
 dvettha pañhamâpattikâ, ñattiyâ karañâ duve.|  
 pâññatipâté kati âpattiyo, vâcâ pârâjikâ kati,  
 obhâsanâ kati vuttâ, sañcarittenâ vâ kati.|  
 pâññatipâté tisso âpattiyo, vâcâ pârâjikâ tayo,  
 20 obhâsanâ tayo vuttâ, sañcarittenâ vâ tayo.|  
 kati puggalâ na upasampâdetabbâ, kati kammânam  
 sañgahâ,  
 násitakâ kati vuttâ, katinam ekavâcikâ.|  
 tayo puggalâ na upasampâdetabbâ, tayo kammânam  
 sañgahâ,  
 násitakâ tayo vuttâ, tiññannañ ekavâcikâ.|  
 adinnâdâne kati âpattiyo, kati methunapaccayâ,  
 chindantassa kati âpattiyo, kati chaññitapaccayâ.|  
 adinnâdâne tisso âpattiyo, catasso methunapaccayâ,  
 chindantassa tisso âpattiyo, pañca chaññitapaccayâ.|  
 bhikkhunovâdakavaggasmin pâcittiyena dukkañâ,  
 25 kat' etha navakâ vuttâ, katinam cîvarena ca.|  
 bhikkhunovâdakavaggasmin pâcittiyena dukkañâ katâ,  
 catur' ettha navakâ vuttâ, dvinnam cîvarena ca.|  
 bhikkhunânañ ca akkhâtâ pâtidesaniyâ kati,  
 bhuñjant' âmakadhaññena pâcittiyena dukkañâ katâ.|  
 bhikkhunânañ ca akkhâtâ uñtha pâtidesaniyâ katâ,  
 bhuñjant' âmakadhaññena pâcittiyena dukkañâ katâ.|  
 gacchantassa kati âpattiyo, ñhitassa vâpi kittikâ,  
 nisinnassa kati âpattiyo, nipannassâpi kittikâ.|  
 gacchantassa catasso âpattiyo, ñhitassa vâpi tattikâ,  
 30 nisinnassa catasso âpattiyo, nipannassâpi tattikâ.|  
 kati pâcittiyâni sabbâni nânâvatthukâni apubbam acari-  
 mam âpajjeyya ekato.  
 pañca pâcittiyâni sabbâni . . . ekato.|  
 kati pâcittiyâni sabbâni nânâvatthukâni apubbam acari-  
 mam âpajjeyya ekato.

nava pâcittiyâni sabbâni . . . ekato.|  
 kati pâcittiyâni sabbâni nânâvatthukâni  
 kativâcâya deseyya vuttâ âdiceabandhunâ.|  
 pañca pâcittiyâni sabbâni nânâvatthukâni  
 ekavâcâya deseyya vuttâ âdiceabandhunâ.|  
 kati pâcittiyâni sabbâni nânâvatthukâni  
 35 kati vâcâya deseyya vuttâ âdiceabandhunâ.|  
 nava pâcittiyâni s. n.  
 ekavâcâya deseyya v. â.|  
 kati pâcittiyâni s. n.  
 kiñci kittetvâ deseyya v. â.|  
 pañca pâcittiyâni s. n.  
 vatthum kittetvâ deseyya v. â.|  
 kati pâcittiyâni s. n.  
 kiñci kittetvâ deseyya v. â.|  
 nava pâcittiyâni s. n.  
 40 vatthum kittetvâ deseyya v. â.|  
 yâvatatiyake kati âpattiyo, kati vohârapaccayâ,  
 khâdantassa kati âpattiyo, kati bhojanapaccayâ.|  
 yâvatatiyako tisso âpattiyo, cha vohârapaccayâ,  
 khâdantassa tisso âpattiyo, pañca bhojanapaccayâ.|  
 sabbâ yâvatatiyakâ kati thânanî gacchanti,  
 katînañ c' eva âpattiyo katînañ adhikarañena ca.|  
 sabbâ yâvatatiyakâ pañca thânanî gacchanti,  
 pañcannañ c' eva âpatti pañcannañ adhikarañena ca.|  
 katînañ vinicchayo hoti katînañ vûpasamena ca,  
 45 katînañ c' eva anâpatti katîhi thânehi sobhati.|  
 pañcannañ vinicchayo hoti pañcannañ vûpasamena ca,  
 pañcannañ c' eva anâpatti tîhi thânehi sobhati.|  
 kati kâyikâ rattin, kati kâyikâ divâ,  
 nijjhantassa kati âpattî, kati pindapâtapaccayâ.|  
 dve kâyikâ rattin, dvo kâyikâ divâ,  
 nijjhantassa ekâ âpatti, ekâ pindapâtapaccayâ.|  
 kat' ânisamse sampassam paresam saddhâya deseyya,  
 ukkhattakâ kati vuttâ, kati sammâvattanâ.|  
 atthânisanse sampassam paresam saddhâya deseyya,  
 50 ukkhattakâ tayo vuttâ, tecattârîsa sammâvattanâ.|  
 katîthâne musâvâdo, kati paraman ti yuccati,

kati pâti desaniyâ, kaśinam desanâya ca.|  
 pañca thâne musâvâdo, euddasa paraman ti vuccati,  
 dvâdasa pâti desaniyâ, catunnam desanâya ca.|  
 kataṅgiko musâvâdo, kati uposathaṅgâni,  
 kati dûteyyaṅgâni, kati titthiyavattanâ.|  
 atṭhaṅgiko musâvâdo, atṭha uposathaṅgâni,  
 atṭha dûteyyaṅgâni, atṭha titthiyavattanâ.|  
 kativâcikâ upasampadâ, katînam pacceutthâtabbam,  
 55 katînam âsanam dâtabbam, bhikkhunovâdako katîhi.  
 atṭhavâcikâ upasampadâ, atṭhanam pacceutthâtabbam,  
 atṭhanam âsanam dâtabbam, bhikkhunovâdako atṭhahi.|  
 katînam chejjam hoti, katînam thullaccayam,  
 katînañ c' eva anâpatti, sabbesam ekavatthukâ.|  
 ekassa chejjam hoti, catunnam thullaccayam,  
 catunnañ c' eva anâpatti, sabbesam ekavatthukâ.|  
 kati âghâtavatthûni, katîhi samgho bhijjati,  
 kat' ettha paṭhamâpattikâ, ñattiyâ karâñâ kati.|  
 nava âghâtavatthûni, navahi samgho bhijjati,  
 60 nav' ettha paṭhamâpattikâ, ñattiyâ karâñâ nava.|  
 kati puggalâ nâbhivâdetabbâ añjalisâmîcena ca,  
 katînam dukkaṭam hoti, kati cîvaradhâraṇâ.|  
 dasa puggalâ nâbhivâdetabbâ añjalisâmîcena ca,  
 dasannam dukkaṭam hoti, dasa cîvaradhâraṇâ.|  
 katînam vassam vutthânam dâtabbam idha cîvaraṇam,  
 katînam sante dâtabbam, katînañ c' eva na dâtabbam.|  
 pañcannam vassam vutthânam dâtabbam idha cîvaraṇam,  
 sattannam sante dâtabbam, solasannam na dâtabbam.|  
 katisatañ rattisatañ âpattiyo châdayitvâna  
 65 kati rattiyô vasitvâna mucceyya pârivâsiko.|  
 dasasatañ rattisatañ âpattiyo châdayitvâna  
 dasa rattiyô vasitvâna mucceyya pârivâsiko.|  
 kati kammadosâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ  
 Campâyam vinayavatthusmim, sabbeva adhammikâ kati.|  
 dvâdasa kammosadosâ v. b.  
 Campâyam vinayavatthusmim, sabbeva adhammikâ katâ.|  
 kati kammasampattiyo vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ  
 Campâyam vinayavatthusmim, sabbeva dhammikâ kati.|  
 catasso kammasampattiyo v. b.

- 70 Campāyam vinayavatthusmīm, sabbeva dhammikā katā.  
           , kati kammāni vuttāni buddhenādiccabandhunā  
     Campāyam vinayavatthusmīm, dhammikā adhammikā  
           kati.|  
     cha kammāni v. b.  
     Campāyam vinayavatthusmīm, ek' ettha dhammikā katā,  
           pañca adhammikā vuttā buddhenādiccabandhunā.  
     kati kammāni vuttāni buḍhenādiccabandhunā  
     Campāyam vinayavatthusmīm, dhammikā adhammikā  
           kati.|  
     cattāri kammāni v. b.  
     Campāyam vinayavatthusmīm, ek' ettha dhammikā katā,  
           tayo adhammikā vuttā buddhenādiccabandhunā.  
     yam desitā anantajinona tādinā āpattikkhandhāni vive-  
           kadassinā  
     kat' ettha sammanti vinā samathehi : pucchāmi taṇ  
     75       brūhi vibhaṅgakovida.|  
     yam desitā . . . vivekadassinā  
     ek' ettha sammanti vinā samathehi : etan te akkhāmi  
           vibhaṅgakovida.|  
     kati āpāyikā vuttā buddhenādiccabandhunā,  
     vinayam paṭijānantassa visayāni suñoma te.|  
     chañnadiyadḍhāsatā vuttā buddhenādiccabandhunā  
     āpāyikā nerayikā kappatṭhā sañghabhedakā,  
     vinayam paṭijānantassa visayāni suñohi me.|  
     kati nāpāyikā vuttā buddhenādiccabandhunā,  
     vinayam paṭijānantassa visayāni suñoma te.|  
     atṭhārasa nāpāyikā vuttā buddhenādiccabandhunā,  
     80       vinayam paṭijānantassa visayāni suñohi me.|  
     kati atṭhakā vuttā buddhenādiccabandhunā,  
     vinayam p. v. sunoma te.|  
     atṭhārasa atṭhakā v. b.,  
     vinayam p. v. suñohi me.|  
     kati kammāni vuttāni buddhenādiccabandhunā,  
     vinayam p. v. sunoma te.|  
     solasa kammāni v. b.,  
     vinayam p. v. suñohi me.|  
     kati kammadosā vuttā buddhenādiccabandhunā,

85 vinayam p. v. suñoma te.  
 dvâdasa kammadosâ v. b.,  
 vinayam p. v. suñohi me.  
 kati kammasampattiyo vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ,  
 vinayam p. v. suñoma te.  
 catasso kammasampattiyo v. b.,  
 vinayam p. v. suñohi me.  
 kati kammâni vuttâni buddhenâdiccabandhunâ,  
 vinayam p. v. suñoma te.  
 cha kammâni v. b.,  
 90 vinayam p. v. suñohi me.  
 kati kammâni vuttâni buddhenâdiccabandhunâ,  
 vinayam p. v. suñoma te.  
 cattâri kammâni v. b.,  
 vinayam p. v. suñohi me.  
 kati pârâjikâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ,  
 vinayam p. v. suñoma te.  
 attha pârâjikâ v. b.,  
 vinayam p. v. suñohi me.  
 95 kati samghâdisesâ . . .  
 tevisa samghâdisesâ . . .  
 kati aniyatâ . . .  
 dve aniyatâ . . .  
 kati nissaggyâ . . .  
 100 dvetcattârisa nissaggyâ . . .  
 kati pâcittiyâ . . .  
 atthâsatisataṁ pâcittiyâ . . .  
 kati pâtidesaniyâ . . .  
 dvâdasa pâtidesaniyâ . . .  
 kati sekhiyâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ,  
 105 vinayam patijânantassa visayâni suñoma te.  
 pañcasattati sekhiyâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ,  
 vinayam patijânantassa visayâni suñohi me.  
 yâva supucchitam tayâ, yâva suvissajjitam mayâ,  
 pucchâvissajjanâya vâ n' atthi kiñci asuttakan ti.  
  
 dutiyagâthâsamgañikam niñhitam.

## XVIII.

Asam̄vāso bhikkhūhi ca bhikkhunīhi ca, sambhogo ekacco  
     tahim̄ na labbhati,  
 avippavāsenā anāpatti : pañhā mesâ kusalehi cintitā. |  
 avissajjīyam̄ avebhāñgīyam̄ pañca vuttā mahesinā,  
 vissajjantassa paribhūñjantassa anāpatti : pañhā mesâ  
     kusalehi cintitā. |  
 dasa puggale na vadāmi, ekādasa vivajjiya,  
     vuḍḍham̄ vandantassa āpatti : pañhā . . . |  
 na ukkhittako, na ca pana pārivāsiko,  
     na samghabhinno, na ca pana pakkhasaṅkanto,  
     samānasamvāsakabhūmiyā thito katham̄ nu sikkhāya  
         asādhāraṇo siyā : pañhā . . . |  
     upeti dhammaṇi paripucchāmāno kusalam̄ atthupasañhi-  
         tam̄,  
     na jivati na mato na nibbuto, tam̄ puggalam̄ katamam̄  
     5      vadanti buddhā : pañhā . . . |  
     ubbhakkhake na vadāmi, adhonābhi vivajjiya,  
     methunadhammapaccayā katham̄ pārājiko siyā : pañ-  
         hā . . . |  
     bhikkhu saññācikāya kuṭim̄ karoti adesitavatthukam̄  
     pamāṇātikkantaṇi sārambham̄ aparikkamanam̄, anāpatti :  
         pañhā . . . |  
     bhikkhu saññācikāya kuṭim̄ karoti desitavatthukam̄  
     pamāṇikam̄ anārambham̄ saparikkamanam̄, āpatti : pañ-  
         hā . . . |  
     na kāyikan̄ kiñci payogam̄ ācare, na cāpi vācāya pare  
         bhañeyya,  
     āpajjeyya garukaṇi chejjavatthum̄ : pañhā . . . |  
     na kāyikan̄ vācasikaṇi ca kiñci manasāpi santō na kareyya  
         pāpam̄,  
     10 so nāsito kinti sunāsito bhavo : pañhā . . . |  
     anālapanto manujena kenaci vācā giram̄ no ca pare  
         bhañeyya,

âpajjeyya vâcasikam : pañhâ . . . |  
 sikkhâpadâ buddhavarena vaññitâ sañghâdisesâ caturo  
     bhavyeyum,  
 âpajjeyya ekappayogena sabbe : pañhâ . . . |  
 ubho ekato upasampannâ, ubhinnam hathato cîvarañ  
     patîganheyya,  
 siyâ âpattiyo nânâ : pañhâ . . . |  
 caturo janâ samvidhâya garubhañdam avâharum,  
 tayo pârâjikâ eko na pârâjiko : pañhâ . . . |  
 itthi ca abbhantare siyâ, bhikkhu ca bahiddhâ siyâ,  
 chiddam tasmiñ ghare n' atthi, methunadhamma-  
     paccayâ  
 15 katham pârâjiko siyâ : pañhâ . . . |  
     telam madhum phâñitañ cäpi sappiñ sâmañ guhetvâna  
         nikkhipeyya,  
     avitivatte sattâhe sati paccayo paribhuñjantassa âpatti :  
         pañhâ . . . |  
     nissaggiyena âpatti suddhakena pâcittiyan  
     âpajjantassa ekato : pañhâ . . . |  
     bhikkhû siyâ visatiyâ samâgatâ, kammañ kareyyum  
         samaggasaññino,  
     bhikkhu siyâ dvâdasayojane ñhito, kammañ ca tam  
         kuppeyya vaggapaccayâ : pañhâ . . . |  
     padavîlhâramattema vâcâya bhaniteva ca  
     sabbâni garukâni sappañkammâni catusañhiâpattiyo  
         âpajjeyya ekato : pañhâ . . . |  
     nivattho antaravâsakena, diguñam sañghâtîm pâruto,  
 20 sabbâni tâni nissaggiyâni honti : pañhâ . . . |  
     na cäpi ñatti na ca pana kammavâcâ, na c' ehi bhikkhû  
         'ti jîno avoca,  
     sarañgamanam pi na tassa atthi, upasampadâ c' assa  
         akuppâ : pañhâ . . . |  
     itthim hane na mâtaram, purisañ ca na pitaram hanc,  
     haneyya anariyam mando, tena cânantarâm phuse : pañ-  
         hâ . . . |  
     itthim hane ca mâtaram, purisañ ca pitaram hanc,  
     mâtaram pitaram hantvâ na tenânantarâni phuse : pañ-  
         hâ . . . |

acodayitvā asārayitvā asammukhībhūtassa kareyya kam-  
 mam,  
 katañ ca kammañ sukatam bhaveyya, kārako ca samgho  
     anāpattiko siyā: pañhā . . . |  
 codayitvā sārayitvā sammukhībhūtassa kareyya kammañ,  
 katañ ca kammañ akatañ bhaveyya, kārako ca samgho  
 25     sāpattiko siyā: pañhā . . . |  
     chindantassa āpatti, chindantassa anāpatti,  
     chādentassa āpatti, chādentassa anāpatti: pañhā . . . |  
     saccam bhañanto garukam, musā ca lahu bhāsato,  
     musā bhañanto garukam, saccāñ ca lahu bhāsato: pañ-  
         hā . . . |  
     adhitthitam rajañāya rattam kappakatam pi santam  
     paribhuñjantassa āpatti: pañhā . . . |  
     atthamgate suriye bhikkhu mamsāni khādati,  
     na ummattako na ea pana khittacitto na cāpi so vedanatto  
         bhaveyya,  
     na c' assa hoti āpatti, so ca dhammo sugatena desito:  
         pañhā . . . |  
     na rattacitto na ca pana theyyacitto na cāpi so paramma-  
         rañāya cetayi,  
     salākam dentassa hoti chejjam, pañigāphantassa thullaca-  
 30     yam: pañhā . . . |  
     na cāpi araññakam sāsañkasammatam na cāpi samghena  
         sammuti dinnā,  
     na c' assa kañhinañ atthatañ, tath' eva cīvarañ nikkhī-  
         pitvā gaccheyya adhīhayojanam,  
     tass' eva aruñam uggaçchantassa anāpatti: pañhā . . . |  
     kāyikāni na vācasikāni sabbāni nānāvatthukāni  
     apubbam acarimam āpajjeyya ekato: pañhā . . . |  
     vācasikāni na kāyikāni sabbāni nānāvatthukāni  
     apubbam acarimam āpajjeyya ekato: pañhā . . . |  
     tiss' itthiyo methunam tam na seve tayo purise tayo ca  
         anariyapañdake,  
     na cācare methunam byañjanasmim, chejjam siyā  
         methunadhammapaccayā: pañhā . . . |  
     mātarām cīvarañ yāce no samghassa pariñatam,  
 35     keu' assa hoti āpatti anāpatti ca nātake: pañhā . . . |

kuddho ārādhako hoti, kuddho hoti garahiyo,  
 atha ko nāma so dhammo yena kuddho pasam̄siyo :  
     pañhā . . . |  
 tuṭṭho ārādhako hoti, tuṭṭho hoti garahiyo,  
 atha ko nāma so dhammo yena tuṭṭho garahiyo :  
     pañhā . . . |  
 samghādisesam̄ thullaceayam̄ pācittiyam̄ pātidesaniyam̄  
     dukkatam̄ āpajjeyya ekato : pañhā . . . |  
 ubho paripūṇavāsitativassā, ubhinnam̄ ekupajjhāyo ekā-  
     cariyo ekakammavācā :  
 eko upasampanno eko anupasampanno : pañhā . . . |  
 akappakataṁ nāpi rajaṇāya rattam̄ tena nivattho yena-  
     kāmam̄ vajeyya,  
 na c' assa hoti āpatti, so ca dhammo sugatena desito :  
 40     pañhā . . . |  
 na deti, na paṭigāṇhāti, paṭiggaho tena na vijjati,  
 āpajjati garukam̄ na lahukam̄ tañ ca paribhogapaccayā :  
     pañhā . . . |  
 na deti, na paṭigāṇhāti, paṭiggaho tena na vijjati,  
 āpajjati lahukam̄ na garukam̄ tañ ca paribhogapaccayā :  
     pañhā . . . |  
 Āpajjati garukam̄ sāvasesam̄, chādeti anādariyam̄ paṭicca,  
 na bhikkhuni, no ca phuseyya vajjam̄ : pañhā mesā  
     kusalehi cintitā.]

Sedamocakagāthā niṭṭhitā. tass' uddānam̄ :

asam̄vāso, avissaggi, dasa ca, anukkhittako,  
 upeti dhammam̄, ubbhakkhakam̄, tato saññācikā ca dve,|  
 na kāyikañ ca garukam̄, na kāyikam̄ na vācasikam̄,  
 anālapanto, sikkhā ca, ubho ca, caturo janā,|  
 itthi, telañ ca, nissaggi, bhikkhū ca, padavitiyo,  
 nivattho ca, na ca fiatti, na mātaram̄ pitaram̄ hane,|  
 acodayitvā, codayitvā, chindantam̄, saccam eva ca,  
 adhiṭṭhitāñ c', athamgate, na rattam̄, na cārañākam̄,|  
 kāyikavācasikā, tiss' itthi cāpi, mātaram̄,  
 kuddho ārādhako, tuṭṭho, samghādisesā ca, ubho,|  
 akappakataṁ, na deti, na de', āpajjati garum̄ :  
 sedamocanikā gāthā pañhā viññūvibhāvitā 'ti.|

## XIV,

Cattâri kammâni apalokanakammam ñattikammam ñattidiyakammam ñatticatutthakkammam. imâni cattâri kammâni kañih' âkârehi vipajjanti. imâni cattâri kammâni pañcah' âkârehi vipajjanti vatthuto vâ ñattito vâ anussâvanato vâ sîmato vâ parisato vâ. ||1||

katham vatthuto kammâni vipajjanti. sammukhâkarâñiyam kammam asammukhâ karoti: vatthuvipannañ adhamma-kammam. pañtipucchâkarâñiyam kammam appañtipucchâ karoti: veñthuvipannañ adhammakammam. paññâya-karâñiyam kammam appaññâya karoti . . . sativinayârahassa amûlhavinañyam deti . . . amûlhavinañyârahassa tassapâpiyyasikâkammârahassa tajjaniyakammam karoti . . . tajjaniyakammârahassa nissayakammam karoti . . . nissayakammârahassa pabbâjaniyakammam karoti . . . pabbâjaniyakammârahassa pañsârañiyakammam karoti . . . patisârañiyakammârahassa ukkhepaniyakammam karoti . . . ukkhepaniyakammârahassa parivâsanam deti . . . parivârahamañ mûlâya pañkassati . . . mûlâya pañkassanârahassa mânattânam deti . . . mânattârahamañ abbheti . . . abbhânârahamañ upasampâdeti . . . anuposathe uposathañ karoti . . . apavârañâya pavâreti: vatthuvipannañ adhammakammam. evam vatthuto kammâni vipajjanti. ||2||

katham ñattito kammâni vipajjanti. pañcah' âkârehi ñattito kammâni vipajjanti: vatthum na parâmasati, samgham na p., puggalam na p., ñattim na parâmasati, pacchâ vâ ñattim ñapeti. imehi pañcah' âkârehi ñattito kammâni vipajjanti. ||3||

katham anussâvanato kammâni vipajjanti. pañcah'

âkârehi anussâvanato kammâni vipajjanti: vatthum na parâmasati, samgham na p., puggalañ na p., sâvanam hâpeti, akâle vâ sâveti. imehi pañcah' âkârehi anussâvanato kammâni vipajjanti. ||4||

katham sîmato kammâni vipajjanti. ekâdasahi âkârehi sîmato kammâni vipajjanti: atikhuddakam sîmañ sam-mannati, atimahatîm sîmañ sammannati, khanqanimittam s. s., châyânimittam s. s., animittam s. s., bahisîme thito s. s., nadiyâ s. s., samudde s. s., jâtassare s. s., sîmâya sînam sambhindati, sîmâya sînam ajjhottarati. imehi ekâdasahi âkârehi sîmato kammâni vipajjanti. ||5||

katham parisato kammâni vipajjanti. dvâdasahi âkârehi parisato kammâni vipajjanti. catuvaggakarañe kamme yâvatikâ bhikkhû kammappattâ te anâgatâ honti, chandârahânañ chando anâhañ hoti, sammukhîbhûtâ pañkkosanti. catuvaggakarañe kamme yâvatikâ bhikkhû kammappattâ te âgatâ honti, chandârahânañ chando anâhañ hoti, sammukhîbhûtâ pañkkosanti. catuvaggakarañe kamme yâvatikâ bhikkhû kammappattâ te âgatâ honti, chandârahânañ chando anâhañ hoti, sammukhîbhûtâ pañkkosanti. pañcavaggakarañe kamme — pa — dasavaggakarañe kamme — pa — vîsativaggakarañe kammo yâvatikâ bhikkhû kammappattâ te anâgatâ honti, chandârahânañ chando anâhañ hoti, sammukhîbhûtâ pañkkosanti. vîsativaggakarañe kamme yâvatikâ bhikkhû kammappattâ te âgatâ honti, chandârahânañ chando âhañ hoti, sammukhîbhûtâ pañkkosanti. imehi dvâdasahi âkârehi parisato kammâni vipajjanti. ||6||

catuvaggakarañe kamme cattâro bhikkhû pakatattâ kammappattâ, avasesâ pakatattâ chandârahâ. yassa sañgho kammam karoti so n' eva kammappatto nâpi chandâraho, api ca kammâaho.

pañcavaggakarañe kamme pañca bhikkhû . . .

dasavaggakarañe kamme dasa bhikkhû . . .

vîsativaggakarañe kamme vîsatibhikkhû . . . api ca kammâraho. ||7||

cattāri kammāni apalokanakammam ñattikammam ñattidutiyakammam ñatticatutthakammam. imāni cattāri kammāni katih' ākārhi vipajjanti. imāni cattāri kammāni pañceh' ākārhi vipajjanti vatthuto vā ñattito vā anussāvanato vā sīmato vā parisato vā. ||8||

kathaṁ vatthuto kammāni vipajjanti. pañdakam upasampādeti : vatthuvipannaṁ adhammakammam. theyya-sam̄vāsakam upasampādeti : vatthuvipannaṁ adhammakammam. titthiyapakkantakam . . . tiracchānagatam . . . mātughātakam . . . pitughātakam . . . arahantaghātakam . . . bhikkhunīdūsakam . . . samghabhedakam . . . lohit-uppādakam . . . ubhatobyāñjanakam . . . ënavisativassam puggalam upasampādeti : vatthuvipannaṁ adhammakammam. evam vatthuto kammāni vipajjanti. ||9||

kathaṁ ñattito . . . (= § 3-6) . . . imehi dvādasahi ākārchi parisato kammāni vipajjanti. ||10||

apalokanakammam kati ṭhānāni gacchati, ñattikammam . . . ñattidutiyakammam . . . ñatticatutthakammam kati ṭhānāni gacchati. apalokanakammam pañca ṭhānāni gacchati, ñattikammam nava th. g., ñattidutiyakammam satta th. g., ñatticatutthakammam satta ṭhānāni gacchati. ||11||

apalokanakammam katamāni pañca ṭhānāni gacchati. osāraṇam nissāraṇam bhanḍukammam brahmaṇḍam kamma-lakkhaṇañ ñeva pañcamam. apalokanakammam imāni pañca ṭhānāni gacchati.

ñattikammam katamāni nava ṭhānāni gacchati. osāranam nissāraṇam uposathaṁ pavāraṇam sammutim dānam paṭigga-ham paccekkaḍḍhanam kammalakkhaṇañ ñeva navamam. ñattikammam imāni nava ṭhānāni gacchati.

ñattidutiyakammam katamāni satta ṭhānāni gacchati. osāraṇam nissāraṇam sammutim dānam uddharaṇam desanam kammalakkhaṇañ ñeva sattamam. ñattidutiyakammam imāni satta ṭhānāni gacchati.

ñatticatutthakammam katamāni satta ṭhānāni gacchati. osārapam nissāraṇam sammutim dānam niggaham samanubhāsanam kammalakkhaṇañ ñeva sattamam. ñatticatutthakammam imāni satta ṭhānāni gacchati. ||12||

catuvaggakaraṇe kamme cattāro bhikkhū . . . (=§ 7)

. . . pañcavaggakaraṇe kamme . . . dasavaggakaraṇe kamme  
 . . . visativaggakaraṇe kamme . . . api ca kammāraho. ||13||  
**kamma vaggo niṭṭhito paṭhamo. ||1||**

dve athavaso paṭicca tathāgatena sāvakānam sikkhāpadam paññattam samghasutthutāya samghaphasutāya. ime dve athavase paṭicca tathāgatena sāvakānam sikkhāpadam paññattam. dve athavase paṭicca . . . dummañkūnam puggalānam niggahāya pesalānam bhikkhūnam phāsuvihārāya. ime dve athavase paṭicca tathāgatena sāvakānam sikkhāpadam paññattam. dve athavase paṭicca . . . ditṭhadhammikānam āsavānam samvarāya samparāyikānam āsavānam paṭighātāya . . . ditṭhadhammikānam verānam samvarāya samparāyikānam verānam paṭighātāya . . . ditṭhadhammikānam vajjānam samvarāya samparāyikānam vajjānam paṭighātāya . . . ditṭhadhammikānam bhayānam paṭighātāya . . . ditṭhadhammikānam akusalānam dhammānam samvarāya samparāyikānam akusalānam dhammānam paṭighātāya . . . gihinām anukampāpāya pāpicchānam pakkhupacchedāya . . . appasannānam pasādāya pasannānam bhiyyobhāvāya . . . saddhammatṭhitiyā vinayānuggahāya. ime dve athavase paṭicca tathāgatena sāvakānam sikkhāpadam paññattam.

athavasavaggo niṭṭhito dutiyo. ||2||

dve athavase paṭicca tathāgatena sāvakānam pātimokkhām paññattam — la — pātimokkhuddeso paññatto, pātimokkhāṭhapanām paññattam, pavāraṇā paññattā, pavāraṇāṭhapanām paññattam, tajjaniyakammām paññattam, nissayakammām p., pabbājaniyakammām p., paṭisāraṇiyakammām p., ukkhepaniyakammām p., parivāsadānam p., mūlāya paṭikassanā paññattā, mānattadānam paññattam, abbbānam p., osāraṇiyam p., nissāraṇiyam p., upasampadā p., apalokanukammām p., nāttikammām p., nāttidutiyakammām p., nātticatutthakammām paññattam.

**paññattivaggo niṭṭhito tatiyo. ||3||**

\* appaññatte paññattam, paññatte anupaññattam, sammukhāvinayo paññatto, sativinayo paññatto, amūlhavinayo paññatto,

paṭīññātakaranam paññattam, yebhuuyasikā paññattā, tassa-papiyyasikā paññattā, tiṇavatthārako paññatto saṃghasutṭhutāya saṃghaphāsutāya. ime dve atthavase paṭicca tathāgatena sāvakānam tiṇavatthārako paññatto. dve atthavase paṭicca tathāgatena sāvakānam tiṇavatthārako paññatto dummañkūnam . . . (see chap. 2) . . . saddhammatthitiyā vinayānuggahāya. ime dve atthavase paṭicca tathāgatena sāvakānam tiṇavatthārako paññatto.

paññattavaggo niṭhitō catuttho. ||4||

nava. saṃghahā vatthusaṃgaho vipattisaṃgaho āpattisaṃgaho niḍānasamaṃgaho puggalasaṃgaho khandhasaṃgaho samuṭṭhānasamaṃgaho adhikaranasamaṃgaho samathasaṃgaho 'ti. ||1||

adhikaraṇe samuppanne sacē ubho attapaccathikā āgacchanti ubhinnam pi vatthu ārocāpetabbam, ubhinnam pi vatthum ārocāpetvā ubhinnam pi paṭīññā sotabbā, ubhinnam pi paṭīññam sutvā ubho pi vattabbā: amhākam imasmiṇi adhikaraṇe vūpasamite ubho pi tuṭṭhā bhavissathā 'ti. sacē āhamsu: ubho pi tuṭṭhā bhavissāmā 'ti, saṃghena tam adhikaranam paṭicchitabbam. sacē alajjussannā hoti parisā, ubbhālikāya vūpasametabbam. sacē bālussannā hoti parisā, vinayadharo pariyesitabbo. yena dhammena yena vinayena yena satthu sāsanena tam adhikaranam vūpasammati tathā tam adhikaranam vūpasametabbam. ||2||

vatthu jānitabbam, gottañ jānitabbam, nāmañ jānitabbam, āpatti jānitabbā. methunadhammo 'ti vatthu c' eva gottañ ca, pārājikan ti nāmañ c' eva āpatti ca. adinnādānan ti vatthu c' eva gottañ ca, pārājikan ti nāmañ c' eva āpatti ca. manussaviggaho 'ti . . . uttarimanussadhammo 'ti vatthu c' eva gottañ ca, pārājikan ti nāmañ c' eva āpatti ca. sukka-visatthīti vatthu c' eva gottañ ca, saṃghādiseso 'ti nāmañ c' eva āpatti ca. kāyasamṣaggo 'ti vatthu c' eva gottañ ca, saṃghādiseso 'ti nāmañ c' eva āpatti ca. duṭṭhullavācā 'ti . . . attakāman ti . . . sañearittan ti . . . saññācikāya kuṭikārāpanan ti . . . mahallakam vihāram kārāpanan ti . . . bhikkhum amūlakena pārājikena dhammena anuddham-sanan ti . . . bhikkhum aññabhāgīyassa adhikaranassa kiñci desam lesamiattam upādāya pārājikena dhammena anu-

ddham̄sanān ti . . . samghabhedakassa bhikkhuno yāvatiyam̄ samanubhāsanāya na ppaṭinissajjanau ti . . . bhedakānuvattakānam̄ bhikkhūnaṇy yāvatatiyam̄ samanubhāsanāya na ppaṭinissajjanau ti . . . dubbacassa bhikkhuno yāvatatiyam̄ samanubhāsanāya na ppaṭinissajjanau ti . . . kuladūsakassa bhikkhuno yāvatatiyam̄ samanubhāsanāya na ppaṭinissajjanau ti vatthu c' eva gottañ ca, samghādiseso 'ti nāmañ c'eva āpatti ca. — pa —. anādariyam̄ paṭicea udake uccāram̄ vā passāvam̄ vā kheṭap̄ vā karāyan ti vatthu c' eva gottañ ca, dukkaṭan ti nāmañ c' eva āpatti cā 'ti. ||8||  
navasam̄gahavaggo niṭṭhito pañcamo. ||5||

tass' uddānam̄ :

apalokana-ñatti ca, dutiyam̄, catutthena ca,  
vatthu-ñatti-anussāvanam̄, sīmā-parisam eva ca,|  
sammukhā, paṭipucchā ca, paṭīññā, vinayāraho,  
vatthu-sam̄gha-puggalañ ca, ūtīñnam̄, pacchā ñatti ca,|  
vatthu-sam̄gha-puggalañ ca, sāvanam̄, akālena ca,  
atikhuddakā, mahantā ca, khayḍa-echāyā-'nimittakā,|  
bahi-nadi-samudde ca, jātussare ca, bhindati,  
ajjhottarati sīmāya, catu-pañcavaggikā,|  
dasa-vिसितवग्गा ca, anāhatā ca, āhatā,  
kammappattā, chandārahā, kammārahā ca puggalā,|  
apalokanam̄ pañcaṭṭhānam̄, ñatti ca navatṭhānikā,  
ñattidutiyam̄ sattatṭhānam̄, catutthā sattatṭhānikā,|  
suṭṭhu phāsu ca, dummañkūnam̄ pesalā cāpi, āsavā,  
vera-vajja-bhayañ c' eva, akusalam̄, gihīnañ ca  
pāpicchā, appasannānam̄ pasannā, dhaminaṭṭhapanā  
vinayānuggahā c' eva, pātimokkh, uddesena ca,|  
pātimokkhañ ca thapanā, pavāraṇañ ca, ṭhapanam̄,  
tajjaniyā, nissayañ ca, pabbājanīya-patisāraṇī,|  
ukkhepana-parivāsañ, mūla-mānatta-abbhānam̄,  
osāraṇam̄, nissāraṇam, tath' eva upasampadā,|  
apalokana-ñatti ca, dutiyañ ca, catutthakam̄,  
appaññatte, 'nupaññattam̄, sammukhāvinayo, sati,|  
amūḍha-paṭi-yebhuyya-pāpiyya-tiṭṭavatthārakam̄,  
vatthu, vipatti, āpatti, nidānam̄, puggalena ca,|

khandhā c' eva, samutthānā, adhikaranam eva ca,  
samathā, saṃgahā c' eva, nāma-āpattikā tathā 'ti |

Parivāro niṭṭhito.

Pubbacariyamaggafi ca puechitvā 'va tahim tahim  
Dīpanāmo mahāpañño sutadharo vicakkhaṇo |  
imaṇi vitthārasaṇḍikhepaṇi sajjhāmaggena majjhime  
cintayitvā likhāpesi sissakānaṇi sukhāvaham.|  
Parivāran ti yaṇi vuttam sabbeṇi vatthuṇ salakkhaṇam  
atthaṇi athema saddhamme dhammaṇi dhammena paññatte |  
sāsanam parivāresi Jambudīpani va sāguro.  
Parivāraṇ ujānanto kuto dhammadvinicchayaṇi |  
vipatti vatthu paññatti anupaññatti puggalo  
ekato ubhato c' eva lokapaññattivajjato,|  
yassa jāyati vimati Parivārena chijjati.  
cakkavatti mahāsene, migamajjhe va kesarī,  
ravi rāmsiparikiṇṇo, cando tāragaṇe yathā,  
Brahmā Brahmaṇaparisāya, gaṇamajjhe va nāyako :  
evaṇi saddhammavinayo Parivārena sobhatīti.|



VARIOUS READINGS AND EXTRACTS FROM THE  
COMMENTARY OF BUDDHAGHOSSA.

---

A : India Office MS. of the Phayre Collection (Burmese writing).

B : MS. of the Royal Library at Berlin, Orient. fol. 378 (Sinhalese writing).

C : MS. of the Royal Library at Berlin, Orient. fol. 949 (Burmese writing).

D : BUNDHAGHOSSA's *Atthakathā* : MS. of the Berlin Royal Library, Orient. fol. 931 (Burmese writing).

---

I. 1. Pârâj. 1. The list of Theras is quoted in the Samantapâsâdikâ, see vol. iii. p. 313. —v. 2, Ittiyo and Iddhiyo AC, Ittiyo B. —Uttiyo AC, Uttiyo B. —v. 5, Devatthero B, Revatth° AC. —v. 9, Puppanâmo, Pubbanâmo AC, Pupphanâmo, Phussanâmo B. —v. 12, Puppanâmo, Pubbanâmo AC, Phussanâmo B.

Aniyata 2. After raho B inserts patîcchanne âsane nâmakkamaniye.

Nissaggiya 1. Before dhâresum B inserts dasâhâtikkantam.

Nissaggiya 8 (beginning of the paragraph). After gahapatikam B inserts vâ gahapatânin vâ.

After the tenth Nissaggiya (at the end of the first Vagga) B has the following Uddâna : atirekaekarattâ ca akâlaporâ nadhovanam patiggahañ ca tañ c' eva viññatti ca taduttarim dve appavâritâ c' eva tikkhattum codanâya vâ 'ti.

After the twentieth Nissaggiya B has the Uddâna : missakan sudamkañ c' eva tûlañ cam anuvassakan purâna-

santhatañ c' eva lomātihāraṇena ca dhovapam rūpiyamñ c' eva  
dve ca nānapakārakañ. —After the thirtieth Nissaggiya :  
atirekapattam onabandhanena ca bhesajjam sātakañ c' eva  
kupitena acchindanena ca dve tantavāyā c' eva acceka-  
civarena ca chārattam vippavāsenā attano ca parināmeti  
dve pi duve pattāni bhesajjam vassikādānapanācamañ sāmañ  
vīṇkappa accekuppañ chāttasamñghikena parinātan ti.  
—The general Uddāna of the Nissaggiyas is wanting in B.  
In the same way B gives in the Pācittiya section Uddānas  
after each Vagga instead of the general Uddāna at the end  
of the whole section, which is given in AC.

Pācittiya 9. samutthāti — la — AC, samutthāti — pe —  
adinnādānasamuñthāne B.

Pācittiya 18. Sāvatthiyā AC, Vesāliyā B.

Pācittiya 57. channam anupaññattiyo A, cha anup° BC.  
The Suttavibhañga has only five anupaññattis; perhaps the  
ordinance contained in Mahāvagga V. 13. 13 is counted as  
the sixth.

Pācittiya 73. mohesum B, bhikkhum mohesum AC.

Uddāna of the Pācittiya section. v. 1, sahaseyyā A,  
samāseyyā B. I have written padaseyyā, comp. vol. iv.  
p. 33. —v. 6. ca (after apanidhena) is wanting in the MSS.

Sekhiya 43. kāyato ca vācato ca samutthāti na cittato  
AC, k° ca v° ca cittato ca samutthāti samanubhāsane B.

**2.** Pācittiya 46. santam bhikkhun anāpucchā deest in AC.

Pācittiya 48. āpatti dukkaṭassa AC, payoge dukkaṭam B.

Pācittiya 50. payoge dukkaṭam AC, āpatti dukkaṭassa B.

Pācittiya 60. apanidhe AC, apanidhite B.

**8.** sajjhānam° AC, sajjhāyam° B.

**II. 1.** Bhikkhunivibhañga, Pāc. 60. rudhitam the MSS.

Pācittiya 79. sokavassam AC, sokāvassam B.

**2.** Pāc. 60. rudhitam the MSS.

Pāc. 79. sokavassam AC, sokāvassam B.

**10.** After the Saṅghādisesa section B has the following  
words: yathā heṭṭhā tathā vitthāretabbam, paccayam eva  
nānākaraṇam.

III. v. 1, iti vinicchayā D.—2, nāyati ACD (“paññāyati”  
D), jāyati B.—3, pāramiñ B.—6, niyati AC, nīyati B

—khandhakāya ca mātikā ti khandhakā yā ca mātikā ti attho, ayam eva vā pātho D.— 7, samutṭhānampi niyato k<sup>o</sup> AC, samutṭhanti (corr. to °ṭṭhānā) niyato k<sup>o</sup> B, samutṭhānaniyato katan ti samutṭhānampi niyato katam niyatatakataṁ niyatasmutṭhānan ti attho D.— 56, sammukhā dhammadesañā B.

IV. 5. 3. After nāttiyā dukkaṭām B inserts dvīhi kammapācāhi dukkaṭām.

17. vinibbhajjītvā vinibbhajjītvā AC, vinibhujjītvā, vinibhujjītvā vinibbhujjītvā, vinibhujjītvā vinibhujjītvā B.

18. The combination “vivādādhikarāṇañ ca āpattādhikarāṇañ ca kiccadhikarāṇañ ca” is wanting in the MSS. here as well as in chap. 19.

20. The section commencing ‘kathām siyā samathā adhikaraṇehi sammanti,’ etc., I leave entirely as it is in A, and I content myself with giving here the readings in which B and C differ from that MS. For deciding whether we have to read ‘sammati’ or ‘na sammati’ I dare not rely upon speculations of my own. Buddhaghosa unfortunately has no comment on this section. —sammukh<sup>o</sup> vivād<sup>o</sup>: na s<sup>o</sup> B. —sam<sup>o</sup> kic<sup>o</sup>: na s<sup>o</sup> BC. —satīv<sup>o</sup> kic<sup>o</sup>: sammati B. —amūlī<sup>o</sup> kic<sup>o</sup>: sammati B. —paṭīñ<sup>o</sup> āpatt<sup>o</sup>: na s<sup>o</sup> BC. —paṭīñ<sup>o</sup> kic<sup>o</sup>: sammati B. —tassap<sup>o</sup> kic<sup>o</sup>: sammati B. —tiñ<sup>o</sup> kic<sup>o</sup>: sammati B.

V. BUDDHAGHOSA : samukkaṭṭhapadānām kati āpattiyo 'ti yātiyāni tattha samukkaṭṭhāni uttamāni padāni vuttāni tesāñ samukkaṭṭhapadānām uttamapadānām sañkhepato kati āpattiyo honti. yena yena hi padena yā yā āpatti paññattā sā sā tassa tassa padassa āpattīti vuccati, tena vuttañ samukkaṭṭhapadānām kati āpattiyo 'ti. dve āpattiyo 'ti ūnavisativassām upasampādentassa pācittiyām sesesu sabbapadesu dukkaṭām. tisso 'ti nassant' ete vinassant' eto ko tehi attho 'ti vadato bhedapurekkhārāṇañ uposathakaraṇe thullaccayam, ukkhittakena saddhi uposathikaraṇe (sic) pācittipām (sic) sesesu dukkaṭām ti, evam uposathañkhandhako tisso āpattiyo, etc.

VI. 2. saññāvimokkho, na saññāvimokkho AC, °kkhā, na °kkhā B. Buddhagh.: sacittakā āpatti saññāvimokkhā, acittakā no saññāvimokkhā. —The MSS. vary between a<sup>th</sup>'

āpatti . . . āpajjati, and atth' āpattim . . . āpajjati. Buddhaghosa, in commenting on the first words of chap. 3, says : atth' āpatti titthante bhagavati āpajjatīti athi āpatti yam titthante bhagavati āpajjatīti attho. —lajjino ca yācati AC, lajjino ca na yācati B.—pakkālakam AC, pakkhallakam B.

**3.** The words ‘pāpasamācarā dissanti c’ eva suyyanti ca’ aro wanting in B.—Āgālāya AC, Āgālhāya B. BUDDHAGH.: āgālāya ceteyyā ‘ti āgālāya dālahabhāvāya ceteyya. tajjanikakkammādikatassa vattam na pūrayato icchamāno samgho ukkhepaniyakammam kareyyā ‘ti attho. —°phenakā AC. Table of Contents, agālha° AC, āgālha° B.

**4.** sāmukkaṇsā AC, sāmmukkijjhāhā B. BUDDH.: cattāro samukkamsitī cattāro mahāpadesā, te hi bhagavatā anuppanne vatthusmiṃ sayam ukkasitvā ukkhipitvā thapitattā sammukkampsā ‘ti vuuccanti. —After cattāro pubbakiccā B inserts cattāro pubbakaraṇā.

**5.** duppativinodayā, °dayo the MSS. —aggiparicitam, satthparicitaṃ etc. the MSS. here as in Cullav. V. 5. 2. Read, °parijitam. —nippatibijañ AC, nibbatṭhab°. Comp. vol. i. p. 383. —After ‘adhitthānuposatho’ B goes on, sāmaggiuposatho pavāranā ceva pañcamo. —Table of Contents (last line), suddhipañacakā B.

**6.** After ‘cha anuvādamūlāni’ B inserts, cha sārāṇīyā dhāmmā.

**7.** āvakadhaññāni B. —B omits ‘bhikkhussa hoti āpatti datthabbā.’ BUDDHAGH.: bhikkhussa na hoti āpatti datthabbā hoti āpatti patikātabbā ti imāni tīṇi sattakāni dve adhammikāni ekam dhammikam. tāni tīṇi pi Campeyyakhandhake nidditthāni.

**10.** dasa ant° ditthi the MSS., instead of dasavatthukā a° d°? —adhikaraṇe na ca ABC (in the last paragraph of the description of the Pandita). —(In the first paragraph of the dasavassā bhikkhuni) pabbājetabblā upasampādetabbā B. This paragraph and the next one stand in a strange contradiction to the 74th and 75th Bhikkhuni-Pācittiya rules.—Before gihigatāya B inserts, bhikkhuniyā.

**VIII. 1.** 5, tam byākaraṇam tam vacanapatham nisāma-  
ityvā patipajjema hitā (hitāya C) no siyā AC, tvaṇ byākaraṇa

ta vacanapatham nis° patipajjema hitâya tosiitâyâ ti B.—12, yathâkatham B constantly here and in the following chapters.—15, 16, dve ca anuddhamsanâ dve bhedâ B.—16, ujjhâpanena pâcittiyyam piñgapâtam gañ° B (omitting ca after vikâle).—19, khuddakâni ca vuccare B.—2. 7, Before súpam B inserts bhikkhu.—10, sodasâ ti soñasa D.—21, dve aniyatehi atthâ AC, dvîhi aniyatehi atthamam B, dve amiya-tehi atthaman ti D.—46, ca yan B, sayam AC.—51, mukhañi sañcamasamvaro AC, mukhasañsayamasamvaro B.

**IX. 1.** 10, âpattâdh° âpatti AC, âp. na âpatti B. Comp. Cullav. IV. 14. 14.—11, bhedakânuvattikâ bhikkhu . . . na pañinissajjanti AC, bhedakânuvattakâ bhikkhûni . . . na pañinissajjanti B. The rule alluded to (Samgh. 11) refers to both Bhikkhus and Bhikkhunîs; probably, therefore, we ought to read, bhedakânuvattakâ . . . na pañinissajjanti.

**X. 1.** 8, lajjisu katâ AC, lajjisû vuttâ B.—vuttânu sandhitena ABC. BUDDH.: vatthânusandhitena kâraye ti vattânu sandhinâ kâraye, yâ assa vattena saddhi paññâ sandhiyati tâya paññâya kâraye ti attho.

**XI. § 2,** BUDDHAGHOSSA : tattha diññham diññhenâ 'ti gâthâya ayam attho : eken'eko mâtugâñena saddhim ekâtthânato nikkhainanto vâ paviso vâ diñño, so tam pârâjikena codeti. itaro tassa dassanañ anujânâti, tam pana dassanañ pañicca pârâjikan na upeti na patijânâti. evam ettha yan tena diññhan tam tassa diññho mayâ'ti iminâ diññhavacanena sameti. yasmâ pana itaro tam dassanañ pañicca dosam na patijânâti tasmâ asuddhaparisankito hoti, amûlakaparisañkito 'ti attho. tassa puggalassa suddho ahan ti patijânâya tena saddhim uposatho kâtabbo (kâretabbo AC, kâtabbo B).—UDDÂNA, gati codanâkandamhi sâsanam pathâpayan ti AC, tati cod° sâsanassa patithâyan ti B.

**XII. 1,** After yathâpaññâya kâretabbo B inserts, na codako hâsetabbo.—3, v. 4, sace ACD, sa ve B.—vv. 3, 7 Instead of paññattikusalo, paññattiyâ ca kusalo we probably have to read, saññattikusalo, saññattiyâ ca kusalo.—v. 7, sace AC, sa ve B.

**XIII. 6,** appataññû A, appakataññû C, appassuto appaka-taññû B.—7, kâretabbo tena pavârañâ AC, kâtabbo t° p° B

constantly. I have written kāretabbâ. Comp. Buddha-  
ghosa's note at XI. 2.

XIV. 1. The third of the four questions which open this chapter (kinti k° anatthatam), is left out in AB. —undriyati AC, ut̄hahati B, udriyati D (in the note on Mahâvagga VII. 1. 5).— 4, anâdiyam d° A, anâdariyam d° C, ânâdiyad° B. —undriyyati AC, udrityati B.— 7. 1, saṃghâ vinâ, puggalâ (or puggalo) vinâ B constantly, saṃghâdhinâ, puggalâdhinâ AC. —UDDÂNA : palibodhâ vinâ simâya A, balibodhâ vinâ (corrected into dhinâ) simâya C, palibodhâ ca vini simâ ca B. —parivâram niṭṭhitam AC, parivâsam n° B. (The commentary has here : Samantapâsâdikâya saṃvâṇñanâya paññattivaggavaṇṇanâ niṭṭhitâ).

XV. 2. 4, omaddakârako AC, omakârako B.— 5, Before na kkhhamati B inserts, saṃghaṇi paṭimânam. —uṭhâpetabbâ A, upat̄hâpetabbo C, upat̄hâpetabbâ B, upetabbâ D.— 7, sampañ ca AC, sampañ ca or samphañ ca B, sambhañ ca (“niratthakakatham”) D.— 4. 9, pañhâpucchâ the MSS. almost constantly.— 10, aññambyâkaraṇâ the MSS. almost constantly.— 5. 5, katamehi pañcahi B.— 6, asâsetum AC, amñâpetum B.—After pekkhetum B inserts pasiditum.— 9. 3, patiṭhiyati AC, patitthiyati B.

XVII. 13, dhaññaraso the MSS.— 21, saṃgaho (ho corrected into °hâ C) the MSS.— 27, Probably we should read, pâcittiyena dukkaṭâ (leaving out kati). Comp. v. 25.— 77 seqq., vinayâni AC, visayâni B constantly.

XVIII. 5, kammapi AC, dhammapi B.—paripuechâmâno A, paripuechamâno C, paripuechimâno B.—atthasamphitam B.— 14, tayo pârâjikâ honti B.— 17, nissaggiye B.— âpajjeyya B.— 18, visatiyo B.—kareyya B.— 28, santatañ B.— 35, yâcato ca saṃghassa B.— 40, pajjhceyya A, pajjeyya C, vajjeyya B.— 42, tena vijjati B.

XIX. 5. 2, vûpasame pi (pi corrected into na C) AC, vûpasamate B.

CONCLUDING STANZAS.—v. 1, maggaññu AC, maggañ ca B.— 2, sikkhakânam AC, sissakânam B.— 3, sabhâvattam (°vattham C) AC, sabbam vatthum B.— 5 °vajjato AC, °vajjake B.

**INDEX TO VOL. III.-V.**

I. 'Names, pp. 235-239.

A. Names of persons, pp. 235-237.

B. Gods and demons, pp. 237-238.

C: Nations and tribes, geographical names, etc., pp. 238-239.

II. The Buddha, p. 240.

III. The Dhamma, pp. 240-242.

IV. The Saṅgha. Ecclesiastical law. Literature, pp. 242-253.

V. Brahmanism and non-Buddhistic sects, p. 254.

VI. Secular and daily life. Miscellaneous matter, pp. 254-257.

VII. Verses, p. 257.

Pâr., S., Pâc., etc. = Bhikkhupârâjika, Bhikkhusaṅghâdisesa,  
Bhikkhupâcittiya, etc.

Bhñi Pâr., etc. = Bhikkhunîpârâjika, etc.

P. = Parivâra.

In the index are omitted the materials found in the Parivâra I-III; VIII. 1; XVI, which are a mere repetition of the identical dates contained in the Bhikkhuvibhaṅga and Bhikkhunivibhaṅga.

## I. NAMES.

## A. NAMES OF PERSONS.

Añgîrasa, <i>see</i> Index II.	Upâli, Pâr. 1. 10. 22; 2. 7. 46; N. 6. 2; Pâc. 29. 1; 72. 1; Bhñi Pâc. 52. 1; P. 1. 1 pag. 2, 49 etc.; 15. 1 sqq.
Ajjuka, Pâr. 2. 7. 46.	Upâli, Pâc. 65. 1.
Anâthapindîka ( <i>comp.</i> Index I C s. v. Jetavana), Pâc. 84. 3; P. 15. 1. 1.	Upâli, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
Anuruddha, Pâc. 6. 1; 29. 1.	Uppalavaññâ, Pâr. 1. 10. 5; N. 6. 1.
Abhaya, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.	Kakusandha, Pâr. 1. 3.
Arittha, Pâc. 68. 1; 69. 1; Bhñi Pâr. 3. 1; Bhñi Pâc. 1. 1; P. 1. 1 pag. 3; 8. 2. 8.	Kaccâna ( <i>comp.</i> Mahâkaccâna), S. 9. 2. 3.
Avakañña, Pâc. 2. 2; 3. 2.	Kaccâyanâ, Kaccâyanagotta, Pâc. 2. 2.
Assajipunabbasukâ, S. 13. 1.	Katamorokatissaka, S. 10. 1; 11. 1; Pâc. 29. 1; Bhñi Pâc. 81. 1.
Ânanda, Pâr. 1. 2, 4, 7; 2. 7. 10, 46; 3. 1. 2; 4. 2; N. 1. 2; 2. 1; 3. 1; 21. 2; 28. 1; Pâc. 29. 1; 33. 4; 35. 2; 38. 1; 41. 1; 65. 1; 83. 1.	Kañdaka, Pâc. 70. 1.
Ârohanta, Bhñi Pâc. 6. 1.	Kapilu, Pâr. 2. 7. 48.
Ittiya, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.	Kappitaka, Bhñi Pâc. 52. 1.
Uttiya, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.	Kalandakaputta, <i>see</i> Sudinna.
Udayî, S. 1. 1; 2. 1; 3. 1; 4. 1; 5. 1 sqq.; An. 1. 1; 2; N. 4. 1; 5. 1; Pâc. 7. 1; 26. 1; 30. 1; 61. 1; 89. 2.	Kassapa, Pâr. 1. 3; 4. 9. 3.
Upatissa, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.	Kâpâ, Kâpamâtâ, Pâc. 34. 1.
Upananda Sakyaputta, N. 6. 1; 8. 1; 9. 1; 10. 1; 18. 1; 20. 1; 25. 1; 27. 1; Pâc. 9. 1; 42. 1; 43. 1; 44. 1; 45. 1; 46. 1, 2; 59. 1; 64. 1; 87. 1.	Kâpilânî, <i>see</i> Bhaddâ.
Upasena Vângantaputta, N. 15. 1.	Kâlasumana, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
	Kirapatika, Pâc. 33. 1.
	Kulavañdhaka, Pâc. 2. 2; 3. 2.
	Kokâlka, S. 10. 1; 11. 1; Pâc. 29. 1; Bhñi Pâc. 81. 1.
	Konâgamana, Pâr. 1. 3.
	Kosiya, Kosiyagotta, Pâc. 2. 2.
	Kharñadeviyâputta, S. 10. 1; 11. 1; Pâc. 29. 1; Bhñi Pâc. 81. 1.
	Khemâ, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.

- Gotama, Gotamagotta (*comp.* Index II), S. 9. 2. 3; Pâc. 2. 2.  
 Gotamî, *see* Mahâpajîpatî.  
 Candakâlt, Bhñi S. 4. 1; 7. 1; 8. 1;  
     Bhñi Pâc. 19. 1; 20. 1; 36. 1;  
     53. 1; 76. 1; 79. 1; P. 8. 2. 8.  
 Cûladeva, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.  
 Cûlanâga, *ibidem*.  
 Cûlapanthaka, Pâc. 22. 1.  
 Cûlabhaya, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.  
 Channa, S. 7. 1; 12. 1; Pâc. 12. 1,  
     2; 19. 1; 51. 1; 71. 1.  
 chabbaggyâ bhikkhû, Pâr. 2. 2, 7;  
     3. 2; 3. 5. 13, 22 sq.; 31; N. 1. 1;  
     5; 7. 1; 11. 1; 12. 1; 13. 1; 17;  
     1; 19. 1; 21. 1; 22. 1; 24. 1;  
     26. 1; 30. 1; Pâc. 2. 1; 3. 1;  
     4. 1; 7. 2; 9. 1; 16. 1; 17. 1;  
     21. 1; 24. 1; 27. 1; 28. 1; 31. 1;  
     37. 1; 39. 1; 47. 1; 48. 1; 49. 1,  
     50. 1; 52. 1; 53. 1; 60. 1; 62. 1;  
     63. 1; 69. 1; 70. 1; 72. 1; 73. 1;  
     74-82; 85. 1; 88. 1; 89-91; Pât.  
     2. 1. 1; Sekh. *passim*; Bhñi Pâc.  
     58. 1.  
 chabbaggyâ bhikkhuniyo, Pât. 2. 1;  
     Bhñi Pâr. 4. 1; Bhñi N. 1. 1;  
     Bhñi Pâc. 2. 1; 10. 1; 22. 1; 41.  
     1; 43. 1; 49. 1; 50. 1; 52. 1; 58.  
     1; 84. 1; 85. 1; 87 sqq.; Bhñi  
     Pât. 1 sqq.; Bhñi Sekh. 1 sqq.  
 Javakaññaka, Pâc. 2. 2; 3. 2.  
 Jîvaka (Jîvakambavâna), S. 8. 1. 4.  
 Tissa, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.  
 Tissadatta, *ibidem*.  
 Thullanandâ, Pâr. 2. 7. 45; Pâc. 29.  
     1; Bhñi Pâr. 1. 1; 2. 1; 3. 1;  
     Bhñi S. 1. 1; 2. 1; 4. 1; 9. 1;  
     10. 1; Bhñi N. 2. 1; 3. 1; 4. 1;  
     5. 1; 10. 1; 11. 1; 12. 1; Bhñi  
     Pâc. 1. 1; 14. 1; 16. 1; 23. 1;  
     26-30; 33-35; 45-48; 53. 1; 68.  
     1; 70. 1; 77 sqq.  
 Dabba Mallaputta, S. 8. 1; 9. 1;  
     Pâc. 13. 1, 2; 81. 1.
- Dañhika, Pâr. 2. 7. 49.  
 Dâsaka, P. 1. 1 pag. 2, 49, etc.  
 Digha, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.  
 Dîghasumana, *ibidem*.  
 [Dîpa, *see the stanzas at the end of*  
     *the Parivâra.*]  
 Deva, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.  
 Devadatta, S. 10. 1; 11. 1; Pâc. 29.  
     1; 32. 1; Bhñi Pâc. 81. 1.  
 Dhanîthaka, Pâc. 2. 2; 3. 2.  
 Dhaniya, Pâr. 2. 1.  
 Dhammapâlita, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.  
 Dhammarakkhita, S. 9. 2. 3; Pâc. 2. 2.  
 Nanda, Pâc. 92. 1.  
 Nandavatî, Bhñi Pâr. 1. 1; Bhñi Pâc.  
     1. 1.  
 Nandû, *ibidem*.  
 Nandivâlî, Pâc. 2. 1.  
 Nâga, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.  
 Pañdaka, Pâr. 2. 7. 48.  
 Pasenadi (rájâ P. Kosalo), Pâc. 48. 1;  
     53. 1; 83. 1; Bhñi S. 2. 1; Bhñi  
     N. 11. 1; 12. 1; Bhñi Pâc. 41. 1.  
 Pilindavacecha, Pâr. 2. 7. 47; N. 23. 1.  
 Punabbasu, *see* Assajipunabbasukâ.  
 Puppha, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.  
 Phussadeva, *ibidem*.  
 Bimbisâra (rájâ Mâgadho Senyo  
     Bimbisâro), Pâr. 2. 1. 4 sq.; 4. 9.  
     5; N. 23. 1; Pâc. 32. 8; 57. 1.  
 Bijaka, Bijakapitâ, Bijukanâtâ, Pâr.  
     1. 9.  
 Buddharakkhita, S. 9. 2. 3; Pâc. 2.  
     2; P. 1. 1 pag. 3.  
 Belatthasîsa, Pâc. 38. 1.  
 Bhadda, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.  
 Bhaddâ Kâpilâni, Bhñi S. 3. 1; Bhñi  
     Pâc. 11 sqq.; 18. 1; 33. 1; 35. 1.  
 Bhâradvâja, Bhâradvâjagotta, Pâc.  
     2. 2.  
 Bhummajaka, *see* Mettiyabhummajakâ.  
 Mallikâ, Pâc. 53. 1; 83. 1.  
 Mahâkaccâna, Pâc. 29. 1.  
 Mahâkappina, *ibidem*.

Mahâkassapa, S. 6. 1.	Visâkhâ Migâramâtâ, An. 1. 1; 2;
Mahâkoṭhitâ, Pâc. 29. 1.	Pâc. 84. 2.
Mahâcunda, <i>ibidem</i> .	Vessabhû, Pâr. 1. 3.
Mahânâga, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.	Sakya, etc., see Index I C.
Mahânâma Sakka, Pâc. 47. 1.	Sampbarakkhita, S. 9. 2. 3; Pâc. 2. 2.
Mahâpajâpatî Gotamî, N. 17. 1; Pâc. 23. 2; Bhû Pâc. 5. 1.	sattarasavaggyâ bhikkhû, Pâr. 3. 5.
Mahâmoggallâna (comp. Moggallâna), Pâr. 1. 2; 4. 9. 1 sq.; Pâc. 29. 1.	22 sq.; Pâc. 15. 1; 17. 1; 37. 1; 52. 1; 53. 1; 55. 1; 60. 1; 65. 1; 74. 1; 75. 1; 77. 1.
Mahâsiâ, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.	Saddhâ, Pâr. 1. 10. 24.
Mahinda, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.	Samuddadatta, S. 10. 1; 11. 1; Pâc. 29. 1; Bhû Pâc. 81. 1.
Migalanâgî, Pâr. 3. 1.	Sambala, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
Migâranattâ, see Sâlha.	Savitthaka, Pâc. 2. 2; 3. 2.
Migâramâtâ, see Visâkhâ.	Sâgata, Pâc. 51. 1.
Mettiyabhummajakâ, S. 8. 1; 9. 1; Pâc. 13. 1, 2.	Sâriputta, Pâr. 1. 3; N. 1. 2; 21. 2; Pâc. 29. 1; 31. 2.—Sâriputta-moggallâna, Sâriputtâ, S. 13. 1.
Mettiyâ, S. 8. 1; 9. 1.	Sâlha Migâranattâ, Bhû Pâr. 1. 1; 2. 1.
Moggaliputta, P. 1. 1 pag. 2, 49 etc.	Sikhî, Pâr. 1. 3.
Moggallâna, Moggallânanotta (comp. Mahâmoggallâna, Sâriputtamoggallâna), S. 9. 2. 3; Pâc. 2. 2.	Siggava, P. 1. 1 pag. 2, 49 etc.
Ratthapâla, S. 6. 1. 5.	Siva, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
Râhula, Pâc. 5. 2; 29. 1.	Sudinna Kalaadakaputta, Pâr. 1. 5.
Revata, Pâc. 29. 1.	Sundara, Pâr. 1. 10. 11.
Lakkhaṇa, Pâr. 4. 9. 1 sq.	Sundarînandâ, Bhû Pâr. 1. 1; 2. 1; Bhû S. 5. 1; 6. 1.
Liechavi, see Index I D.	Supabbâ, Par. 1. 10. 23.
Vângantaputta, see Upasena.	Sumana, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
Vassakâra, Pâr. 2. 1. 4.	Seniya, see Bimbisâra.
Vâsiththa, Vâsithtagotta, S. 9. 2. 3; Pâc. 2. 2.	Seyyasaka, S. 1. 1.
Vipassi, Pâr. 1. 3.	Sonaka, P. 1. 1, pag. 2, 49 etc.
	Sobhita, Par. 4. 9. 7.
	Hathhaka Sakyaputta, Pâc. 1. 1.
	Hârita, Pâr. 4. 9. 3.

## B. GODS AND DEMONS.

Aechurâ, Pâr. 1. 5. 7.	nâga, nâgarâjâ, S. 6. 1. 3; Pâc. 51. 1.—nâgî, Pâr. 1. 10. 4.
amanussa, Pâr. 3. 5. 28.	Nimmânarâti devâ, Pâr. 1. 5. 9.
câtumahârâjikâ devâ, Pâr. 1. 5. 9.	Paranimmitavasavatti devâ, <i>ibidem</i> .
Tâvatimsâ devâ, <i>ibidem</i> .	peta, Pâr. 2. 6. 4; 3. 1. 5.—petî, Pâr. 1. 10. 14; S. 2. 2. 1, etc.
Tusitâ devâ, <i>ibidem</i> .	Brahmaloka, Brâhmakâyikâ devâ, Pâr. 1. 5. 9.—sabrahmaka, Pâr. 1. 1. 1 sq.
devâ, devatâ, Pâr. 1. 8. 4; 3. 3; 4. 8. 6; Pâc. 4. 2. 1; P. 6. 5, 11; 15. 14. 2.—rukhe adhivatthâ devatâ, Pâc. 11. 1.—sadevaka, Pâr. 1. 1. 1 sq.	

bhummâ devâ, Pâr. 1. 5. 9.  
 Mañikâñtha nâgarâjâ, S. 6. 1. 3.  
 Mârukâyikâ devatâ, Pâr. 3. 1.—samâ-  
 raka, Pâr. 1. 1. 1 sq.

yakkha, Pâr. 3. 1. 5.; 5. 24 sq.; 4.  
 9.—yakkhi, yakkhinî, Pâr. 1. 10.  
 14; S. 2. 2. 1, 4. 3 etc.  
 Yâmâ devâ, Pâr. 1. 5. 9.

## C. NATIONS AND TRIBES, GEOGRAPHICAL NAMES, ETC.

- Aggâlava cetiya, N. 11. 1; Pâc. 5. 1;  
 10. 1; 11. 1; 20. 1.  
 Aciravatî, Pâr. 2. 7. 30; Pâc. 53. 1;  
 84. 1; Bhñ Pâc. 2. 1; 21. 1.  
 Andhavana, Pâr. 1. 10. 18; 2. 7. 36;  
 N. 5. 1.  
 Ambatiittha, Pâc. 51. 1.  
 Ârâmikagâmaka, N. 23. 1.  
 Âjavî, Âjavaka, Pâr. 3. 5. 7 sq., 30;  
 S. 6. 1; N. 11. 1; Pâc. 5. 1, 2;  
 10. 1; 11. 1; 20. 1; P. 8. 1.  
 Isigilipassa, Pâr. 2. 1. 1; 8. 8. 1. 4.  
 Uttaraku, Pâr. 1. 2.  
 Uttarâpathaka, Pâr. 1. 2.  
 Kañnukujâ, Pâr. 1. 4.  
 Kapilavatthu, N. 17. 1; 22. 1; Pâc.  
 23. 1; 47. 1; 86. 1.—Kâpila-  
 vatthava, P. 8. 1. 24.  
 Kalandakugâma, Pâr. 1. 5.  
 Kalandakanivâpa, *see* Veñuvana.  
 Kâlaśilâ, S. 8. 1. 4.  
 Kâliñga, Pâr. 4. 9. 3.  
 Kâst, S. 13. 1. 3, 5; Pâc. 84. 3.  
 Kitâgiri, S. 13. 1.  
 Kokamada pâsâda, Sekh. 56 sq.  
 Kosambî, Pâr. 2. 7. 48; S. 7. 1; 12.  
 1; N. 2. 2; 14. 2; Pâc. 5. 2; 12.  
 1; 19. 1; 51. 1; 54. 1; 71. 1;  
 Sekh. 51; P. 8. 1.—Kosambaka,  
 P. 5. 10.  
 Kosalâ janapadâ, N. 16. 1; Pâc. 6. 1;  
 31. 2; 36. 1; 67. 1; 85. 2 sq.;  
 Bhñ S. 3. 3 sq.; Bhñ Pâc. 17. 1.  
 Comp. Index I A, s.v. Pasenadi.
- Gañgâ, Pâr. 1. 4; 5. 8; S. 6. 1. 3.  
 Gijjhakûta, Pâr. 2. 1. 1 sq., 7. 11;  
 3. 5. 13; 4. 9; S. 8. 1. 4; 9. 1.
- Gotamaka cetiya, N. 1. 1.  
 Jomatakandarâ, S. 8. 1. 4.  
 Ghositarâma, S. 7. 1; 12. 1; Pâc.  
 12. 1; 19. 1; 54. 1; 71. 1; Sekh.  
 51.  
 Campâ, Pâr. 2. 7. 45; P. 17. 67 sq.—  
 Campeyyaka, P. 5. 9.  
 Cotiyâ, Pâc. 51. 1.  
 Corapapâta, S. 8. 1. 4.  
 Jambudîpa, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.—Jambusi-  
 rivaya, P. 1. 1 pag. 2, 49 etc.  
 Jâtiyâvana, Pâr. 1. 10. 17.  
 Jivakambavâna, S. 8. 1. 4.  
 Jetavâna (Sâvatthiyam . . . Jetavane  
 Anâthapiñdikassa ârâme), S. 1. 1;  
 2. 1; 3. 1; 4. 1; 5. 1; 13. 1; An.  
 1. 1, 2; N. 2. 1; 3. 1; 4. 1; 6. 1;  
 7. 1 etc. P. 15. 1. 1.  
 Takkasilâ, Pâc. 2. 1.  
 Tapodâ, Pâr. 4. 9. 4; Pâc. 57. 1.—  
 Tapodakandarâ, Tapodârâma, S. 8.  
 1. 4.  
 Tambapanî, P. 1. 1 pag. 3, 5, 49 etc.  
 Tindukakandarâ, S. 8. 1. 4.  
 Nañerupucimanda, Pâr. 1. 1. 1.  
 Nigrodhârâma, N. 17. 1; 22. 1; Pâc.  
 23. 1; 47. 1; 86. 1; Pât. 4. 1;  
 Bhñ Pâc. 5. 1; 58. 1.  
 pacantimâ janapadâ, Pâc. 57. 7; P.  
 6. 4. 5.  
 Patiyâloka, Pâc. 34. 1; 66. 1.  
 Payâgapatiñthâna, Pâr. 1. 4.  
 Pilindagâmaka, N. 23. 1.
- Badarikârâma, Pâc. 5. 2.  
 Bârâpasî, Pâr. 1. 4; 2. 7. 47; Sekh.  
 69.

- Bhaggā, Pâc. 56. 1; Sekh. 55 sq.; P. 8. 1.
- Bhaddavatikā, Pâc. 51. 8.
- Bhaddiya, Pâr. 1. 10. 17.
- Bhârukacchaka, Pâr. 1. 10. 22.
- Bhesakalâvana, Pâc. 56. 1; Sekh. 55 sq.
- Magadhamahâmatta, Pâr. 2. 1. 4.—Mâgadha, *ibidem*. Comp. Bimbisâra (Index I A.).  
majjhimâ janapadâ, P. 6. 4.
- Maddakucechi, S. 8. 1. 4.
- Malla, *see* Dabba (Index I A.).
- Mahâvana, Pâr. 1. 4, 5, 6, 10, 19 sq.; 3. 1. 1; 4. 1. 1 sq.; N. 12. 1; Pâc. 8. 1; 33. 1; 40. 1; 41. 1; Bhñ Pâc. 52. 1.
- Râjagaha, Pâr. 1. 10. 11, 23; 2. 1, 7. 45; 4. 9; S. 6. 1; 8. 1; 9. 1; 10. 1; 11. 1; N. 5. 1; 18. 1; 23. 1; 26. 1; Pâc. 13. 1; 29. 1, 2; 32. 1, 7; 34. 1; 37. 1; 46. 1; 57. 1; 65. 1; 66. 1; 81. 1; Pât. 2. 1; Bhñ Pâc. 10. 1; 39. 1; 40. 1; 81. 1; P. 8. 1.
- Rohâna, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
- Liechavi, Pâr. 1. 5. 8; 4. 9. 5; Bhñ S. 2. 1.—Liechavikumârakâ, Pâr. 1. 10. 26.
- Vaggumudâ (Vaggumudâttirya), Pâr. 3. 1. 1; 4. 1. 1; Pâc. 8. 1.
- Vajjî, Pâr. 1. 5. 7; 4. 1. 1; Pâc. 8. 1.—Vajjigâma, Pâr. 1. 5. 4. —Vajjiputtaka, Pâr. 1. 7, 10. 2.
- Vebhâra, S. 8. 1. 4.
- Verañjâ (Verañjâ), Pâr. 1. 1. 1 sq.
- Veluvana (Kalandakanivâpa), Pâr. 4. 9. 1; S. 6. 1; 8. 1; 9. 1; 10. 1; 11. 1; N. 5. 1, 18. 1; 26. 1; Pâc. 13. 1; 29. 1; 32. 1; 37. 1; 46. 1; 57. 1; 65. 1; 81. 1; Pât. 2. 1;
- Bhñ Pâc. 10. 1; 39. 1; 40. 1; 81. 1.
- Vesâlî, Pâr. 1. 4 sqq., 10. 19 sq., 25; 2. 7. 46; 3. 1. 1 sq.; 4. 1. 1 sq.; N. 1. 1; 12. 1; Pâc. 8. 1; 33. 1; 40. 1; 41. 1; Bhñ S. 2. 1; Bhñ Pâc. 52. 1; P. 6. 10; 8. 1.—Vesâlika, Pâr. 1. 7, 10. 2.
- Sakkâ (comp. Mahânâma, Index I A.) N. 17. 1; 22. 1; Pâc. 23. 1; 47. 1; 86. 1; Pât. 4. 1; Bhñ Pâc. 5. 1; 58. 1; P. 8. 1.
- Sakyakula, Pâr. 1. 1. 1.—Sakyaputta, *see* Index II, comp. Upananda, Hatthaka (Index I A.).—samanâ Sakyaputtiyâ, *see* Index IV. Comp. Sâkiya.
- Samknassa, Pâr. 1. 4.
- Sattapaññiguhâ, S. 8. 1. 4.
- Sappasongñikapabbhâra, S. 8. 1. 4.
- Sappinikâ, Pâr. 4. 9. 6.
- Sâkiyâ, Sâkiyâniyo, Sâkiyadâsakâ, Pât. 4. 1.
- Sâketa, N. 1. 2; 6. 2; 21. 2; Pâc. 27. 2; 28. 2; 58. 1; Bhñ S. 3. 2; Bhñ Pâc. 35. 1.
- Sâgalâ, Pâr. 2. 7. 49.
- Sâvatthi (see also the passages quoted s. v. Jetavana), Pâr. 1. 10. 18, 24; 2. 7. 35 sq.; S. 4. 1; 5. 1; 13. 1; An. 1. 1; N. 5. 1; 6. 2; 15. 1; 16. 1; 30. 1; Pâc. 6. 1; 7. 1; 9. 1; 25. 1; 27. 2; 28. 2; 31. 1, 2; 36. 1; 58. 1; 66. 1; 67. 1; 82. 1; 84. 2, 3; 85. 2 sq.; Pât. 1. 1; 3. 1 sq.; Bhñ S. 2. 1; 3. 2 sqq.; 1. 1; Bhñ N. 2. 1; Bhñ Pâc. 1. 1; 11 sqq.; 17. 1; 35. 1; 55 sqq.; P. 8. 1; 16. 1. 1.
- Sitavana, S. 8. 1. 4.
- Sumsumâragira, Pâc. 56. 1; Sekh. 55 sq.
- Soreyya, Pâr. 1. 4.
- Himavanta, S. 6. 1. 4.

## II. THE BUDDHA.

- Añgîrasa, P. 3. 5.  
 anantadussī, P. 4. 4.  
 ádiccebandhu, P. 8. 1. 27, 2. 9 sq.;  
     14. 6; 17. 11 etc.  
 Gotama, Pâr. 1. 1. 1 sq., 4; S. 10. 1;  
     Pâc. 32. 8; 41. 1; P. 8. 1. 27,  
 jina, P. 18. 21.—jinasâsana, Bhñi  
     Pâr. 3. 2; Bhñi S. 4. 2.—anantaji-  
     nena tâdinâ, P. 17. 75 sq.  
 tathâgata, Pâr. 1. 1. 2 sq., 2. 1, 3. 4,  
     4; 4. 1. 2 sq.; Pâc. 8. 1; 51. 1,  
     P. 6. 3; 7. 2; 19. 2 sq.  
 dhammasâmi, Pâr. 2. 1. 2.  
 buddha (buddho bhagavâ, buddhâ bha-  
     gavanto), Pâr. 1. 1 etc., 3. 1; 4.  
     1. 2; S. 13. 1. 5; Pâc. 4. 2. 1;  
     7. 4. 1; 8. 1; P. 6. 2; 8. 1. 27, 2.  
     9 seq.; 17. 11 etc.; 18. 5.—buddha  
     (or, bhagavâ Gotamo), dhamma,  
     samgha, Pâr. 1. 1. 9; 1. 7; An. 1.  
     2. 1; P. 15. 1. 14, etc. Comp.  
     8. 12. 1.—buddhacanda, buddhâ-  
     diceen, P. 3. 2.—buddhavacana, Pâc.  
     22. 1.—buddhânuvudhâ, Pâr. 1. 3.  
     2 sq.—sambuddha, P. 8. 2. 6.—
- abhisambuddha, Pâr. 1. 1. 4.—  
 sammâsambuddha, sammâsambodhi,  
 Pâr. 1. 1. 4; 4. 9. 3.—pacceka-  
 buddha, P. 6. 2.  
 bhagavâ, P. 6. 3 *et passim*.—bhagavâ  
 araham sammâsambuddho, Pâr. 1. 1  
     1. 1.—bhagavâ jânam passam ara-  
     hañ sammâsambuddho, P. 1. 1 *et*  
*passim*.  
 mahesi, P. 18. 2.  
 lokavidû, Pâr. 1. 1. 1.  
 Sakyaputta, Pâr. 1. 1. 1.—Sakyamuni,  
 P. 3. 5.—samaññâ Sakyaputtiyâ, *see*  
 Index IV.  
 satthâ, Pâr. 1. 3. 4.—satthuvanñña, N.  
     18. 2; 19. 2.  
 sugata, Pâr. 1. 1. 1, 3. 4; P. 8. 2.  
     46; 18. 29, 40.—sugatañgula, Pâc.  
     87.—sugataçivarpamâna, Pâc. 92.  
 sugatavidatthi, S. 6. 1. 6, 2. 1; 15.  
     1 sq.; Pâc. 89 sqq.; Bhñi Pâc.  
     22. 1.  
 The six Buddhas who preceded Gotama,  
 Pâr. 1. 3.

## III. THE DHAMMA.

- Akiriya, akiriyavâda, Pâr. 1. 1. 3.  
 agatigamana, P. 6. 4. 1. 10 sq.  
 attabhâvapatiñlabbha, Pâr. 4. 9.  
 anattâ, P. 3. 1.  
 anantara, P. 18. 22 sq. Comp. ânanta-  
     rika.  
 anariyavohâra, P. 6. 4.  
 anâgâmi, anâgâmiphala, Pâr. 4. 1;  
     4; Pâc. 8.  
 animitta, Pâr. 4. 4; Pâc. 8. 2.  
 anupâdâ, P. 12. 2. Comp. upâdâna.  
 antaggâhika, P. 6. 10.  
 antarâyika, Pâc. 68. 1 sq.; 69. 2;  
     70. 1 sq.  
 appaññihita, Pâr. 4. 4; Pâc. 8. 2.
- (abhiññâ) chalabhiññâ, Pâr. 4. 1;  
 Pâc. 8.  
 abhinibbiddhâ, Pâr. 1. 1. 6 sq.  
 araham (arahâ), Pâr. 1. 1. 1, 10. 17;  
     4. 1, 8. 3, 8. 11, 8. 14; Pâc. 8;  
     53. 1; P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 2. 1. 1 sqq.;  
     8. 2. 53.—arahatta, Pâr. 1. 5. 9;  
     S. 8. 1. 1.—arahattaphala, Pâr.  
     4. 4.  
 ariyapuggala, P. 6. 2.  
 ariyamagga, *see* magga.  
 ariyavohâra, P. 6. 4.  
 avijjâ, Pâr. 1. 1. 4 sq.—avijjâsava,  
 Pâr. 1. 1. 8.  
 asubha, asubhabhâvand, Pâr. 3. 1.

- âghâtavatthu, âghâtapatiñivaya, P. 6.  
9, 10.
- ânañja, Pâr. 1. 1. 6 sq.; 4. 9. 6.
- ânantarika, P. 6. 5. Comp. amantara,  
ânâpânasatisamâdhi, Pâr. 3. 1. 3.
- âbhicetasika, P. 6. 7.
- âsava, Pâr. 1. 1. 8, 5. 11; 4. 8. 12;  
P. 6. 2, 7; 7. 2; 19. 2 sq.—  
âsavaññâniyâ dhammâ, Pâr. 1. 3. 4.
- îdolhi, Pâr. 2. 7. 47; N. 23. 1. 3.—  
iddhipâda, Pâr. 4. 4; Pâc. 8. 2.—  
iddhipâthâra, N. 23. 1. 3.—ma-  
hiddhika, Pâr. 4. 8. 3.
- indhiya, Pâr. 4. 4; Pâc. 8. 2.—  
ekindriya jîva, S. 7. 1. Comp.  
jîvitindriya.
- uechedavâda, Pâr. 1. 1. 3.
- uttarimanussadhamma, Pâr. 4. 1 sq.;  
N. 23. 1. 3; Pâc. 8; P. 8. 2. 7.
- upapajjati, Pâr. 1. 5. 11.
- upapâta, Pâr. 1. 1. 7.
- (upâdâna,) anupâdâ, anupâdâya, Pâr.  
1. 3. 2; P. 12. 2.—anupâdâna, sau-  
pâdâna, Pâr. 1. 5. 10; S. 1. 1. 2.  
upekkhaka, upekkhâsatipârisuddhi,  
Pâr. 1. 1. 5.
- upapajjati, Pâr. 1. 1. 6 sq.
- ekodibhâva, Pâr. 1. 1. 5.
- kappa, Pâr. 1. 1. 6; 4. 9. 7.—sañ-  
vattakappa, vivattakappa, sañvatta-  
vivattakappa, Pâr. 1. 1. 6.
- kanuma, Pâr. 4. 9. 2 etc.—kammopatha,  
P. 6. 10.—yathâkammûpaga, Pâr.  
1. 1. 7.
- kâma, S. 1. 1. 2, etc.—kâmaguna, Pâr.  
3. 2 sq.—kâmâsava, Pâr. 1. 1. 8.
- kâyasamîkhâra, Pâr. 3. 1. 3.
- kilesa, kilesapahâna, Pâr. 4. 3 sq.;  
Pâc. 8. 2.
- cakkhu (dubba), Pâr. 1. 1. 7; P. 6. 7.
- citta, Pâr. 1. 1. 5 sq.; 1. 3. 2; 3. 1.  
• 3; 4. 2 sq.; S. 1. 1. 1; 2. 1. 2,  
2. 1; 3. 1. 2, 2; P. 15. 8. 14. sq.—
- cittasamkhâra, Pâr. 3. 1. 3.—cittup-  
pâda, Pâr. 2. 7. 2.—acittaka, su-  
cittaka, kusaleutta, akusalacitta,  
abyâkatacitta, P. 16. 1.—adhicitte,  
P. 15. 1. 5.—paracittavidû, Pâr. 4.  
8. 6.
- cuta, cuti, Pâr. 1. 1. 6, 7.
- cetanâ, S. 1. 2. 1.—sañcetanika, S. 1.  
1; 2, etc.
- jîvitindriya, Pâr. 3. 3.
- jhâna, Pâr. 1. 1. 5; 4. 1, 3 sq.; Pâc.  
8; P. 6. 7.—jhâyî, S. 8. 1. 4.
- ñâna, Pâr. 4. 3 sq.; Pâc. 8. 2.—  
ñâpadassana, Pâr. 4. 3 sq.; Pâc. 8.  
2; P. 12. 2; 15. 8. 13.—alamari-  
yâññâpadassana, Pâr. 4. 1. 3, 2.
- topoguṇa, S. 8. 2.
- tejodhâtu, S. 8. 1. 4; Pâc. 51. 1.
- dîttihadhammika, Pâr. 1. 5. 11; P. 7.  
2; 19. 2 sq.
- dîttâsava, Pâr. 1. 1. 8.
- dukkha, dukkhasamudaya, dukkhanî-  
rodha, dukkhanirodhagâmuñi puñ-  
padâ, Pâr. 1. 1. 8.
- nibbâna, Pâr. 1. 5. 10; S. 1. 1. 2;  
P. 3. 1; 8. 2. 53.—nibbuta, P. 18.  
5.—parinibbuta, P. 6. 3.—anupâdâ-  
parinibbâna, P. 12. 2.
- niraya, Pâr. 1. 1. 7, 5. 11; 3. 4. 9, 5.  
29; 4. 1. 2 sq.; 4. 9; Bhî Pâc.  
19. 6 sq.; P. 15. 13. 1 etc.—mahâ-  
niraya, Pâr. 4. 9. 4.—nerayika,  
Pâc. 2. 2.
- paccakabuddha, P. 6. 2.
- paññakkhandha, P. 15. 8. 13.—adhi-  
paññâya, P. 15. 1. 5.
- paññabhâna, P. 6. 5; 15. 8. 14 sq.
- paññisambhîdâ, P. 15. 8. 14 sq.
- pâramî, P. 3. 3.
- puthujjana, P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 2. 1. 1  
sqq.; 6. 2.
- punabbhayâbhinibbatti, Pâr. 1. 1. 3.

pubbenivâsa, Pâr. 1. 1. 6; P. 6. 7.  
 pettivisaya, Bhñi Pâc. 19. 2. 2.  
 (phala,) âgataphala, An. 1. 2. 1.—  
 phalasacchikiriyâ, Pâr. 4. 3 sq.;  
 Pâc. 8. 2.  
 bala, Pâr. 4. 4; Pâc. 8. 2.  
 bojjhañga, *ibidem*.  
 bodhipakkhika, Pâr. 1. 7.  
 bhuvâsava, Pâr. 1. 1. 8.  
 bhuvanâ, Pâr. 1. 7.  
 magga, ariyamagga, Pâr. 4. 4; Pâc.  
 8. 2; P. 8. 2. 41.—maggabhâvanâ,  
 Pâr. 4. 3 sq.; Pâc. 8. 2.  
 mano, Pâr. 3. 3.  
 lokadhamma, P. 6. 8.  
 viçâra, Pâr. 1. 1. 5.  
 vijjâ, Pâr. 1. 1. 6 sq.; 4. 3 sq.; Pâc.  
 8. 2.—tevijja, Pâr. 1. 1; Pâc. 8.  
 viññâna, Pâr. 3. 3.  
 vitakka, Par. 1. 1. 5.—kâmavitakka,  
 Pâr. 1. 5. 10; S. 1. 1. 2, 5. 3.—  
 parivitakka, S. 8. 1. 1 etc.  
 vidhamâna, P. 6. 9.  
 vimûvarapata, Pâr. 4. 3 sq.; Pâc. 8. 2.  
 vibhava, P. 8. 2. 53.  
 vimutti, P. 12. 2.—vimuttikkhandha,  
 P. 15. 8. 13.—vimeucati, vimutta,  
 Pâr. 1. 1. 8, 3. 2.—yathâvimutta,  
 P. 15. 8. 14 sq.—vimeocayati, Pâr.  
 3. 1. 3.—cetovimutti, paññâvimutti,  
 P. 6. 7. 11.—vimokha, Pâr. 1. 3  
 sq.; Pâc. 8. 2; P. 12. 2. Comp.  
 saññâvîmokha.  
 vitarâga, avitarâga, Pâr. 1. 3. 2; 3.  
 1. 1.

sakadâgâmi, sakadâgâmiphala, Pâr. 4.  
 1; 4; Pâc. 8.  
 sagga, Pâr. 1. 1. 7; 3. 2 sq.; 3. 4. 9  
 sq.; 3. 5. 29; S. 1. 3. 1, 2; P. 15.  
 13. 1 etc.  
 sañkhâra, sañkhata, Pâr. 3. 1. 3; P.  
 3. 1.  
 saññâvîmokha, P. 6. 2.  
 saññoga, S. 1. 1. 2.  
 saññojana, Pâr. 4. 8. 5.  
 satipatthâna, Pâr. 4. 4; Pâc. 8. 2.  
 Comp. Pâc. 51. 1.—satip upattha-  
 peti, Pâr. 3. 1. 3, comp, Pâr. 1. 1. 5.  
 saitta, Pâr. 1. 1. 7, 2. 2; 4. 9; P. 6. 7.  
 samâdhi, Pâr. 4. 3 sq., 9. 6; N. 5. 1.  
 1; Pâc. 8. 2; P. 4. 1. 15; 12. 2.—  
 samâdhikkhandha, P. 15. 8. 13.—  
 samâdhija, Pâr. 1. 1. 5.—ânâpâna-  
 satismadhi, Pâr. 3. 1. 3.—samâda-  
 hati, *ibidem*.—samâhita, Pâr. 1. 1.  
 5 sq.  
 samâpatti, Pâr. 4. 3 sq.; Pâc. 2. 2;  
 8. 2.—asubha-samâpatti, Pâr. 3. 1.  
 samparâyika, Pâr. 1. 5. 11; P. 7. 2;  
 10. 5; 12. 3; 19. 2 sq.  
 sambodhiparâyana, Pâr. 1. 3. 4.  
 sammappadâhana, Pâr. 4. 4; Pâc. 8. 2.  
 sânumukkansa, P. 6. 4.  
 sîla, P. 4. 1. 15.—sîlakkhandha, S. 8.  
 2; P. 15. 2. 9, 8. 13.—adhisile, P.  
 15. 1. 5.  
 suññata, Pâr. 4. 4; Pâc. 8. 2.  
 sekha (asekha), Pâr. 1. 8. 1; P. 1. 1.  
 1 sqq.; 2. 1. 1 sqq.  
 sotâpanna, sotâpatti, sotâpattiphala,  
 Pâr. 1. 3. 4; 4. 1, 4; Pâc. 2. 2; 8.

#### IV. THE SAMGHÄ. ECCLESIASTICAL LAW. LITERATURE.

Akappiya, P. 6. 5.	atthaka, P. 17. 81 sq.
agîrava, P. 4. 1. 1, 8, 10.	atthavîcika, P. 6. 8.
aññabyâkarâga, aññânam byâkaroti, Pâr. 4. 2; 4. 8. 1, 8; P. 15. 4. 10.	atiritta, anatiritta, Pâc. 35. 2 sq.; 36. 1 sq.; P. 6. 8; 15. 4. 4.—akatâ- tiritta, katâtiritta, P. 6. 5.
aññavâdaka, Pâc. 12.	attâdâna, P. 15. 5. 5.
aññâvihita, P. 15. 14. 4.	

- atthata, P. 14. 1. Comp. kathma.  
 atthāra, atthāra, amatthāraka, P. 14. 1. 4; 2 sq. Comp. kathma.  
 aduṭṭhulla, see dutṭhulla.  
 addhānasamuṭṭhāna, P. 3. 11, 49 sqq.  
 adhammakanīma, Pāc. 12. 3 etc.  
 adhikaraṇa, S. 8. 1, 2; 9. 1 sq.; Pāc. 63; Bhñ S. 7. 1 sq.; Bhñ Pāc. 45; P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 1. 6, 8, 14, 16; 2. 6, 8, 14, 16; 4. 1. 1, 17; 4. 3; 4. 5. 1 etc.; 4. 17, 20; 9. 1. 1 sq.; 9. 14; 12. 3; 13. 1; 15. 3. 2; 15. 10. 1 sq.; 19. 5. 2.—adhuκarapāsangha, P. 19. 5. 1.—adhuκarapāsamatha, vol. iv. p. 207, 351.  
 adhiṭṭhānuposatha, P. 6. 3, 5.  
 adhittheti (adhiṭṭhāti, adhiṭṭhita, adhiṭṭhāna, adhiṭṭhāttha), N. 1. 3, 4; 3. 2. 2 sqq.; 22. 2; 23. 2; 28. 2; Pāc. 19. 1 sq.; Bhñ N. 1. 2; 2. 1 sq.; P. 6. 2, 5, 9, 11; 14. 2 sq.; 18. 28.  
 adhipātimokkha, P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.  
 anāmīpācītiya, P. 6. 4; 8. 2. 9 sq.  
 ananuññātatasamutthāna, P. 3. 11, 60 sq.  
 anavasesa, see sāvasesa.  
 anādariya, Pāc. 54; Sekh. 1 sqq.; Bhñ Sekh. 1 sqq.; P. 6. 2; 18. 43.  
 anāmūntacāra, P. 6. 5; 15. 14. 1.  
 anyata, An. 1. 1 sq.; P. 8. 2. 38.  
 anisita, see nissaya.  
 anupaññatti (anupaññatta), P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 2. 1. 1 sqq.; 6. 1, 3, 5, 10; 19. 4.  
 anumodaka (ananumodaka), P. 14. 1 sq., 4.  
 anuyoga, P. 6. 3; 15. 5. 4, 7; 7. 4; 8. 8.—anuyogavatta, P. 10. 5; 12. 3.  
 anuloma (anulomika), P. 10. 4 sq.  
 anuvādāmūla, P. 4. 1. 1, 14; 6. 6.  
 anuvādādhikaraṇa, S. 8. 2; 9. 2; P. 4. 6. 2; 4. 7 sqq.; 9. 1. 1, 4 sq.  
 anuvijjaka, P. 10. 3; 11. 1, 4; 12. 1.  
 anusandhiyacanapatha, P. 6. 5, 10; \* 10. 7 sq.; 10. 18 sq.; 11. 5; 15. 3. 6, 4. 8, 5. 8 etc.  
 anussāvanā (anussāvanato), P. 13. 7; 15. 3. 9; 15. 10. 9; 15. 11, 12; 19. 1.  
 antarāyika (anantarāyika), P. 6. 1, 11.  
 antarubbhāra, P. 14. 7. Comp. N. 1. 3. 1.  
 antevāstī (antevāsīka), Pār. 1. 8. 2 sq.; 4. 8. 3; S. 5. 4. 14; 9. 2. 3; Pāc. 17. 2. 3; Bhñ Pāc. 34. 2. Comp. Pāc. 83. 3.—antevāsibhikkhumi (antevāsinī), Pār. 2. 7. 45; Bhñ Pār. 1. 1; Bhñ S. 3. 1; 9. 1; Bhñ Pāc. 11 sqq.; 18. 1; 27. 1; 35. 2.  
 apalokanakamma, Pāc. 79. 2; P. 6. 2; 13. 3; 19. 1, 3.  
 appatikamma, see sappatikamma.  
 appamattekavissajjaka, Pāc. 13. 3; 81. 2; P. 15. 13. 1.  
 abbhutadhamma, Pār. 1. 3. 2 sq.  
 abhetti (abbhāna), S. 1. 2. 2; Bhñ S. 1. 2; P. 7. 1; 11. 5; 19. 1, 3; vol. iii. p. 186; vol. iv. p. 242.—abbhānāraha, P. 15. 14. 7.  
 abbhokasuka, P. 6. 5, 15, 6. 6.  
 abhudhamma, Pāc. 72. 2. 3; Bhñ Pāc. 95. 2; P. 3. 5; 15. 1. 4.  
 abhivinaya, P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 15. 1. 4.  
 abhisamācārika, P. 15. 1. 5.  
 amīlavinaya, P. 4. 7. 6; 4. 8 sqq.; 6. 3; 7. 1; 9. 1. 3, 13 sq.; 19. 1, 4; vol. iv. p. 207, 351.  
 aruñggamana (aruñgga), N. 1. 3. 2; 2. 3; 3. 2. 2; 21. 3; 29. 2; Pāc. 37. 2; 85. 5; Bhñ S. 3. 5; Bhñ N. 1. 2; Bhñ Pāc. 15. 2; P. 6. 2, 7, 8, 11; 17. 3 sq. Comp. Pāc. 5. 3. 3; 49. 2; P. 14. 1, 4; 18. 31.  
 avippavāsa, P. 18. 1.  
 avissajjiya, P. 6. 5; 18. 2.  
 avebhāñgiya, P. 6. 5; 18. 2.  
 asādhāraṇa, see sādhāraṇa.  
 āgantuka, Pār. 2. 7. 38; S. 13. 1. 5; Pāc. 8. 1; P. 6. 4; 9. 1. 3; 15. 10. 10.  
 āgama, P. 12. 1. comp. 13. 6.—āgatā-gama, Pāc. 83. 1.

- āgālhāya ceteti, P. 6. 3.  
 ācarinī, Bhñi S. 2. 2; Bhñi Pác. 61.  
     2; 62. 2, etc.  
 ācariya, Pár. 1. 8. 2. sq.; S. 9. 2. 3;  
     Pác. 65. 2.—ācariyaparamparā, P.  
     6. 5. 10.  
 ācāravipatti, P. 4. 5. 2; 4. 6; 8. 2.  
     5; 9. 1. 8 sq.; 10. 22; 11. 1.  
 ājīvavipatti, P. 4. 5. 4; 8. 2. 7.  
 ākāmnikā, Pár. 1. 9. 8 etc.  
 ādibrahmacariyaka, P. 15. 1. 5.  
 āpatti, P. 4. 1. 1 sqq., 6. 5; 6. 1  
     sqq.; 17. 1 sqq. *et passim*.—āpattā-  
     dhikaraya, S. 8. 2; 9. 2; P. 4. 6.  
     2; 4. 7 sqq.; 9. 1. 1, 4 sq.—  
     āpattikkhandha, P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.;  
     1. 4, 8, 12, 16; 2. 4, 8, 12, 16; 4.  
     1. 1, 3; 4. 3; 4. 5. 1 sq.; 4. 6. 5;  
     17. 75 sq.—āpatṭisamutthāna, *see*  
     samutthāna.—āpattisangaha, P. 19.  
     5. 1.  
 āraññaka, Pár. 1. 5. 4; S. 10. 1; N.  
     15. 1. 1 sq.; Pát. 4; P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 1.  
 ārāma, Pár. 1. 2. 1; 2. 2; 2. 4. 1,  
     10; 4. 1. 3; S. 2. 1. 1; 3. 1; 8. 1.  
     7; Pác. 91. 1; 37. 1; 50. 2. 2;  
     84. 4; N. 1. 1; 2. 3. 2, 14; 29. 2;  
 Bhñi Pác. 41; 51; 84. 2.—ārāma-  
     kothaka, S. 8. 1. 7.—ārāmavatthu,  
     Pár. 2. 4. 13; 4. 1. 3.—ārāmūpa-  
     cāra, N. 29. 2.—ajjhārāma, N. 18.  
     2; Pác. 83. 2 sq.  
 ārāmuka, Pár. 1. 8. 2 sq.; 4. 3; N.  
     18. 2; 19. 2; 23. 1; Pác. 14. 2;  
     25. 2; Bhñi Pác. 51. 4.—ārāmika-  
     posaka, P. 15. 13. 14.  
 āvasatha, Bhñi Pác. 48.—āvasathacī-  
     vara, Bhñi Pác. 47.—āvasathapindā,  
     Pác. 31. 1 sq.—ajjhāvasathē, N.  
     18. 2.  
 āvāsa, N. 6. 2, etc.—āvāsapalibodha,  
     P. 14. 6.  
 āvāsika, Pár. 2. 7. 38; S. 13. 1. 1;  
     P. 6. 4; 15. 10. 10, 13. 1.  
 āvepi, P. 15. 10. 10.  
 āsāvacchedika, P. 14. 6. sq.  
 itivuttaka, Pár. 1. 3. 2 sq.  
 ukkoṭeti (ukkoṭa, ukkoṭana), Pác. 63;  
     P. 9. 1. 1 sq.  
 ukkhipati (ukkhitta, ukkhittaka), Bhñi  
     Pár. 3. 1 sq.; Bhñi S. 4. 1 sq.;  
     Bhñi Pác. 53. 1; P. 6. 1, 2; 17.  
     49 sq.; 18, 4.—ukkhittānuvattaka,  
     P. 9. 1. 11.  
 ukkhepaniyakumma, Pác. 6. 3; 7. 1;  
     19. 1. 3.  
 ujjhāpanaka, Pác. 13. 1 sq.  
 udāna, Pár. 1. 3. 2 sq; Pác. 22. 1.  
 uddālanaka, Pác. 88; P. 8. 2. 9 sq.  
 udharapa, P. 19. 1. 12.—Comp.  
     paccedūdhārati,  
 upajjhā, Pár. 1. 10. 6.—upajjhāya,  
     Pár. 1. 8. 2 sq.; 4. 8. 3; S. 1. 5.  
     8; 9. 2. 3; Pác. 38. 1; 65. 2;  
 Bhñi Pác. 52. 1.—upajjhā, upajjhā-  
     yā, Bhñi S. 2. 2; Bhñi Pác. 61. 2;  
     62. 2; 69. 2 etc.  
 upatthāka, Pár. 2. 7. 46; S. 7. 1; N.  
     8. 1; 9. 1; 10. 1; 27. 1; Pác. 19.  
     1.—upatthākakula, Pár. 2. 7. 25,  
     45, 47; An. 1. 1; Pác. 46. 1 sq.;  
 Bhñi Pác. 26. 1; 29. 1.  
 upatthānasālā, Pár. 3. 1. 2; Pác. 5. 1;  
     15. 2; 16. 2; 17. 2.  
 upasampadū (upasampādeti, upasam-  
     panna), Pár. 1. 5. 4; 1. 7; 1. 8. 1;  
     1. 10. 6; N. 15. 1. 1; 25. 2; Pác.  
     21. 3; 65. 1 sq.; 77. 1 sq.; Bhñi  
     Pác. 77. 1; 78. 1; P. 5. 1. 1; 6. 2,  
     5, 6, 8, 10, 11; 7. 1; 15. 1. 4 sq.;  
     17. 21 sq., 55 sq.; 18. 21, 39; 19.  
     1. 9; 19. 3.—Comp. ekatoupasam-  
     pannā.  
 upassaya, *see* bhikkhunāpassaya.  
 upāsaka, Pár. 1. 1. 9; 1. 8. 2; 2. 7.  
     43; 3. 2; 4. 3; 4. 8. 7; S. 5. 2;  
     13. 1. 3 sq.; N. 10. 1. 1 sq.; 18. 2;  
     19. 2; Pác. 4. 1; 5. 1; 34. 1; 41.  
     1; 51. 1; 83. 1; Bhñi S. 1. 1;  
 Bhñi N. 2. 1; 4. 1; 6. 1; 7. 1;  
 Bhñi Pác. 1. 1; 8. 1; 30. 1.  
     upūsikā, Pár. 1. 10. 23 sq.; An.  
     1. 1. 2. 1; 2. 1 sq.; Pác. 7. 2;  
     34. 1.  
 uposatha, S. 8. 3. 1; 9. 2. 3; Bhñi

- Pâc. 59; P. 5. 1. 2; 6. 2, 3; 11. 2, 5.—uposathakamma, P 7. 1.—uposathagga, Pâr. 2. 7. 44.—uposathapucchaka, Pâc. 21. 3; Bhñ Pâc. 59.—uposathika, Pâc. 32. 9. 3; 33. 5; Pât. 3. 4.
- ubbâlikâ, P. 6. 10; 15. 9. 1 sq.; 19. 5. 2.
- ubbhata, N. 1. 2, 3; 2. 1 sq.; 3. 1 sq.—ubbhbâra, P. 6. 8; 14. 3. Comp. sahubhbâra, antarubhbâra.
- ubhatohyajñjanaka, P. 19. 1. 9.
- ubhatosamgha, Pâc. 21. 3; Bhñ Pâr. 1. 2. 1; Bhñ Pâc. 30. 1; 57; vol. iv. p. 242.
- ummattaka, Pâr. 1. 8. 4; 1. 9. 8 etc.
- ekatoupasampaññâ, N. 4. 2. 2; 5. 3. 2; Pâc. 23. 3; 26. 2; 29. 3; Pât. 1. 2.
- ekavâcîka, P. 17. 21 sq.
- ekâsanika, P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 11.
- elakalomakasamñthâma, P. 1. 1 pâc. 6, 31, 32, 37, 38 etc.; P. 2. 1 pâc. 1, 6 etc.; P. 3. 11, 41 sqq.
- ehi bhikkhu, Pâr. 1. 8. 1; P. 18. 21.—ehi bhikkhunî, Bhñ Pâr. 1. 2. 1.
- okâsakamma, P. 6. 3; 11. 3; 12. 2; 15. 2. 8, 3. 2, 4. 7, 5. 4, 9. 4.
- onojeti, Pâc. 82. 1.
- opumma, P. 12. 2.
- ovadati, ovâda, Pâc. 21 sq.; 26. 1; Bhñ Pâc. 56. 2; 58; 59; 68. 2; P. 15. 8. 7 sq. Comp. bhikkhuno-vâdaka.—ovâduperasañkamana, Pâc. 21. 3.
- osâreti, Pâc. 21. 3; 22. 2; 69. 2. 3; Bhñ Pâr. 3. 2. 1; Bhñ S. 4. 1 sq.; P. 6. 2.—osârañâ, osârañiya, P. 6. 2; 19. 1. 12; 19. 3.
- ohiyyaka, N. 5. 1. 2; Pâc. 42. 2.
- kañhina, N. 1. 2, 2. 1 sq.; 3. 1 sq.; 28. 2; Pâc. 32. 9. 1; 46. 6; Bhñ N. 2. 1 sq.; Bhñ Pâc. 29. 2; 30. 1; P. 6. 2, 8; 14. 1 sq.; 18. 31.—kañhinaka, P. 5. 1. 7.—kañhinatthâra, P. 6. 5; 15. 14. 1.—kañinasam-  
nithâna (kañhinaka), P. 1. 1 niss. 23, 28, 29, pâc. 14, 15 etc.; P. 2. 1 niss. 1, pâc. 15 etc.; P. 3. 10, 37 sqq.—kañhinuddhâra, N. 28. 2; Bhñ Pâc. 30; P. 14. 6, 7. Comp. atthâra, ubbhata.
- katikâ, Pâr. 4. 8. 14; N. 10. 1. 2; 15. 1.—katikasamñthâma, S. 8. 1. 4.
- kappa (kappakata, akappakata), Pâc. 58. 2; Bhñ S. 2. 1 sq.; P. 18. 28, 40.
- kappiya, N. 10. 1. 1 sq.; P. 6. 5.—kappiyakâraka, N. 20. 2; Pâc. 40. 3.—kappiyakata, akappiyakata, Pâc. 35. 3; P. 15. 4. 4.
- ksamma, Pâc. 63; 79. 1 sq.; 80. 1 sq.; Bhñ S. 4. 1; Bhñ Pâc. 53. 1; P. 6. 2, 3, 4, 5, 7; 8. 2. 31; 9. 1. 3, 7; 12. 3; 13. 1, 3; 15. 1. 6 sq., 2. 1 sq., 3. 5, 8. 1, etc.; 17. 71 sq., 83 sq., 89 sq.; 18. 24 sq.; 19. 1.—kammadosa, P. 6. 2; 17. 67 sq., 85 sq.—kammappatta, P. 19. 1. 6 sq., 13.—kammalakkhana, P. 19. 1. 2.—kammavatthu, P. 6. 2—kammavâcâ, S. 10. 2; 11. 2; 12. 2; Pâo. 80. 2; Bhñ Pâr. 3. 2. 1; P. 7. 1, etc.—kammavipatti, kamma-sampatti, P. 17. 69 seq., 87 seq.; comp. 19. 1.—kammâkamma, P. 15. 10. 10.—kammâraha, P. 19. 1. 7, 13.—Comp. apalokanakamma, ñatti-kamma, etc.
- karâpasannidhi, P. 14. 1, 4.
- kiecâdhlîkarâga, S. 8. 2; 9. 2; P. 4. 6. 2; 4. 7 sqq.; 9. 1. 1, 4 sq.
- kukkukata, P. 14. 1, 4.
- kuppa (akuppa, kuppati, kopeti), Pâc. 80. 2; Bhñ S. 4. 1; P. 18. 18, 21.
- kulûpaka, Pâr. 3. 5. 17 sq.; S. 4. 1. 1; 4. 4. 1 sq.; 5. 1. 1; 5. 5. 3; An. 1. 1; N. 18. 1; 23. 1. 2; Pâc. 7. 1; 9. 1; 29. 1; Pât. 3. 3; P. 6. 5.—kulûpikâ, Bhñ Pâc. 15. 1; 86. 1.
- Kosambaka, P. 5. 1. 10.
- khajjabhâjaka, Pâc. 13. 3; 81. 2; P. 15. 13. 10.

- khandhaka, P. 3. 6.—khandhasampūha, P. 19. 5. 1.—kamimakkhandhaka, bhikkhuni-khandhaka, P. 5. 1.  
 khalupaccchābhāttika, P. 6. 6 ; 15. 6. 12.  
 khītacitta, Pār. 1. 8. 4 ; 1. 9. 8, etc. ; Sekh. 75. 2 ; Bhñ Pār. 1. 2. 3 ; 4. 2. 2, etc. ; P. 18. 29. Comp. cittakkhepa.  
 khīyadhamma, Pāc. 79 ; 81 ; Bhñ Pāc. 76.  
 khīynaka, Pāc. 13. 2 sq.  
 khuddaka, P. 8. 1. 20, 26 ; 8. 2. 15 etc.—khuddukavatthuka, P. 5. 1. 15.—khuddānukhuddaka, Pāc. 72.  
 gāya, Pāc. 65. 2 ; Bhñ Pār. 2 ; Bhñ S. 2. 1 sq. ; 4. 1 sq. ; Bhñ N. 1 sqq. ; Bhñ Pāc. 26 ; 53 ; 60 ; 61. 2 ; P. 6. 3, 5 ; 13. 2 ; 11. 5 ; 15. 10. 10.—gāyabhojana, Pāc. 32 ; P. 6. 2, 5, 7 ; 15. 14. 1.  
 gamika, P. 6. 4 ; 15. 8. 12.  
 garuka, P. 6. 1 sq. ; 8. 2. 1, 3 ; 9. 1. 9 sq. ; 15. 1. 3 ; 15. 3. 4, etc. ; 18. 9, 19, 27, 41 sq.  
 garudhamma, Pāc. 21. 2 sq. ; Bhñ Pāc. 58. 2 ; 59. 2 ; P. 6. 8.  
 gāthā, Pār. 1. 3. 2 sq. ; Pāc. 72. 2. 3.  
 gāmantara, Pāc. 66. 1 sq. ; P. 17. 7 sq.  
 gārayha, Pāt. 1 sqq. ; Bhñ Pāt. 1 sqq. ; P. 8. 1. 20, 26 ; 8. 2. 42 sq.—vol. iii. p. 186; vol. iv. p. 242.  
 gārava, P. 4. 1. 9.  
 gilānapucchaka, Pāc. 39. 2 ; 56. 1 ; 57. 3.  
 geyya, Pār. 1. 3. 2 sq.  
 catukkabhatta, S. 8. 1. 6.  
 Campeyyaka, P. 5. 1. 9.  
 cittakkhepa, P. 6. 5 ; 15. 4. 10, 6. 1.  
 cīvara, Pār. 2. 2 ; 2. 7. 9, 17 sq. ; 4. 6. 2 ; 8. 9. 2. 3 ; N. 1. 2 sq. ; 2-10 ; 25. 1 sq. ; 26. 1 sq. ; 27. 1 sq. ; 29. 1 sq. ; Pāc. 26. 9 ; 32. 3 sqq. ; 33. 3 ; 46. 3 sq. ; 68 sqq. ; 81 sq. ; 92 ; Bhñ N. 3 ; Bhñ Pāc. 23 sqq. ; P. 6. 2 ; 14. 6 ; 17. 63 sq. ; 18. 13. —cīvarakamma, Pār. 2. 7. 20 ; N. 20. 1 ; Pāc. 57. 6 ; 79. 1 ; 80. 1.—cīvara-kālasamaya, N. 28. 1 sq. ; Bhñ Pāc. 29.—cīvaradhāraṇā, P. 17. 61 sq.—cīvarapati-gāhaka, P. 15. 13. 6.—cīvarapuhobhā, P. 14. 6.—cīvarabhatta, N. 30. 1.—cīvara-bhājaka, P. 15. 13. 7.—cīvarasam-pakamanya, Bhñ Pāc. 25.—akāla-cīvara (kālācīvara), N. 3. 1 sq. ; Bhñ N. 2. 1 sq. ; Bhñ Pāc. 27. 1 ; 30. 1.—acekacīvara, N. 28. 1 sq.—atirekacīvara, N. 1. 1 sq. ; P. 6. 10.—gāhapatīcīvara, S. 9. 2. 3 ; 10. 1. tīcīvara, Pār. 1. 4 ; N. 1. 1 ; 2. 1 sq.—tīcīvarena avippavāsasammuti, N. 2. 2 ; P. 7. 1. Comp. vippava-sati.—teicīvara, P. 6. 5 ; 15. 6. 7.—thūpaeīvara, P. 6. 5.—vihāracīvara, N. 6. 2.  
 euditaka, P. 6. 1 ; 10. 6 sq. ; 11. 4. 12. 1 ; 13. 2.—adhamma-euditaka, dhamma-euditaka, P. 12. 1.  
 codeti (codāpeti, codanā), S. 8. 3 ; 9. 3. 3 ; 13. 1. 7 ; Pāc. 76. 2 ; 78. 2 ; P. 6. 2, 4 ; 10. 1. 14 sq. ; 21 sq. ; 11. 1, 3 ; 12. 2 ; 13. 2 ; 15. 4. 6, 5. 1 sq. ; 18. 24 sq.—codaka, P. 6. 1 ; 10. 6 sq. ; 11. 1, 4, 5 ; 12. 1 ; 13. 2 ; 15. 5. 1 sq.—adhammacodaka, dhammacodaka, bālacodaka, pañdi-tacolaka, P. 10. 1. 13 sqq. ; 12. 1.—codanāvatthu, P. 6. 3.—codetā, P. 15. 2. 6, 8, etc.  
 corivutthāpanasamutthāna, P. 3. 11, 50.  
 chanda, Pāc. 79. 1 ; 80. 1 sq. ; Bhñ S. 4. 1 sq. ; P. 6. 5 ; 19. 1. 6 sq. ; 13.—chandāraha, P. 19. 1. 6 sq. ; 13.—chandadāyaka, P. 9. 1. 3.—pāri-vāsi-kachandadāna, Bhñ Pāc. 81. chādeti, chādanā, P. 6. 3 ; 17. 1 sq. ; 65 sq. ; 18. 26. Comp. dutthullacchā-danā.  
 chejja, P. 17. 57 sq. ; 18. 9, 30, 34.  
 chedanaka, Pāc. 87 ; 89 sqq. ; Bhñ Pāc. 22. 1 ; P. 6. 5, 6 ; 8. 2. 9 sq.

- jātaka, Pār. 1. 3. 2 sq.
- fiatti, S. 6. 2. 2 ; 10. 2 ; 11. 2 ; 12. 2 ; 13. 1. 7 ; N. 2. 2 ; 14. 2 ; Pāc. 80. 1 ; P. 7. 1 ; 13. 7 ; 15. 3. 9 ; 17. 17 sq. ; 59 sq. ; 19. 1.—ñāttikamma, Pāc. 79. 2 ; P. 6. 2 ; 13. 3 ; 19. 1, 3.—ñāttidutiyakamma, S. 7. 2 ; Pāc. 79. 2 ; Pāt. 3. 4 ; P. 6. 2 ; 13. 3 ; 19. 1, 3.—ñātticatutthakamīna, Pār. 1. 1. 8 ; Pāc. 79. 2 ; P. 6. 2 ; 13. 3 ; 17. 13 sq. ; 19. 1, 3.
- ṭhapeti (thapanā), P. 5. 1. 19 ; 6. 3 ; 15. 7. 2 sq. ; 8. 7 sq. Comp. pavāraṇaṭṭhapana, pātimokkhāṭṭhapana.
- tajjaniyakamma, P. 6. 3 ; 7. 1 ; 19. 1, 3.
- tassapāpiyyasikā, P. 4. 7. 6 ; 4. 8 sqq. ; 6. 8 ; 7. 1 ; 9. 1. 3, 13 sq. ; 19. 1. 4 ; vol. iv. p. 207, 351.
- tāvakālīka, Pār. 2. 6. 2, 4 ; 2. 7. 40, 44 ; N. 5. 3. 3 ; Pāc. 84. 4 ; Bhū Pāc. 28. 2.
- tikabhojana, P. 6. 3.
- tinavatthāraka, P. 1. 7, 8 ; 2. 7 sq. ; 4. 7 sq. ; 7. 1 ; 8. 2. 33 ; 9. 1. 3, 8 sq., 13 sq. ; 19. 4 ; vol. iv. p. 207, 351.
- titthiyapakkantaka, P. 19. 1. 9.
- titthiyavatta, P. 6. 8.
- thullaceya, Pār. 1. 9. 3, etc. ; P. 8. 2. 39.
- theyyasanqvāsaka, P. 19. 1. 9.
- theyyasatthasamūṭṭhāna, P. 2. 1 pāc. 11 sqq. ; 3. 11, 52 sqq.
- thera, Pār. 1. 8. 1 ; N. 22. 2. 1 ; 23. 1. 1 ; Pāc. 21. 2 ; 29. 1 ; 40. 1 ; Bhū Pār. 1. 1 ; Bhū Pāc. 81. 1 ; P. 11. 5 ; 12. 1 ; 13. 1, 6 ; 15. 2, 6, 10. 10.
- dīṭṭhāvikkamma, P. 15. 2. 5, 4. 1 sq.
- dīṭṭhivipatti, P. 4. 5. 3 ; 8. 2. 6 ; 10. 22 ; 11. 1, etc.
- dukkaṭa, Sekh. 1 sqq. ; Bhū Sekh. 1 sqq. et passim. P. 8. 2. 47 sq.
- dūṭṭhulla (adūṭṭhulla), Pāc. 9 ; 64. 1 sq. ; P. 6. 1 ; 8. 2. 1, 3 ; 15. 1. 3, 4 etc.—dūṭṭhullacchāḍanā, P. 17. 5 sq.
- dūtiyapārājikasamuṭṭhāna, P. 3. 10, 17 sqq.
- dubbhāsita, P. 8. 2. 49.
- desanā, P. 17. 51 sq.—desanāgāmī (adesanāgāmī), P. 6. 1, 5 ; 15. 4. 1 ; 17. 11 seq.
- deseti (desāpeti), N. 1. 3. 2, etc. ; 15. 1. 1 sq. ; Bhū N. 1 sqq. ; Bhū Pāc. 22. 2 ; P. 6. 1, 4, 8 ; 9. 1. 19 ; 15. 4. 1, 17. 33 sq., 49 sq.
- dhamma, Pāc. 4. 2 ; 5. 1 ; 7. 1 sq. ; 23. 2 ; 68. 1 sq. ; 83. 1 ; Sekh. 57 sqq. ; P. 15. 3. 11.—cha dhammā, Bhū Pāc. 63 sq. ; 66 sq. ; 72 sq.—Comp. padasodhamma.—dhammī katthā, Pāc. 21. 1 ; Bhū N. 10. 1 ; 11. 1 ; Bhū P. 28. 1 ; 33. 1.—dhammakathīka, S. 8. 1. 4 ; Pāc. 2. 2 ; 3. 2 ; 29. 3 ; 71. 2. Comp. N. 6. 1. 1.—dhammūkamma, Pāc. 12. 3 etc.—dhammadesasamūṭṭhāna, P. 3. 11, 51 sq.—dhammavinaya, Pār. 1. 5. 10 ; 4. 1. 3 ; S. 11. 1.
- dhurankkhepasamūṭṭhāna, P. 2. 1 (comp. chap. 9) pār. 3, 4, sampū. 4, 7, etc.
- dhūtaguṇa, Pār. 1. 5. 4. Comp. āraññaka, pīḍapātīka, etc.
- navakamma, Pār. 3. 5. 9 sq., 29 ; Pāc. 10. 1 ; 11. 1 ; 20. 1 ; 57. 4.—navakamīnikā, Bhū Pār. 1. 1.
- nāsanantīka, P. 14. 6 sq.
- nāsetī (nāsīta, nāsitaka), Pār. 1. 9. 7, 10, 25 ; S. 8. 1. 9, Pāc. 70. 1 sq. ; Bhū Pār. 2. 2 ; P. 6. 1, 8, 10, 11 ; 17. 21 sq. ; 18. 10.
- nikāya, P. 1. 1. 1 etc.
- nīcayasannidhi, P. 14. 1, 4.
- nīcabbhatta (niceabbhattīka), S. 8. 1. 6, 7 ; N. 18. 1 ; Pāc. 32. 9. 3 ; 33. 5 ; Pāt. 3. 4 ; Bhū Pāc. 15. 1.
- nīṭṭhanantīka, P. 14. 6 sq.

- nidāna, P. 6. 5. 10; 9. 1. 4 sq., 16 sq.; 12. 3; 13. 1 sq.; 15. 4. 8, 5. 8, etc.—nidānasamgaha, P. 19. 5. 1. niddesa, P. 5. 1 sqq. nimittakamma, P. 14. 1, 4. niyata, aniyata, An. 1 sq.; P. 6. 1. nissaggiya, N. 1 sqq.; Bhñi N. 1 sqq.; P. 8. 2. 40; 14. 4.—nissajjati, N. 1. 3. 2; 2. 3; 3. 2. 2 etc., Bhñi N. 1 sqq. nissaya, N. 15. 1. 1; P. 6. 2, 3, 10; 14. 2; 15. 1. 4 sq.—anisita, P. 6. 5; 15. 1. 1 sq.—nissayakumma, P. 6. 3; 7. 1; 19. 1. 3.—nissayapatipassaddhi, P. 6. 5, 6, 11. nissārīci (nissārapā), Bhñi S. 1. 2; P. 6. 2; 19. 1. 12.—nissārāpiya, Bhñi S. 1 sqq.; P. 19. 3. nettidhamma, P. 3. 62. nesajjika, P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 9.
- pāmsukūla, Pâr. 2. 6. 4; 2. 7. 8, 21, 30 sq.; 36; N. 3. 2. 1; 15. 1. 1; 16. 2; Pâc. 81. 4; P. 6. 5. 10.—pāmsukūlikā, Pâr. 1. 5. 4; S. 9. 2. 3; 10. 1; N. 15. 1. 1 sq.; Pâc. 40. 1; P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 3. pakkamanantika, P. 14. 6 sq. pakkhika, Pâc. 32. 9. 3; 33. 5; Pât. 3. 4. paccakkhatti (paccācikkhati), Pâr. 1. 7, 8. 2 sq.; 10. 2; Bhñi S. 7. 1 sq. paccenkuḍḍhana, P. 19. 1. 12. paccuddhāra (paccuddharati, paccudhdhati), N. 2. 3. 18 sq.; 29. 2; P. 14. 2 sq.—paccuddhāraka, apaccuddhāraka, l'âc. 59. paccħāsamāja, Pâr. 1. 4; Pâc. 33. 4. pāñcasatika, P. 5. 1. 21. paññatti, anupaññatti, anupappanna-paññatti, sabbaññathapaññatti, padesa-paññatti, sâdhâraññapaññatti, asâdhâraññapaññatti, ekatopapaññatti, ubhatopaññatti, P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 2. 1. 1 sqq.; 6. 1, 3.—paññatti, P. 6. 5, 10; 15. 3. 6, 4, 8, etc.—paññatta, P. 15. 13. 2; 19. 4. patikkosati (patikkosa), Bhñi S. 4. 1; P. 6. 2, 5; 19. 1. 6, 13.—appañikkosanâ, P. 9. 1. 19. patiggaha, P. 6. 9; 15. 4. 3; 18. 41 sq.—apatiggahita, patiggahita, Pâc. 40. 3; P. 15. 4. 4.—patiggahâpeti, Pâr. 2. 7. 21. patigoceti, Bhñi Pâr. 2. patiññâ, patiññâya, P. 8. 2. 33; 10. 7 sq.; 19. 1. 5. 2; vol. iv, p. 207, 351, comp. P. 11. 2.—patiññâtakaraṇa, P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 1. 7. 8; 2. 7 sq.; 4. 7 sqq.; 6. 7; 9. 1. 8 sq., 13 sq.; 15. 4. 6; 19. 4. patiññissajjati, S. 10. 2, 3; 11. 1 sq.; 12. 1 sq.; 13. 1 sq., etc. patipuechâ, P. 12. 2. patippassaddhi (patipassambheti), S. 10. 2; 11. 2; 12. 2; P. 6. 5, 6. 11; 7. 1; 15. 2. 1 sq. patiññârāpiyakanma, P. 6. 3; 7. 1; 19. 1. 3. pathamapârâjikasamutthâna, P. 2. 1 (comp. chap. 9), samgh. 3, 5, pâc. 3, 4 etc.; 3 10. 13 sqq. pathamâpatika, Bhñi S. 1. 1 sq. paññatti, P. 6. 4. (patikamma) sappatikamma, P. 15. 3. 4, 7. 4. patta, S. 9. 2. 3; N. 21; 22; Bhñi N. 1; P. 6. 11.—pattagâhâpaka, N. 22. 2; P. 7. 1; 15. 13. 13.—pattapipñdika, P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 13.—atirekupatta, N. 21. 1 sq. pattakalla, P. 6. 4. padapacchâbhâtiha, P. 15. 3. 6, 4. 8, 5. 8, etc. padasodhammasamutthâna, P. 1. 1. pâc. 7, 22; 2. 1 pâc. 95; 3. 11, 47 sqq. pabbajâ (pabbajati, pabbâjeti), Pâr. 1. 5. 1 sq.; 9; Pâc. 65. 1; Bhñi S. 2. 1; P. 6. 10.—vuḍḍhapabbajita, Pâr. 1. 10. 26. pabbâjaniyakanma, S. 13. 1. 6 sq.; P. 6. 3; 7. 1; 19. 1. 3. paramparabhojana, Pâc. 33; P. 6. 5, parikathâ, P. 14. 1, 4. parikappavâhâra, P. 6. 5.

- parittā, Bhñ Pāc. 49. 2.  
 paribhoga, P. 6. 4; 15. 13. 1.  
 Parivāra, P. 3. 7.  
 parivāsa, S. 1. 2. 2; Pāc. 9. 1; 64. 1;  
     P. 6. 2, 3, 4; 11. 6; vol. iii.  
     p. 186.—parivāsadāna, P. 7. 1;  
     19. 1, 3.—paṭiechannaparivāsa,  
     apaticchannaparivāsa, sudhantapara-  
     rivāsa, samodhānaparivāsa, P. 6. 2, 3.  
 parivena, Pār. 3. 1. 1; Bhñ N. 10.  
     1.—parivenavāsika, Bhñ N. 8. 1;  
     9. 1.  
 parisā, Pār. 1. 5. 1; N. 15. 1. 1 sq.;  
     22. 1 sq.; 23. 1. 3; Pāc. 80. 2;  
     Bhñ Pāc. 28. 1.—parisato, P. 19.  
     1.—saparisa, Pāc. 32. 1.  
 palibuddhati, Pāc. 14. 2; 15. 2; 16.  
     1; 49. 2. 3, comp. Pāc. 66. 1; 84.  
     1; Bhñ Pāc. 7. 1.—palibodha, P.  
     6. 2; 12. 2; 14. 2 sq., 6.  
 pavattini, Bhñ Pāc. 69.  
 pavāraṇā, pavāreti, pavārita, S. 8. 3.  
     1; 9. 2. 3; N. 28. 1 sq.; Pāc. 21.  
     3; 47. 1 sq.; Bhñ Pāc. 54. 2;  
     57; P. 5. 1. 4; 6. 2, 3; 7. 1; 11.  
     5; 13. 7; 15. 4. 5; 19. 3.—pavā-  
     raṇathapanā, P. 19. 3. Comp. tha-  
     peti.—nicenpavāraṇā, punapavāraṇā,  
     Pāc. 47. 1.  
 pācittiyā, N. 1 sqq.; 15. 1. 1 sq.;  
     Pāc. 1 sqq.; Bhñ N. 1 sqq.; Bhñ  
     Pāc. 1 sqq.; P. 8. 2. 41, etc.—  
 anaññapācittiyā, P. 6. 4.  
 pātidesanyā, Pāt. 1 sqq.; Bhñ Pāt.  
     1 sqq.; P. 8. 2. 42, etc.  
 pāṭipaduka, Pāc. 32. 9. 3; 33. 5;  
     Pāt. 3. 4.  
 pātimokkha, Pār. 1. 3. 2 sq., 8. 2;  
     Pāc. 21. 2; 72 sq.; P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.;  
     6, 5, 7, etc.; 14. 5; 15. 5. 6; 19.  
     3.—pātimokkhuddesa, P. 1. 1. 1  
     sqq.; 2. 1. 1 sqq.; 19. 3.—pāti-  
     mokkhatthapanā, P. 6. 2, 3, 4, 6  
     sqq.; 19. 3.—Comp. adhipātimokkha.  
 pārājika, Pār. 1. 5. 11, 6, 7, 8. 5; 2.  
     3; 3. 3, etc.; S. 8. 1. 9, 2. 1; 9.  
     • 1. 2, 2 sq.; Bhñ Pār. 1 sqq.; P.  
     8. 2. 32, 36.
- pārivattaka, N. 5. 2 sq.; Pāc. 23.  
     2 sq.  
 pārivāsika, P. 5. 1. 12; 15. 14. 7; 17.  
     66 sq.; 18. 4.—pārivāsikachanda-  
     dāna, Bhñ Pāc. 81.  
 pārisuddhi, pārisuddhiposatha, P. 6.  
     3, 5.  
 pitaka, P. 1. 1. 1, etc.; 3. 5.—tipetakṭi,  
     P. 1. 1. 1, etc.  
 piṇḍaka, Pār. 1. 5. 5; 4. 1. 1 sq.; S.  
     13. 1. 3.  
 pindacārika, Pār. 1. 10. 4; 3. 5. 2, 6;  
     N. 8. 1; 9. 1; 27. 1; Pāc. 34. 1.  
     Comp. Pār. 4. 8. 2, 9. 1.  
 piṇḍapāṭa, Pār. 3. 5. 6; 4. 6. 2, 9. 2;  
     S. 8. 1. 5; Pāc. 29; 33. 2; 35. 1;  
     36. 1; Skh. 27 sqq.; Bhñ Pār. 1.  
     1.—piṇḍapāṭanīhāraka, Pār. 3. 1. 1;  
     N. 15. 1. 1 sq.—piṇḍapāṭika, Pār.  
     1. 5. 4; S. 10. 1; N. 15. 1. 1 sq.;  
     P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 2.  
 puggalasamñgaha, P. 19. 5. 1.  
 pubbakaraṇā, P. 14. 2 sq.  
 pubbakicca, P. 6. 4.  
 phalahājaka, Pāc. 13. 3; 81. 1; P.  
     15. 13. 9.  
 brahmadaṇḍa, P. 19. 1. 12.  
 bhandagārika, P. 15. 13. 5.  
 bhāndukamma, P. 19. 1. 12.  
 bhāttagga, Pār. 3. 5. 3; S. 8. 1. 6;  
     Bhñ S. 5. 1; 6. 1; P. 15. 10. 10.  
 bhāttapṭipāṭi, Pāc. 33. 1.  
 bhāttavissagga, N. 4. 1; Pāc. 42. 1;  
     Bhñ Pāc. 6. 1.  
 bhattuddesaka, S. 8. 1. 3; Pāc. 13.  
     3; 81. 2; P. 15. 13. 3.  
 bhāṇaka (bhāṇikā), Pāc. 29. 3; Bhñ  
     N. 10. 1; 11. 1; Bhñ Pāc. 28. 1;  
     33. 1.  
 bhikkhu, Pār. 1. 8. 1 *et passim*.  
 bhikkhuni, N. 4. 1 sq.; 5. 1 sq.; 17.  
     1 sq.; Pāc. 21 sqq.; 59., Pāt. 1  
     sq.; Bhñ Pār. 1 sqq., etc.—bhi-  
     kkhunidūṣaka, P. 19. 1. 9.—bhi-  
     kkhunisamgha, Bhñ Pār. 1, etc.;

- P. 15. 8. 1 sq.—bhikkhunūpāssaya (upāssaya), N. 5. 1. 1 sq.; Pāc. 23. 1; 46. 6; 85. 5; Pāt. 1. 2; Bhñ Pār. 1. 1; Bhñ S. 1. 1; Bhñ Pāc. 8. 1; 9. 1; 35; 58. 1; 82. 1; 83. 1.—bhikkhunovādaka, Pāc. 21. 1 sq.; P. 6. 8; 17. 55 sq. Comp. ovadati.—bhikkhunovādakavagga, P. 17. 25 sq.—bhikkhunovādakasammuti, P. 7. 1; 15. 1. 12.  
**bhūtārocanaśamutthāna**, P. 3. 11, 57 sq.  
 bhedakaravatthu, S. 10. 2; P. 4. 1. 1, 16., 4. 7. 2; 9. 1. 7.  
 bhedanaka, Pāc. 86; P. 8. 2. 9 sq.  
 matikamma, P. 10. 1 sq.  
 mātikā, N. 1. 3. 1; 2. 3; P. 3. 6; 6. 8; 14. 2 sq.  
 mānatta, S. 1. 2. 2; Bhñ S. 1. 2; P. 6. 2, 3, 4; 7. 1; 11. 5; 19. 1, 3; vol. iii. p. 186; vol. iv. p. 242.—mānattacārika, mānattārāha, P. 15. 14. 7.—patīcchannamānatta, apatīcchannamānatta, samodhānamānatta, P. 6. 2, 3.—pakkhamānatta, Pāc. 21. 3; P. 6. 2 sqq.; vol. iv. p. 242.  
 muśāvāda, Pāc. 1; P. 6. 5, 8; 15. 7. 1; 17. 51 sq. Comp. Pār. 4. 4; P. 18. 27.  
 mūlāya patikassati (m. patikassanā), S. 1. 2. 2; Bhñ S. 1. 2; P. 7. 1; 11. 5; 19. 1, 3.—mūlāya patikassanārāha, P. 15. 14. 7.  
 moha, mohanaka, Pāc. 73.  
 yathādhamma, Pāc. 63; 73. 1; P. 11. 5.—yathādhamma, yathāvinaya, P. 15. 2. 6, 8 etc.  
 yathāsanthatika, P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 10. yāgubhājaka, Pāc. 13. 3; 81. 2; P. 15. 13. 8.  
 yāmakālīka, yāvakālīka, yāvajīvika, Pāc. 35. 3; 36. 2; 37. 2; 38. 2; Pāt. 1. 2; 3. 4; 4. 3; Bhñ Pāc. 54. 2.  
 yāvatatiya (yāvatatiyaka), vol. iii. p. 186; Bhñ S. 7 sqq.; P. 8. 2. 1, 8; 17. 3 sq., 41 sq.  
 yebhuyyasikā, P. 4. 7. 6; 4. 8 sqq.; 9. 1. 13 sq.; 19. 4; vol. iv. p. 207, 351.  
 ratticcheda, P. 6. 2, 3. 4; 17. 15 sq.  
 rukkhamūlika, S. 10. 1; P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 4.  
 rūpiyachaddaka, N. 18. 2; P. 7. 1.  
 repeti, S. 13. 1. 7; P. 11. 5, etc.  
 lahuка (lahu), P. 6. 1 sq.; 8. 2. 1; 8. 27, 41 sq.; 9. 1. 9 sq.; 15. 1. 3, 3. 4 etc.  
 līngapātubhāva, P. 6. 4.  
 lohituppādaka, P. 19. 1. 9.  
 vaggā, S. 10. 2; Pāc. 12. 3; 21. 3; 63. 2; 79. 2; 80. 2; P. 18. 18; 19. 1. 6 sq., 13.—vaggavādaka, S. 11. 1 sq.  
 vajja, Bhñ Pār. 2. 1; Bhñ S. 9. 1 sq.; 10. 1 sq.  
 vatthu, S. 10. 2; 11. 2; 12. 2; P. 6. 4, 5, 8, 10; 7. 1; 12. 3; 13. 1 sq., 8; 14. 2; 15. 4. 8, 5, 8, etc.; 17. 38, 40; 19. 1, 5. 2 sq.—vatthuvipanna, P. 6. 5.—vatthusandassauā, P. 6. 4.—vatthusamgha, P. 19. 5. 1.—athavatthuka, Bhñ Pār. 4. 1 sq., comp. P. 6. 8. —ekavatthuka, P. 17. 57 sq.—nānāvatthuka, P. 17. 31 sq.; 18. 32 sq.  
 vassa, Pār. 1. 4; 4. 1. 1 sq.; 8. 14; S. 13. 1. 3; Bhñ Pāc. 35. 1; 56 sq.; P. 17. 63 sq.—vassacecheda, P. 6. 4.—vassāvāsa, Pār. 1. 1. 9.—vassāvāsika, N. 28. 1 sq.—vassupānāyikā, P. 5. 1. 3; 6. 2.—antavassan, Bhñ Pāc. 39.  
 vassikasātikā, N. 24. 1 sq.  
 vikappeti (vikappita, avikappita, vikappetabba), N. 1. 3. 4; 3. 2. 2 sq.; 28. 2, etc. Pāc. 59. 1 sq.; Bhñ N. 1. 2; P. 6. 9, 11.—vikappanā P. 6. 2.—avikappanā, P. 6. 5.—vikappanupaga, N. 1. 3. 1; 5. 3;

6. 3; 25. 2; 27. 2; Pāc. 25. 3; 59. 2; 60. 2; 81. 2; Bhñi N. 3. 2; Bhñi Pāc. 26. 2.
- vikāla, Pāc. 37; 85; Bhñi Pāc. 17; P. 6. 3, 4; 17. 13 sq.
- vīñātī, S. 6. 1. 6; N. 14. 1; P. 6. 4.—vīñāpetī, N. 6. 1 sq.; 7. 1 sq.; 22. 1. 1 sq.; 26. 1 sq.; Pāc. 39; 47. 2; 86. 1; Sekh. 37; Bhñi N. 4. 1 sq.; 11. 1 sq.; Bhñi Pāc. 7. 1 sq.; Bhñi Pāt. 1 sqq.
- vinaya, Pār. 1. 1. 3, 8. 2 sq.; S. 8. 1. 4; Pāc. 72. 1; Bhñi Pāc. 95. 2; P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 3. 5 sq.; 6. 2, 3, 4; 8. 1. 2, 4, 10. 4; 15. 2. 9, 3. 8, 3. 10 sq., 4. 8, 5. 3, 6, 9; 17. 5 sq., 77 sq. Comp. dhamma.—vinayadharma, S. 8. 1. 4; Pāc. 20. 3, 71; P. 6. 5, 6, 7, 8, 10; 19. 5. 2.—vinayabyākaraṇa, P. 15. 13. 2.—vinayavatthu, P. 17. 67 sq.
- vinītavatthu, P. 4. 1. 1, 4, 7, 10; 6. 5, 6, 7, 9, 10.
- vipatti, P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 1. 3, 8, 11, 10; 2. 3, 8, 11, 16; 4. 1. 1, 11; 4. 3, 5 etc.; 8. 2. 2 sq.; 9. 1. 7 sq.; 12. 3; 13. 1 sq., 8.—vipattisamghala, 19. 5. 1.
- vippavasati (comp. cīvara), N. 2. 1 sq.; 29. 1 sq.
- vibbhāmatī, Pār. 1. 10. 22, 26; 2. 7. 49; S. 13. 1. 8; Bhñi Pār. 2. 1 sq.; Bhñi S. 3. 5.
- vibhaṅga, P. 3. 6. 9.—vibhaṅgakovida, P. 4. 4; 17. 75 sq.
- vibhāttī, P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.
- vivādamūla, P. 4. 1. 1, 13; 6. 6.
- vivādādhikaraṇa, S. 8. 2; 9. 2; P. 4. 6. 1; 4. 7 sqq.; 9. 1. 1, 4 sq.
- visuddhi, P. 6. 5; 11. 5; 15. 4. 11.
- vihāra, Pār. 2. 4. 1, 11; 2. 7. 6, 40; 3. 1. 1, 5. 8, 5. 12; 4. 1. 3, 6. 1 sq.; S. 2. 1; 3. 1; 7. 1 sq.; N. 2. 3. 2, 15; Pāc. 5. 1; 15. 2; 16. 1; 17. 1 sq.; 18. 1 sq.; 19. 1 sq.; Bhñi Pār. 1. 1; Bhñi Pāc. 30. 1; 52. 1.
- \*—mahāvihāra, Pāc. 17. 1.—vihāra-paribhogā, Pār. 2. 7. 43.—vihāra-pāla, N. 5. 1. 2; Pāc. 42. 2.—vihārvathu, Pār. 2. 4. 13; 3. 5. 7; 4. 1. 3; S. 7. 1 sq.
- vihesaka, Pāc. 12. 2 sq.; Bhñi S. 9. 1 sq.; 10. 1 sq.—vihesā, Pāc. 72. 1.
- vutthāti, Pār. 1. 10. 6; P. 6. 2, 3, 4; 16. 1.—vutthāpetī, Bhñi Pāc. 61 sqq.—vutthāpana, S. 12. 1 sq.—vutthānasammuti, Bhñi Pāc. 64; 67.—vutthāpanasammuti, Bhñi Pāc. 75 sq.; P. 6. 10.
- vūpasama, P. 15. 3. 1 sq.; 17. 45 sq.—vūpasameti, Bhñi Pāc. 45; P. 15. 10. 1 sq.—vūpasammuti, P. 9. 1. 14; 11. 4; 13. 1; 19. 5. 2.
- vedanātta, Pār. 1. 8. 4, 9. 8 etc.; Sekh. 75. 2; Bhñi Pār. 1. 2. 3, 4. 2 etc.; P. 18. 29.
- vedalla, Pār. 1. 3. 2 sq.
- venayika, Pār. 1. 1. 3; P. 6. 2.
- veyyākaraṇa, Pār. 1. 3. 2 sq.
- veramāṇi, Bhñi Pāc. 63. 1.
- samvāsa, asamvāsa, Pār. 1. 5. 11; 1. 6, 7, 8, 5; 2. 3, Bhñi Pār. 1. 2. 1; Bhñi Pāc. 56. 2; 58; P. 18. 1.—samvāsabhūmi, P. 17. 15. sq.—nānāsamvāsaka, samānasamvāsaka, asamānasamvāsaka, S. 10. 2; P. 6. 1. 2; 15. 4. 2, 14. 6 sq.; 18. 4.
- Sakyaputtiya, Sakyadhītā, comp. sāmanya.
- samghā, P. 19. 5. 1.
- samghāmāvacara, P. 12. 1; 13. 1; 15. 2. 5.
- samghā, P. 10. 1 sq.; 11. 4; 13. 2; 14. 4 sq., et passim.—Comp. ubhatosamgha.
- samghabhatta, Pāc. 9. 1; 36. 1; Bhñi Pāc. 44. 2.
- samghabhedā (samghabhedaka), S. 10. 11; Pāc. 12. 3; 64. 2; 80. 2; Bhñi Pār. 2. 2. 2; P. 5. 1. 17; 15. 10. 9 sq.; 15. 11, 12; 17. 17 sq., 59 sq., 78; 19. 1. 9. Comp. P. 6. 2.—samghabhinna, P. 18. 4.
- samgharājī, Pāc. 12. 3; 64. 2; 80. 2; Bhñi Pār. 2. 2. 2; P. 15. 10. 10.
- samghāti, see Index VI.

- sampghâdisesa, Pâr. 1. 10. 4, 16. 23 sq.; S. 1. 2, 2. 2 etc.; Pâc. 76; Bhñi S. 1 sqq.; P. 8. 2. 37 etc. 'samghamhû . . . nissare,' P. 8. 2. 21.
- sajjhâya, Pâc. 4. 2. 3; 72. 2; Bhñi Pâc. 33. 1 sq.
- sâcaritatasamutthâna, P. 3. 10, 26 sqq. (saññutta,) cammasaññutta, P. 5. 1. 5.—civarasâññutta, P. 5. 1. 8.
- sativinaya, P. 4. 7. 6; 4. 8 sqq.; 7. 1; 9. 1. 3, 13 sq.; 19. 1. 4; vol. iv. p. 207, 351.
- sattasatika, P. 5. 1. 22.
- sattâhakâlika, Pâc. 35. 3; 36. 2; 37. 2; 38. 2; Pât. 1. 2; 3. 4; 4. 3; Bhñi Pâc. 54. 2.
- saddhâdeya, S. 1. 1. 2; Pâc. 9. 1.
- saddhvivihârika (saddhivihâri), Pâr. 1. 8. 2 sq.; 4. 8. 3; S. 9. 2. 3; 13. 1. 6; N. 15. 1. 1; 25. 1; Pâc. 17. 2. 3; 42. 1.—saddhvivihârî, Bhñi Pâc. 34. 2; 35. 2; 68. 2.
- santhatasammutti, N. 14. 2.
- sannîtthânantika, P. 11. 6 sq.
- sanuidhi, P. 14. 1. 4.—sannidhikâraka, Pâc. 38.
- sapadâna, N. 23. 1. 2, comp. Sekh. 33.—sapadânaçârika, Pâr. 1. 5. 4; P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 8.
- sappatikamma (appañikamma), P. 6. 1; 15. 3. 4, 7. 4; 17. 11 sq.; 18. 19. samagga (comp. sâmaggi), S. 10. 1. 3; 10. 2; 11. 1 sq.; Pâc. 21. 3; 22. 1; 81. 1 sq.; Bhñi Pâr. 3. 1 sq.; Bhñi S. 4. 1 sq.; P. 18. 18.
- samañjâ Sakyaputtiyâ, Pâr. 2. 1. 6, (comp. 1. 8. 2); Pâc. 34. 1. 2; 48. 1; 49. 1; Pât. 3. 1, etc.—samañjyo Sakyadhitaro, Bhñi S. 7. 1. sq.—asakyadhitâ, Bhñi Pâr. 1. 2. 1; 2. 2. 1, etc.
- samañkappa, P. 6. 5.
- samaruddesa, Pâc. 70. 1 sq.
- samatha, P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 1. 6, 8, 15, 16; 2. 7, 8, 15, 16; 4. 1. 1, 18; 4. 3, 7 sqq.; 5. 1. 14; 6. 7; 8. 2. 2, 33, 35; 9. 1. 1, 8 sq., 19; 11. 3; 13. 1, 3; 15. 3. 9; 17. 75 sq.—samathasamgaha, P. 19. 5. 1.
- samanubhâsatî (samanubhâsanâ), S. 10. 1. 3; 10. 2. 3; 11. 1 sq.; 12. 1 sq.; 13. 1 sq.; Pâc. 68. 1 sq.; Bhñi Pâr. 3. 1 sq.; Bhñi S. 1. 2; 7. 1 sq.; 8. 1 sq.; 9. 1 sq.; 10. 1 sq.; Bhñi Pâc. 36. 1 sq.; P. 9. 1. 11; 19. 1. 12.—samanubhâsanâ—samutthâna, P. 3. 10, 33 sqq.
- samîcîra, P. 5. 1. 18.
- samiddâna, Bhñi Pâc. 63. 1.
- samuccaya, P. 5. 1. 13.
- samutthâna (samutthâti, âpattisam-utthâna), P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 1. 5, 8, 9, 13, 16; 2. 1 etc.; 2. 5, 8, 13, 16; P. 3; P. 4. 1. 1, 12; 4. 2 sq.; 4. 4, 5. 1 etc.; 6. 5, 6; 9. 1. 8 sq.; 15. 2, 3. 1; 19. 5. 1.
- samûhanti, Pâr. 1. 7.
- samodhânaparivisa, P. 6. 4.
- samodhânamânatta, P. 6. 4.
- sambhoga, Pâc. 69. 2; P. 18. 1.
- sammannati (comp. sammuti), S. 6. 2. 2; 8. 1. 3 sq.; N. 18. 2; 22. 2; Pâc. 21. 1 sq.; Bhñi Pâr. 1. 1.
- sammâvattati, sammâvattanâ, S. 13. 1. 8; P. 17. 49 sq.
- sammukhâ, P. 8. 2. 33.—sammukhâ-karañjya, P. 19. 1.—sammukhâ-vinaya, P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 1. 7, 8; 2. 7 sq.; 4. 7 sqq.; 9. 1. 8 sq., 13 sq.; 19. 4; vol. iv. p. 207, 351.
- sammuti (bhikkhusammuti), S. 8. 1. 3; N. 2. 2 sq.; 14. 2 sq.; 29. 1 sq.; Pâc. 9; P. 6. 3; 7. 1; 8. 2. 9 sq.; 17. 13 sq.; 18. 31; 19. 1. 12.—samghasammuti, P. 6. 3.—sikkhâ-sammuti, Bhñi Pâc. 63 sq.; 66 sq.; 72 sq.—sekhasammuti, Pât. 3. Comp. sammannati, bhikkhunovâda-kasammuti, vutthânasammuti, vutthâpanasammuti, santhatasammuti, saranya, Pâr. 1. 1. 9; An. 1. 2. 1.—saranaçgamana, Pâr. 1. 8. 1; P. 18. 21.
- salâkâ, P. 18. 30.—salâkagâha, P. 6. 2, 3, 10; 15. 10. 9, 15. 11, 12.—

- salākabhatta, Pâc. 32. 9. 3; 33. 5;  
 Pât. 3. 4.  
 savacanîya, P. 6. 3; 12. 2.  
 savanantika, P. 14. 6.  
 sahajîvint, Bhñi Pâc. 34; 68; 70.  
 sahadhammika, S. 12. 1 sq.; Pâc. 71.  
 sahubbhâra, P. 14. 6 sq.  
 sâkacchati, S. 8. 1. 4; P. 6. 3; 15. 8.  
     13 sq. Comp. vinaya.  
 sâtiyagâhpaka, P. 7. 1; 15. 13. 12.  
 sâdhâraṇa (asâdhâraṇa), Pâr. 1. 10.  
     6; P. 8. 2. 2, 12 sq.  
 sâmaggî (comp. samagga), P. 7. 1;  
     11. 5; 14. 5; 15. 2. 5.—sâmaggî-  
     uposatha, P. 6. 3, 5.—sâmaggipavâ-  
     raṇâ, P. 6. 3.  
 sâmânera, Pâr. 1. 8. 2 sq., 9. 7; 4. 3,  
     9. 3; S. 1. 5. 9; N. 5. 2; Pâc. 14.  
     2; 15. 2; 25. 2 sq.; 59; P. 6. 10;  
     15. 1. 4 sq.—sâmâneri, Pâr. 1. 10.  
     25; 4. 9. 3; N. 4. 2. 3; 5. 2, 3.  
     3; 17. 2; Pâc. 21. 3. 3; 22. 2;  
     25. 2 sq.; 26. 2; 29. 3; 59; Pât.  
     1. 2; 2. 2; Bhñi Pâc. 92.—sâma-  
     verapesa, P. 15. 13. 15.  
 sâraṇiya dhamma, P. 4. 1. 1, 15.  
 sâreti, P. 18. 24 sq.—sâraṇâ, P. 10. 1  
     sq.; 12. 2.  
 sâvaka, Pâr. 1. 3. 2 sq.; 4. 8. 8. 13,  
     4. 9; S. 8. 1. 1.; Pâc. 4. 2; 7. 4;  
     8. 1.  
 sâvasesa (anavasesa), P. 6. 1, 5, 10;  
     8. 2. 1, 3; 9. 1. 10; 15. 1. 3, 3.  
     4 etc.; 18. 43.  
 sikkhamâna, P. 8. 2. 50.—sikkhamânâ,  
     Pâr. 1. 10. 25; 4. 9. 3; N. 4. 2.  
     3; 5. 2, 3. 3; 17. 2; Pâc. 21. 3;  
     22. 2; 25. 2 sq.; 26. 2; 59; Pât.  
     1. 2; 2. 2; Bhñi N. 5. 1; Bhñi  
     Pâc. 63 sq.; 77 sqq.; 91.  
 sikkhâ, Pâr. 1. 7, 8. 1 sq., 10. 2;  
     Sekh. 1 sqq.; Bhñi S. 7. 1 sq.;  
     Bhnî Pâc. 63 sq.; 66 sq.; 72 sq.;  
     Bhnî Sekh. 1 sqq.; P. 6. 5, 10; 8.  
     2. 51; 15. 1. 5, 2. 4; 18. 4.—  
     samasikkhâtâ Pâr. 1. 8. 5; 2. 3;  
     P. 8. 2. 13, 29 etc.—Comp. sikkhâ-  
     sammuti.  
 sikkhâpada, Pâr. 1. 3. 2 sq., 5. 11 etc.;  
     S. 12. 1 sq.; Pâc. 71 sq.; P. 7. 2;  
     8. 1. 2, 4; 8. 2. 11 sq.; 19. 2.—  
     daśasikkhâpadikâ, Bhñi Pâc. 92. 2.  
 sîma, Pâc. 65. 2; Bhñi S. 2. 2; 4. 2;  
     Bhnî Pâc. 61. 2; 62. 2, etc.; P. 6.  
     3, 4; 19. 1. 5.—sîmato, P. 19. 1.—  
     sîmâtikkantika, P. 14. 6 sq.—sîmâ-  
     dosa, P. 6. 11.—antosîmâya, bahisî-  
     mâya, P. 6. 4; 14. 6, 7; 15. 10.  
     10; 19. 1. 5.—nânâsîmâya, samâ-  
     nasîmâya, S. 10. 2; P. 15. 4. 2.—  
     nissimmat, Pâc. 21. 2.—nissimathâ,  
     P. 14. 3.  
 sîla, S. 4. 2.—silavipatti, P. 4. 5. 1;  
     4. 6; 8. 2. 3 sq.; 9. 1. 9 sq.; 10.  
     22; 11. 1.  
 sutta, Pâr. 1. 3. 2 sq.; Pâc. 73. 1; P.  
     10. 4; 12. 2; 15. 3. 10, 5. 9, etc.;  
     vol. iv. p. 207, 351.—asuttaka, P.  
     17. 107.—suttuddesa, P. 6. 3, 5.  
 suttanta, S. 8. 1. 4; Pâc. 72. 2. 3;  
     Bhnî Pâc. 95. 2; P. 3. 5.—suttan-  
     tika, S. 8. 1. 4; Pâc. 29. 3.  
 suddhantarivâsa, P. 6. 4.  
 sekha, P. 8. 2. 50.—sekhasammuti,  
     sekhasammuta, Pât. 3.  
 sekhiya, P. 8. 2. 50.  
 senâsana, Pâr. 4. 1. 2, 6. 2; S. 8. 1;  
     9. 2. 3; 10. 1; Pâc. 14; P. 5. 1.  
     16.—senâsanagâha, P. 6. 3.—senâ-  
     sanacârikâ, Pâr. 1. 6, etc.—senâ-  
     sanapûññâpaka, S. 8. 1. 3; Pâc. 13.  
     3; 81. 2; P. 15. 13. 4.  
 sosânika, P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 5.

## V. BRAHMANISM AND NON-BUDDHISTICAL SECTS.

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| <p>Agyāgāra, Pāc. 51. 1.<br/>     acelaka, Pāc. 41. 1 sq.<br/>     assama, S. 6. 1. 3; Pāc. 51. 1.<br/>     ājivaka, N. 6. 2.; Pāc. 32. 8; 41. 1;<br/>         Bhnī S. 1. 1.—ājivakasāvaka, S. 5.<br/>         1. 2 sq.—ājivakaseyyā, Bhnī S.<br/>         1. 1.<br/>     isi, S. 6. 1. 3; Pāc. 4. 2. 1; 7. 4. 1.<br/>     cetiya, S. 5. 4. 16; N. 30. 2; Pāc.<br/>         82. 2.—cetiyapūjā, Bhnī Pāc. 44.<br/>         2. 2.—cetyarukkha, S. 7. 1.—Comp.<br/>         Aggālava cetiya, Gotamaka cetiya<br/>         (Index I C).<br/>     jatīla, Pāc. 51. 1.<br/>     tapassi, Pār. 1. 1. 3.<br/>     titthiyatana, Bhnī Pār. 2. 2.<br/>     titthiya, Pāc. 1. 8. 2; N. 22. 1. 2;<br/>         Pāc. 1. 1; 31. 1; 41. 1 sq.; Bhnī<br/>         S. 2. 1 sq.; P. 11. 1; 13. 8.—<br/>         titthiyavattanā, P. 17. 53 sq.—<br/>         titthiyasāvaka, Pār. 1. 8. 2; P. 11.<br/>         1.—titthiyaseyyā, Pāc. 46. 6; 85.<br/>         5; Pāt. 1. 2.<br/>     devagaha, Pāt. 2. 1. 3 sq.<br/>     paribbājaka, N. 20. 1; Pāc. 41. 1 sq.;<br/>         58. 1; Bhnī S. 1. 1 sq.; Bhnī Pāc.<br/>         28; 46.—paribbājikā, S. 3. 4. 7;<br/>         Pāc. 41. 1 sq.; Bhnī Pāc. 28; 46.<br/>         —paribbājakārāma, N. 20. 1.—<br/>         paribbājakasamāpanna, Pāc. 32. 9.<br/>         1; 41. 2.—paribbajati, Sekh. 69.<br/>         pāsaṇḍika, Pāc. 32. 8.</p> | <p>purohita, Sekh. 69.<br/>     brāhmaṇa, Pār. 1. 1; 2. 1. 4 sq.; 4.<br/>         8. 11, 9. 3; S. 2. 1; 4. 2; 6. 1. 3;<br/>         9. 2. 3; N. 5. 1. 1; 10. 1. 3, 2. 1;<br/>     Pāc. 2. 1. 2; 3. 2; 19. 1; 35. 1;<br/>         84. 1; Sekh. 51; 69; Bhnī Pāc.<br/>         1. 1; 8. 1; 9. 1; 17. 1; 54. 1;<br/>         P. 6. 3.—brāhmaṇī, S. 2. 1; 4. 2;<br/>     Bhnī Pāc. 17. 1.—brāhmaṇakula,<br/>         S. 13. 2; Pāc. 34. 2; 46. 6; Bhnī<br/>         Pāc. 17. 1.—mahābrahmā, Sekh. 69.<br/>         —brāhmaṇī, Pār. 2. 1. 6; 3. 2.—<br/>         Comp. samanubrāhmaṇī.<br/>     manta, Sekh. 69; P. 6. 3.<br/>     munḍaguhapatika, Pāc. 41. 1.<br/>     yañña, S. 1. 3. 1, 2; An. 1. 2.<br/>     saddhādeyya, see Index IV.<br/>     samanya, Pār. 1. 1. 2; 1. 8. 2; 2. 1.<br/>         5; S. 5. 1. 3; N. 5. 1. 1; Pāc. 6.<br/>         1; 7. 1; Bhnī S. 1. 1 sq.—asamanya,<br/>         Pār. 1. 10. 22; 2. 7. 7, etc.—<br/>         asamapaka, Pār. 1. 5. 11, etc.—<br/>         samapā, Bhnī S. 7. 1 sq.—asamapā,<br/>         Pār. 2. 7. 6, etc.—sāmañña, Pār. 1.<br/>         8. 2; 2. 1. 6; 3. 2.—samaṇapakutaka,<br/>         Pār. 3. 1.—samaṇacīvara, Bhnī Pāc.<br/>         28.—samaṇadhamma, S. 8. 2.—<br/>         samaṇabrāhmaṇā, Pār. 2. 1. 5.—<br/>         sassamaṇabrāhmaṇā, Pār. 1. 1. 1<br/>         sq.—samaṇabhatta, Pāc. 32. 8 sq.<br/>         Comp. samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā, sa-<br/>         mamakappa (Index IV).</p> |
|---|---|

## VI. SECULAR AND DAILY LIFE. MISCELLANEOUS MATTER.

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| <p>Amavaddhaka, Pāc. 88. 2.<br/>     akkhaladassa, Pār. 2. 3.<br/>     aggala, Pāc. 58. 2.—aggalatthapanā,<br/>         Pāc. 19. 1 sq.</p> | <p>anuvāta, Pāc. 58. 2.<br/>     antarabbhogika, Pār. 2. 3.<br/>     autaravāsaka, Pār. 1. 10. 11; P. 14.<br/>         3 sq.; 18. 20.</p> |
|--|---|

- antepura, Pâc. 83.  
 abhisitta, Pâr. 2. 1. 5. Comp. âbhise-  
     kika.  
 assa, assamandalikâ, Pâr. 2. 4. 45.—  
     assavâñja, Pâr. 1. 2. 1.
- âbhisekika, P. 6. 5.  
 âlokasandhi, Pâr. 2. 7. 42; Pâc. 19.  
     1 sq.  
 âvasathâgâra, Pâr. 6. 1.  
 âhacecapâdika, Pâc. 14. 2., 18. 1 sq.;  
     87. 2; 88. 2.
- itthidhana, Pâr. 1. 5. 7.
- uttarâsañga, P. 14. 3 sq., etc.  
 udakadantapona, Pâc. 40. 2 sq.; 41. 2;  
     Bhnî S. 5. 2; 6. 2.  
 udakasâtikâ, Bhnî Pâc. 22.  
 udosita, Bhnî S. 1. 1.  
 upanidhi, Pâr. 2. 4. 1, 20.  
 upariçhâsakuti, Pâc. 18. 1 sq.  
 uppalaçandha, Pâr. 1. 9. 7.  
 uñjuma, Pâr. 2. 7. 30.
- oeanaka, Pâr. 2. 4. 1, 27.  
 oñrakkha, Pâr. 2. 4. 1, 28.
- kandupaticchâdi, Pâc. 90.  
 kattaradanya, S. 8. 1. 4.  
 kattikapuñjamâ, N. 29. 1 sq.—kattika-  
     câtumâsmî, N. 29. 2.—kattikatemâ-  
     sîpuñjamâ, N. 28. 1 sq.—kattika-  
     coraka, N. 29. 1.  
 kavâta, Pâr. 2. 7. 42; S. 2. 1.  
 kahâpana, N. 18. 1 sq.; Bhnî N. 4.  
     1, 5. 1; 11. 2; 12. 2.  
 kâyabandhana, Pâr. 4. 9. 2; N. 26.  
     2; Pâc. 60. 1 sq.; 88. 2.  
 kuñj (kuñkâ), Pâr. 1. 10. 5; 2. 1; S.  
     6. 1 sq.; P. 18. 7 sq. Comp. Pâr.  
     2. 3.—tinakutikâ, Pâr. 2. 1. 1; S.  
     6. 3. 16; Pâc. 19. 2.—dârakutikâ,  
     Pâr. 2. 1. 3.  
 kumbhathûnika, Bhnî Pâc. 28. 1;  
     46. 1.
- kulpapitta, S. 6. 1. 5; N. 6. 1. 1.—  
     kulithi, kuladhitâ, kulakumârî, ku-
- lasuphâ, kuladâsî, S. 2. 1; 13.  
     1. 1.  
 kûtâgârasâlâ, Pâr. 1. 4; 1. 5. 5; 3.  
     1. 1; 4. 1. 1 sq.; N. 12. 1; Pâc.  
     8. 1; 33. 1; 40. 1; 41. 1; Bhnî  
     Pâc. 52. 1.
- koccha, Pâc. 14. 1 sq.
- gapaka, Pâr. 2. 1. 3.  
 gapakî, S. 5. 1. 2 sq.  
 gañanâ, Pâc. 65. 1.  
 gañthika, P. 6. 11.  
 gabba, S. 2. 1; Pâc. 17. 2.  
 gabhpapitana, Pâr. 3. 5. 17 sq.  
 gahapatî, S. 8. 1. 6 sq.; N. 6. 1 sq.;  
     7. 1 sq.; 8. 1 sq.; 9. 1 sq.; 10. 1.  
     3, 2. 1; 27. 1 sq., etc.—gahapatânî,  
     N. 6. 1 sq.; 7-9; 27. 1 sq.  
 gâma, Pâr. 1. 8. 2; 2. 3, 4. 11; 4. 1.  
     3; S. 13. 1. 8. 2; N. 2. 3. 2 sq.;  
     23. 1. 1 sq.; Pâc. 27. 3; 28. 3. 1;  
     33. 5; 38. 1; 42. 1 sq.; 46. 2;  
     85; Bhnî S. 3. 5.—gâmantara, Pâc.  
     27. 1 sq.; Bhnî S. 3.—gâñadvâra,  
     Pâr. 2. 4. 21.—gâñupacâra, Pâr. 2.  
     3.—tirogâma, S. 5. 1. 2.  
 giraggasamajja, Pâc. 37. 1; Bhnî  
     Pâc. 10. 1.
- guhâ, S. 6. 3. 16; Pâc. 19. 2. Comp.  
 Sattapaññiguhâ (Index I C.).
- gonisâdi, Pâr. 2. 3.  
 gopânañ, Pâr. 2. 7. 42; 3. 5.  
     10.
- ghatikâ, S. 2. 1.
- candâla, Pâc. 2. 2; 3. 2.  
 cammakhanda, Pâc. 14. 2; 15. 2.  
 cikkhalla, Pâr. 2. 1. 1.  
 chapaka, Sekh. 69.
- jantâghara, Pâr. 2. 7. 10; S. 1. 5. 8,  
     Pâc. 56. 2 sq.
- jâtarûpa, N. 18. 1 sq.
- tirokarnî, Pâr. 1. 5. 6.  
 thâlipâka, Pâr. 1. 5. 5.  
 thûpa, Bhnî Pâc. 52. 1.—thûpacivara,  
     P. 6. 5.

- dantapopa, Pâr. 2. 4. 17.—Comp. udakadantapopa.  
 dâyajja, Pâr. 2. 7. 46.  
 dâsa, Bhñ S. 1. 2. 1; dâsi, S. 8. 1. 6 sq.; dâsibhoga, S. 5. 1. 3.  
 (dutiyikâ), purâñadutiyikâ, Pâr. 1. 5. 6 sq.; 1. 10. 7, 22, 26; 8. 2. 4. 2; N. 4. 1; Pâc. 30. 1.  
 deva (the king), Pâr. 2. 1. 4.  
 dharañ, Bhñ Pâc. 49. 2.  
 (dhîtalikâ), dâruhîtalikâ, Pâr. 1. 10. 10.  
 .  
 nagara, Pâr. 2. 3; S. 13. 2; Pâc. 42. 2.—nagarapetiñamkârîka, Pâr. 2. 1. 3 sq.—bahinagaranî, S. 5. 2.  
 natñhp deti, Pâr. 3. 5. 15.  
 nîgama, Pâr. 1. 8. 2; 2. 3; 4. 1. 3; S. 13. 1. 8, 2; Pâc. 42. 1 sq.—negama, N. 10. 1. 2.  
 nesâda, Pâc. 2. 2; 3. 2.  
 patibhânacitta, Pâc. 26. 1.  
 patha, Pâr. 1. 2. 1.  
 pabbâjeti, Pâr. 2. 1. 5 sq.; 2. 2 sq.; S. 13. 1. 8, 2.  
 pamukha, Pâc. 17. 2.  
 paribhanda, Pâc. 58. 2.  
 pariyâgâra, S. 2. 1.  
 parivêna, S. 2. 1.  
 passavatthâna, S. 8. 1. 4.  
 pâda, Pâr. 2. 1. 6, 3.  
 pâdaghamsanî, P. 6. 3.  
 pâdukâ, P. 6. 3. 11.  
 pâmañga, Pâr. 2. 4. 2.  
 piñhasamghâtâ, Pâc. 19. 2; 43. 2.  
 piñhivansâ, Pâc. 43. 2.  
 piñha, Pâr. 2. 7. 42; 4. 1. 3; S. 2. 1; 8. 4; Pâc. 14. 1 sq.; 18. 1 sq.; 87 sq.—piñhaka, Pâr. 3. 5. 2.  
 pukkusa, Pâc. 2. 2; 3. 2.  
 pûga, N. 30. 1; Pâc. 9. 1; 31. 1; 33. 5; 36. 1; 82. 1; Bhñ S. 2. 1 sq.; Bhñ N. 8. 1. , , ;  
 bimbohana, Pâr. 2. 7. 42; 4. 1. 3; S. 2. 1; 8. 4; N. 11. 2. 2; 13. 2; 14. 3; 14. 3; 15. 2; Pâc. 88. 2; 89. 2.
- bhatapatha, râjabhaña, Bhñ Pâc. 8. 1. bhisi, Pâr. 2. 7. 42; 4. 1. 3; S. 2. 1; 8. 4; N. 11. 2. 2; 13. 2; 14. 3; 15. 2; Pâc. 14. 1 sq.; 15. 2; 89. 2.—bhisiçchavi, N. 6. 2.  
 bhummatharapa, N. 6. 2; 11. 2. 2; 13. 2; 14. 3; 15. 2; Pâc. 14. 2; 15. 2.  
 bhûtavejjaka, Pâr. 3. 5. 24.  
 mañca, Pâr. 2. 7. 42; 4. 1. 3; S. 2. 1; 8. 4; Pâc. 14. 1 sq.; 18. 1 sq.; 87 sq.—mañcaka, Pâc. 6. 1.  
 mandapa, Pâc. 14. 1; 15. 2; 16. 2; 17. 2; 31. 3.  
 maydalikâ, Pâr. 2. 3.  
 madhumeha, âbâdha, madhumehika, Pâc. 2. 2.  
 marumba, Pâc. 10. 2.  
 mahâmatta, Pâr. 2. 1. 4, 6; 2. 3; N. 10. 1; 28. 1; Pâc. 19. 1; Bhñ Pâc. 6. 1.—vohârika mahâmatta, Bhñ S. 1. 1.—sabbathaka mahâmatta, N. 23. 1. 1.  
 mahesi, Pâc. 83. 1. 3.—aggamahesi, Pâr. 4. 9. 3.  
 milakkhuka, Pâr. 1. 8. 4.  
 methunaka, Pâr. 2. 7. 46.  
 rajata, N. 18. 1 sq.  
 rathakâra, Pâc. 2. 2, 3. 2.  
 râjâ (comp. Bimbisâra, Pasenadi, Index I A), Pâr. 2. 1. 3 sq.; 2. 3, 4. 21; 4. 9. 3; N. 6. 3. 1; 10. 1. 3, 2. 1; Pâc. 53. 1; 57. 1; 83. 1 sq.; Sekh. 69; Bhñ S. 2. 1 sq.—râjakula, Bhñ Pâc. 8. 1.—râjadhanî, Pâr. 4. 1. 3.—râjabhaña, Bhñ Pâc. 8. 1.—râjabhogga, N. 10. 1. 3, 2. 1.—râjavattu, S. 6. 2. 3.—râjâgâra, Bhñ Pâc. 41.—râjorodha, Bhñ Pâc. 4. 1.—padesarâjâ, Pâr. 2. 3.  
 rûpa, Pâc. 65. 1.  
 rûpiya, N. 18. 1 sq.; 19. 2.—rûpiyasamvohâra, N. 19. 1 sq.  
 lekhâ, Pâr. 3. 4. 4; Pâc. 2. 2; 65. 1; Bhñ Pâc. 49. 2.—lekhaka, Pâc. 2. 2.

- lepa, S. 6. 3. 16, N. 33. 1; Pâc. 19. 2.  
 loṇa, P. 6. 2.  
 vaccakutî, Pâc. 5. 2.—vaccatîhâna, S. 8. 1. 4.  
 vanappati, Pâr. 2. 4. 1, 18.  
 vassikasâtikâ, Pâc. 91.  
 vâtapâna, S. 2. 1; N. 23. 1. 3.  
 vidha, P. 6. 11.  
 vega, Pâc. 2. 2; 3. 2.  
 vesiyâ, Bhû S. 1. 1; 21. 1.  
 vehâsakuṭî, Pâc. 18. 1 sq.  
 volârika, Pâr. 2. 1. 6.  
 saṅketakamma, Pâr. 2. 4. 1, 30; 3. 4.  
 10.  
 samghâtî, Pâr. 4. 9. 3; S. 13. 1. 2;  
 N. 20. 1; P. 14. 3 sq.; 18. 20, etc.  
 —samghâtçâra, Bhû Pâc. 24.  
 samghâpi, Bhû Pâc. 86.  
 sattha, Pâr. 2. 3; Pâc. 34. 1; 66.  
 santhata, N. 11. 1, 2. 1; 12. 1 sq.;  
 13. 1 sq.; 14. 1 sq.; 15. 1. 3.  
 sâpateyya, Pâr. 1. 5. 8 sq.; 2. 7. 16,  
 Pâc. 6. 1; Bhû S. 1. 1.  
 siñathikâ, Pâr. 1. 10. 13.  
 suñika, Pâr. 2. 4. 21; Pâc. 66. 1 sq.—  
 suñkaghâtâ, Pâr. 2. 4. 1, 21.—  
 suñkattîhâna, Pâr. 2. 7. 26.  
 suñnâgâra, Pâr. 3. 1. 3; 4. 3 sq.,  
 Pâc. 8. 2.  
 suvañna, Pâr. 1. 5. 6 sq.; 1. 8. 2; 2.  
 4. 4; N. 8. 2; 9. 2; 10. 2; 23. 1.  
 sâreighara, Pâc. 60. 1 sq.; 86.  
 setthi, Pâc. 2. 1; Pât. 1. 1.—setthi-  
 putta, Pâr. 1. 5. 1; N. 6. 1. 1.  
 senî, Bhû S. 2. 1 sq.  
 sedeti, Pâr. 3. 5. 14.  
 senâ, Pâc. 48 sq.; 83. 1. 3.  
 sokajjhâyika, Bhû Pâc. 28. 1; 46. 1  
 hirañña, Pâr. 1. 5. 6 sq.; 1. 8. 2, 2.  
 4. 4; N. 8. 2; 9. 2; 10. 2.

VII. VERSES.<sup>1</sup>

- Aññathâ santam attânam, Pâr. 4.  
 1. 3.  
 adhicetaso appamajjato, Pâc. 22. 1.  
 ap' âham te na jânâmi, S. 6. 1. 5.  
 ubho attâham na jânanti, Sekh. 69.  
 kâsâvakanthâ bahavo, Pâr. 4. 1. 3.  
 gati migânam pavanapi, P. 8. 2. 53.  
 chandâ dosâ bhayâ (hos), P. 13. 4.  
 channam ativassati, P. 8. 2. 52.  
 dhir athtu tanu dhanaiâbhamp, Sekh. 69.  
 na tam yâce, S. 6. 1. 3.  
 paribbaja mahâbrahme, Sekh. 69.  
 manâpam eva bhâseyya, Pâc. 2. 1.  
 mam' annapânam, S. 6. 1. 3.  
 yang laddhañ temu tutthabbam, Bhû  
 Pâc. 1. 1.  
 yâeko appiyo hoti, S. 6. 1. 5.  
 sâlinam odano, Sekh. 69.  
 susu yathâ, S. 6. 1. 3.  
 seyyo ayoguṇo, Pâr. 4. 1. 3.

<sup>1</sup> The verses of the Parivâru, containing enumerations or definitions of technical terms, enumerations of Theras, etc., have not been received into this index.





## CORRECTIONS.

## VOL. I.

- Page 21, l. 9. Read *Senāninigamo*. See Sacred Books, vol. xiii. p. 113, note.
- p. 102, last line. Read *kiñc sanghassa pubbakiccañ*. *pāri-suddhiñ*, etc.
- p. 133, l. 10. Read *sūpatītthitam*.
- p. 171, l. 4. For *pariyositāya* read *apariyositāya*.
- p. 182, l. 34. Read *saravatī*.
- p. 185, ll. 15, 17. Read *asitisakaṭavāhe hiraññam*.
- p. 199, ll. 7, 9. Read *dhamanisantatagatī*.
- p. 293, l. 22. Read *cīññena*. Comp. *Bhikkhunivibhaṅga* Pāc. 21. 1.
- p. 296, l. 5. Read *thullakacchu*.
- p. 340, l. 8. For *sandhāya* read *saddhāya*.
- p. 359, l. 27. For *ubhayassa* read *ubhay' assa*.

## VOL. II.

- p. 95, l. 35. For *dhatā* read *dhâtā*. Comp. vol. iv. p. 358.
- p. 109, ll. 26, 27. Read *aggiparijitam satthaparijitam* *nakha-parijitam*. Comp. *Parivâra VI. 5*.
- p. 115, l. 21. For *vipâṭetvâ* I think we should read *vippâṭetvâ* (see the Various Readings, p. 317, and compare Bochtingk-Roth s.v. *sphat*). Dr. Morris suggests *vippâṭetvâ*.
- p. 188, last line. Read *chavassa kheṭapakassâ 'ti*.
- p. 317, l. 34. For *châdanam* read *chadanam*.

## VOL. III.

- p. 21, ll. 3, 4. Read dvayañdvayasamāpatti.  
 p. 28, ll. 9, 10. Read dvayañdvayasamāpatti.  
 p. 44, l. 13. Read saddhāya.

## VOL. IV.

- p. 7, l. 19. Mr. Subhūti is probably right in suggesting the reading kātakotavikāya.  
 p. 204, ll. 6-9. I owe the reading of the corresponding passage in the Chavaka Jātaka (Jāt. 309) to the kindness of Mr. Trenckner. It runs thus :

sabbam idam carimavatam, ubho dhammam na passanti,  
 ubho pakatiyā cuttā,  
 yo cāyam sajjhāpayati yo ca dhammam adhīyati.

END OF VOL. V.



STEPHEN AUSTIN AND SONS, PRINTERS, HERTFORD.





